

BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC.
SUPPLEMENT NO. 5 DATED JANUARY 18, 2022
TO THE PROSPECTUS DATED NOVEMBER 2, 2021

This prospectus supplement (“Supplement”) is part of and should be read in conjunction with the prospectus of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., dated November 2, 2021 (as supplemented to date, the “Prospectus”). Unless otherwise defined herein, capitalized terms used in this Supplement shall have the same meanings as in the Prospectus. References herein to the “Company,” “we,” “us,” or “our” refer to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its subsidiaries unless the context specifically requires otherwise.

The purposes of this Supplement are as follows:

- to provide an update on our investment portfolio;
- to disclose our acquisition of certain properties;
- to disclose the transaction price for each class of our common stock as of February 1, 2022;
- to disclose the calculation of our December 31, 2021 net asset value (“NAV”) per share for all share classes;
- to provide an update on the status of our current public offering (the “Offering”);
- to disclose an amendment to our valuation guidelines;
- to disclose an amendment to our charter; and
- to disclose an update to the “Description of Capital Stock” section of the Prospectus.

Portfolio Updates for the Month Ending December 31, 2021

The increase in NAV in December 2021 is widely reflective of strong market fundamentals and continued rent growth across our multifamily assets. As of December 31, 2021, our portfolio consisted of 92% real estate equity, 6% real estate-related loans and securities, and the remainder in cash and cash equivalents. Our real estate properties consisted of multifamily (45%), office (26%), alternative (24%) and logistics (5%).

Recent Acquisitions

On December 17, 2021, we completed three transactions, acquiring DreamWorks Animation Campus for \$326.5 million and two luxury apartment buildings for an aggregate purchase price of \$172 million:

- DreamWorks Animation Campus in Glendale, California, a 15-acre, 500,000-square-foot facility, located in Los Angeles’ media district, serves as DreamWorks’ headquarters and includes all essential infrastructure for the creation of animated feature films and television series including production and motion-capture studios, green rooms, a commissary and a 165-seat theater. The seven-building campus houses approximately 1,500 employees at the studio – including artists, animators, technologists, and engineers. DreamWorks has occupied the facility for more than 20 years and its current lease runs until 2035.
- Flats on Front, a newly built 273-unit five-story residential building in the North Waterfront District of Downtown Wilmington, North Carolina, abutting the new Riverfront Park and Wilmington Riverwalk. The property is 97% occupied, offering premier tenant amenities and benefits from proximity to fast-growing household markets and various local lifestyle amenities.
- Verso Apartments, a brand new 172-unit five-story residential building in Downtown Beaverton, one of the most desirable suburbs outside of Portland, Oregon. The property is 97% occupied and benefits from significant economic growth and proximity to local employers including Nike, Intel, and other large technology companies.

During the month of December, we also made our first investment in the single-family rental sector with the purchase of 14 single-family rental properties for an aggregate purchase price of \$4 million. We see meaningful opportunity in this sector and anticipate that we will continue to grow our portfolio with strategic acquisitions in the coming months.

Additionally, on January 14, 2022, we completed the acquisition of 2626 South Side Flats for \$90 million. The property is a 264-unit residential community located in the heart of Southside Works, one of the most highly-desirable neighborhoods in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and offers apartments with top-of-the-line features and riverfront views.

February 1, 2022 Transaction Price

The transaction price for each share class of our common stock for subscriptions accepted as of February 1, 2022 (and repurchases as of January 31, 2022) is as follows:

Transaction Price (per share)		
Class S	\$	12.4506
Class I	\$	12.4858
Class T	\$	12.4858
Class D	\$	12.4858

The transaction price for each of our share classes is equal to such class's NAV per share as of December 31, 2021. A detailed calculation of the NAV per share is set forth below.

As of December 31, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares. The transaction price for our Class T and Class D shares is based on our aggregate NAV per share as of December 31, 2021 before assessing stockholder servicing fees. The purchase price of our common stock for each share class equals the transaction price of such class, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. The repurchase price for each share class equals the transaction price of such class.

December 31, 2021 NAV Per Share

NAV per share is calculated in accordance with the valuation guidelines that have been approved by our board of directors. Our NAV per share, which is updated as of the last business day of each month, is posted on our website at www.BrookfieldREIT.com and is made available on our toll-free, automated telephone line at (833) 625-7348. Please refer to "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines" in the Prospectus for important information about how our NAV is determined. We have included a breakdown of the components of total NAV and NAV per share for December 31, 2021 along with the immediately preceding month.

Our total NAV presented in the following tables includes the NAV of our Class S, Class I, Class T, Class D, Class C and Class E shares of common stock, as well as partnership interests in the Operating Partnership held by parties other than the Company. The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our total NAV as of December 31, 2021:

Components of NAV	December 31, 2021
Investments in real properties	\$ 1,178,327,826
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities	55,734,590
Investments in unconsolidated entities	129,671,086
Cash and cash equivalents	31,742,068
Restricted cash	39,464,579
Other assets	8,252,575
Debt obligations	(840,222,654)
Accrued performance participation interest ⁽¹⁾	(2,345,920)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(170,680)
Management fee payable	(620,706)
Dividend payable	(2,171,814)
Subscriptions received in advance	(24,314,220)
Other liabilities	(22,179,977)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(15,651,016)
Net asset value	<u>\$ 535,515,737</u>
Number of shares/units outstanding	<u>42,804,447</u>

- (1) Represents the accrued distributions on the Special Limited Partner's performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership for the period from November 3, 2021 to and including December 31, 2021.
- (2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. Under accounting principles generally accepted in the United States ("GAAP"), we accrue the full cost of the stockholder servicing fee as an offering cost at the time we sell Class S, Class T and Class D shares of our common stock. As of December 31, 2021, we have accrued under GAAP approximately \$14.7 million of stockholder servicing fees.

The following table provides a breakdown of our total NAV and NAV per share/unit by class as of December 31, 2021:

NAV Per Share/Unit	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares⁽¹⁾	Class E Shares⁽¹⁾	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Third-party Operating Partnership Units⁽²⁾	Total
Net asset value	\$ 249,581,257	\$ 35,275,016	\$ 20,436,286	\$26,409,170	\$ —	\$ —	\$203,814,008	\$ 535,515,737
Number of shares/units outstanding	20,045,775	2,825,209	1,644,303	2,097,971	—	—	16,191,189	42,804,447
NAV Per Share/Unit as of December 31, 2021	\$ 12.4506	\$ 12.4858	\$ 12.4285	\$ 12.5880	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 12.5880	

- (1) Class C and Class E shares of our common stock are offered to investors pursuant to private offerings.
- (2) Includes the partnership interests of the Operating Partnership held by the Special Limited Partner, if any, and other Operating Partnership interests held by parties other than the Company.

As of December 31, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares.

Set forth below are the weighted averages of the key assumptions in the discounted cash flow methodology used in the December 31, 2021 valuations, based on property types.

Property Type	Discount Rate	Exit Capitalization Rate
Multifamily	6.2%	5.0%
Office	7.7%	6.7%
Logistics	6.1%	5.3%

These assumptions are determined by the Adviser and reviewed by our independent valuation advisor. A change in these assumptions would impact the calculation of the value of our property investments. For example, assuming all other factors remain unchanged, the changes listed below would result in the following effects on our investment values:

Input	Hypothetical Change	Multifamily Investment Values	Office Investment Values	Logistics Investment Values
Discount Rate	0.25% decrease	2.4%	2.0%	2.1%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(2.2)%	(1.9)%	(1.9)%
Exit Capitalization Rate	0.25% decrease	4.2%	2.3%	3.4%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(3.6)%	(2.1)%	(3.0)%

The preceding tables do not include recently acquired properties, which are held at cost in accordance with our valuation guidelines, and our unconsolidated interest in Principal Place.

The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our total NAV as of November 30, 2021:

Components of NAV	November 30, 2021
Investments in real properties	\$ 661,079,192
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities	63,141,724
Investments in unconsolidated entities	133,568,613
Cash and cash equivalents	37,924,366
Restricted cash	10,213,544
Other assets	19,293,809
Debt obligations	(408,560,618)
Accrued performance fee ⁽¹⁾	(6,471,038)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(161,123)
Management fee payable	(560,273)
Dividend payable	(1,878,890)
Subscriptions received in advance	(2,348,079)
Other liabilities	(11,956,291)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(15,199,064)
Net asset value	<u>\$ 478,085,872</u>
Number of shares/units outstanding	<u>38,951,161</u>

- (1) Represents (i) the performance fee accrued for the period from January 1, 2021 to and including November 2, 2021 payable to the Sub-Adviser in its capacity as our previous external adviser, and (ii) the accrued distributions on the Special Limited Partner's performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership for the period from November 3, 2021 to and including November 30, 2021.
- (2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. Under accounting principles generally accepted in the United States ("GAAP"), we accrue the full cost of the stockholder servicing fee as an offering cost at the time we sell Class S, Class T and Class D shares of our common stock. As of November 30, 2021, we have accrued under GAAP approximately \$14.4 million of stockholder servicing fees.

The following table provides a breakdown of our total NAV and NAV per share/unit by class as of November 30, 2021:

NAV Per Share/Unit	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares⁽¹⁾	Class E Shares⁽¹⁾	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Third-party Operating Partnership Units⁽²⁾	Total
Net asset value	\$ 245,820,971	\$ 35,764,236	\$ 17,692,417	\$25,813,168	\$ —	\$ —	\$152,995,080	\$ 478,085,872
Number of shares/units outstanding	20,129,484	2,905,321	1,446,968	2,088,834	—	—	12,380,554	38,951,161
NAV Per Share/Unit as of November 30, 2021	\$ 12.2120	\$ 12.3099	\$ 12.2272	\$ 12.3577	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 12.3577	

- (1) Class C and Class E shares of our common stock are offered to investors pursuant to private offerings.
- (2) Includes the partnership interests of the Operating Partnership held by the Special Limited Partner, if any, and other Operating Partnership interests held by parties other than the Company.

As of November 30, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares.

Status of Our Current Public Offering

We are currently offering on a continuous basis up to \$7.5 billion in shares of common stock, consisting of up to \$6.0 billion in shares in our primary offering and up to \$1.5 billion in shares pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan. As of the date hereof, we had issued and sold (i) 886,407 shares of our common stock (consisting of 861,806 Class S shares and; 24,601 Class I shares; no Class T or Class D shares were issued or sold as of such date) in our primary offering for total net proceeds of \$10,682,522 and (ii) 101,318 shares of our common stock (consisting of 92,088 Class S shares and 9,230 Class I shares; no Class T or Class D shares were issued or sold as of such date) pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan for a total value of \$1,204,625. We intend to continue selling shares in the Offering on a monthly basis.

Amendment to Valuation Guidelines

In the section of the Prospectus entitled “Net Asset Valuation Calculation and Valuation Guidelines,” the second paragraph under the sub-heading “—Valuation of Investments—Consolidated Properties” is replaced with the following:

Each property will then be appraised monthly by the Independent Valuation Advisor, and each property other than any single-family rental properties owned by the Company will be appraised annually by a third-party appraiser thereafter. Annual appraisals completed by the independent third-party appraisal firm will be conducted on a rotating basis with approximately one quarter of the Company’s properties (not including any single-family rental properties owned by the Company) being appraised each quarter. Each month thereafter the Independent Valuation Advisor will appraise the Company’s properties that are not being appraised by an independent third-party appraisal firm. Such appraisals will be based on the then most recent appraisals provided by either the Independent Valuation Advisor or an independent third-party appraisal firm, current market data and other relevant information. Although monthly update appraisals of each of the Company’s real properties will be determined by the Independent Valuation Advisor, such appraisals are based on asset and portfolio level information provided by the Adviser and, with respect to the certain properties (the “Oaktree Option Investments”), Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Sub-Adviser”), including historical operating revenues and expenses of the properties, lease agreements on the properties, budgeted revenues and expenses of the properties, information regarding recent or planned capital expenditures and any other information relevant to valuing the real estate property, which information will be reviewed and professional skepticism applied as to its reasonableness but will not be independently verified by the Independent Valuation Advisor. Properties purchased as a portfolio may be appraised as a single asset and will exclude any portfolio discounts or premiums. Each third-party appraisal is performed in accordance with the Uniform Standards of Professional Appraisal Practice and reviewed by the Independent Valuation Advisor for reasonableness. Upon conclusion of the appraisal, the independent third-party appraisal firm prepares a written report with an estimated fair value of the property. Each third-party appraisal must be reviewed, approved and signed by an individual with the professional MAI designation of the Appraisal Institute. Each appraisal performed by the Independent Valuation Advisor is performed in accordance with the Uniform Standards of Professional Appraisal Practice and reviewed by the Adviser and, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser. Upon conclusion of the appraisal performed by the Independent Valuation Advisor, the Independent Valuation Advisor prepares a written report with an estimated fair value of the property. Each appraisal prepared by the Independent Valuation Advisor must be reviewed, approved and signed by an individual with the professional MAI designation of the Appraisal Institute. All property appraisals shall reflect the current fair value of the Company’s interest in each property consistent with the funds accounting policy (i.e. unit of account). The Company believes its policy of obtaining annual appraisals by independent third parties for each of the Company’s properties other than any single-family rental properties, as well as having the Independent Valuation Advisor prepare updated appraisals at the end of each month for each of the Company’s properties, will meaningfully enhance the accuracy of the Company’s NAV calculation. Any appraisal provided by an independent third-party appraisal firm will be performed in accordance with these Valuation Guidelines and will not be considered in the Company’s NAV calculation until the Independent Valuation Advisor has reviewed and confirmed the reasonableness of such appraisal. See “—International Properties” below for how the Company’s international properties are valued.

In the section of the Prospectus entitled “Net Asset Valuation Calculation and Valuation Guidelines,” the paragraph under the sub-heading “—Real Estate-Related Debt Investments and Real Estate-Related Securities” is replaced with the following:

The Company’s investments in private real estate loans and real estate related securities will initially be valued at cost. Thereafter, real estate related securities will be valued monthly by the Sub-Adviser using quotations from third-party pricing vendors, and real estate related debt investments will be valued monthly by the Sub-Adviser using valuations prepared by an independent third-party service provider. Market quotations may be obtained from third-party pricing service providers or broker-dealers. When reliable market quotations for such assets are available, the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will seek to obtain at least two quotations from primary and secondary pricing services for the subject or similar securities. Should the primary and secondary pricing services be available and substantially agree, the quotation from the primary pricing service will generally be used. Where two pricing services are not available, or they do not represent fair value, a broker quote may be obtained and used to value the asset. GAAP defines fair value as the price that would be received to sell an asset or be paid to transfer a liability (i.e., the exit price) in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date. If market quotations are not readily available (or are otherwise not reliable for a particular investment), the fair value will be determined in good faith by the Independent Valuation Advisor each calendar quarter and the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, for other months. Due to the inherent uncertainty of these estimates, estimates of fair value may differ from the values that would have been used had a ready market for these investments existed and the differences could be material. Market quotes are considered not readily available in circumstances where there is an absence of current or reliable market-based data (e.g., trade information, bid/ask information, or broker-dealer quotations). The Board has delegated to the Adviser the responsibility for monitoring significant events that may materially affect the values of the Company’s real estate-related debt investments and real estate-related securities and for determining whether the value of the applicable investments should be re-evaluated in light of such significant events, and the Adviser will rely upon the Sub-Adviser with respect to monitoring significant events related to select liquid investments (the “Liquidity Sleeve”) that it manages pursuant to the Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement. The valuation of the Company’s real estate-related securities prepared by the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will not be reviewed or appraised by the Independent Valuation Advisor.

Amendment to Our Charter

On January 7, 2022, we filed a Third Articles of Amendment with the State Department of Assessments and Taxation of Maryland to change the par value of our shares of Class E common stock from \$0.01 par value per share to no par value per share. Our Class E shares of common stock are not offered as part of this Offering.

Update to Description of Capital Stock

In the section of the Prospectus entitled “Description of Capital Stock,” the paragraph under the sub-heading “—Common Stock—Class E Shares” and other similar disclosures about our Class E shares appearing elsewhere in the prospectus are replaced with the following:

The Adviser may elect to receive all or a portion of its management fee in Class E shares of our common stock, and we may also issue Class E shares to Brookfield, certain of its affiliates and employees, and our independent directors in one or more private placements. We will conduct such private placements pursuant to exemptions to registration under the Securities Act and not as a part of this offering. No selling commissions, dealer manager fees or stockholder servicing fees are charged to purchasers in connection with the sale of any Class E shares. The Class E shares do not pay the management fee or performance participation interest and are not being offered pursuant to this prospectus.

BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC.
SUPPLEMENT NO. 4 DATED DECEMBER 21, 2021
TO THE PROSPECTUS DATED NOVEMBER 2, 2021

This prospectus supplement (“Supplement”) is part of and should be read in conjunction with the prospectus of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., dated November 2, 2021 (as supplemented to date, the “Prospectus”). Unless otherwise defined herein, capitalized terms used in this Supplement shall have the same meanings as in the Prospectus. References herein to the “Company,” “we,” “us,” or “our” refer to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its subsidiaries unless the context specifically requires otherwise.

The purpose of this Supplement is to disclose:

- our acquisition of certain properties; and
- certain updates to the Prospectus.

Recent Acquisitions

DreamWorks Animation Campus: On December 17, 2021, we acquired the DreamWorks Animation Campus in Glendale, California for \$326.5 million. The 15-acre, 500,000-square-foot facility, located in Los Angeles’ media district, serves as DreamWorks’ headquarters and includes all essential infrastructure for the creation of animated feature films and television series including production and motion-capture studios, green rooms, a commissary and a 165-seat theater. The seven-building campus houses approximately 1,500 employees at the studio – including artists, animators, technologists and engineers. DreamWorks has occupied the facility for more than 20 years and its current lease runs until 2035.

Multifamily Properties: On December 17, 2021, we acquired two luxury apartment buildings totaling 445 units for an aggregate purchase price of \$172 million:

- Flats on Front, a newly built 273-unit residential building in the North Waterfront District of Downtown Wilmington, North Carolina, abutting the new Riverfront Park and proximate to various lifestyle amenities; and
- Verso Apartments, a brand new 172-unit residential building in Downtown Beaverton, one of the most desirable suburbs outside of Portland, Oregon, just 10 minutes from local employers including Nike and Intel.

Updates to the Prospectus

In the section of the Prospectus entitled “Management,” the paragraph under the sub-heading “—Compensation of Directors” is replaced with the following:

We compensate each of our independent directors with an annual retainer of \$125,000, plus an additional retainer of \$20,000 to the chairperson of the audit committee. We pay 50% of this compensation in cash in quarterly installments and the remaining 50% in an annual grant of restricted shares of our Class E common stock based on the most recent prior month’s NAV per Class E share. The restricted stock will generally vest one year from the date of grant, provided that shares of restricted stock will become fully vested on the earlier to occur of (i) the termination of the recipient’s service as a director due to his or her death or disability, or (ii) a change in control of our company. Shares of restricted stock will be eligible to participate in our distribution reinvestment plan.

Shares of restricted stock will not be eligible for repurchase pursuant to our share repurchase plan until fully vested, which will generally not occur until one year from the date of the grant of such shares, subject to earlier vesting upon certain events as described above.

In the section of the Prospectus entitled “Management,” the fifth paragraph under the sub-heading “—Board of Directors” is replaced with the following:

Our directors are not required to devote all of their time to our business and are only required to devote the time to our business as their duties may require. Consequently, in the exercise of their fiduciary responsibilities, our directors will rely heavily on the Advisor and on information provided by the Advisor. Our directors owe fiduciary duties to our stockholders, including to supervise the relationship between us and the Advisor, which duties may not be delegated to any third party (including the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser), by contract or otherwise.

BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC.
SUPPLEMENT NO. 3 DATED DECEMBER 16, 2021
TO THE PROSPECTUS DATED NOVEMBER 2, 2021

This prospectus supplement (“Supplement”) is part of and should be read in conjunction with the prospectus of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., dated November 2, 2021 (as supplemented to date, the “Prospectus”). Unless otherwise defined herein, capitalized terms used in this Supplement shall have the same meanings as in the Prospectus. References herein to the “Company,” “we,” “us,” or “our” refer to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its subsidiaries unless the context specifically requires otherwise.

The purposes of this Supplement are as follows:

- to provide an update on our investment portfolio;
- to disclose the transaction price for each class of our common stock as of January 1, 2022;
- to disclose the calculation of our November 30, 2021 net asset value (“NAV”) per share for all share classes; and
- to provide an update on the status of our current public offering (the “Offering”).

Portfolio Updates for the Month Ending November 30, 2021

NAV per share increased month-over-month primarily due to valuation increases across our multifamily properties, a sector that continues to see strong market fundamentals. As of November 30, 2021, our portfolio consisted of 86% real estate equity, 10% real estate-related loans and securities, and the remainder in cash and cash equivalents. Our real estate properties consisted of multifamily (51%), office (41%) and logistics (8%). The company’s leverage ratio was 50%.

On November 2, 2021, upon completion of the Adviser Transition, we acquired interests in three properties from affiliates of Brookfield:

- The Burnham is a 328-unit mid-rise apartment building located in Downtown Nashville’s South of Broadway neighborhood featuring various resort-style amenities. The property is 92% occupied and benefits from positive demand drivers including the influx of relocating corporate headquarters in a high-growth market.
- Domain is a 324-unit garden-style apartment complex located in Orlando, FL, minutes from local attractions and featuring high-quality amenities. The property is 97% occupied and benefits from a strong local employment base and steady stream of rental demand.
- A 20% interest in a joint venture that owns Principal Place, a 643,000 square foot, Class A trophy office building uniquely located in the lively Shoreditch area of London, UK, a neighborhood benefiting from the continued demand by the technology, creative and media industries. The property is 100% occupied by a single tenant, Amazon Inc.

During the month of November, we also completed the acquisition of more than 500,000 square feet of logistics properties through three individual transactions. Located in prime in-fill markets across the U.S., these facilities were acquired for an aggregate purchase price of \$71 million:

- 6123-6227 Monroe Court is a 208,000 square foot property in the Chicago submarket of Morton Grove, Illinois, and is fully leased to five tenants with more than six years of weighted-average lease term.

- 8400 Westphalia Road is a 100,000 square foot property in the Washington, DC submarket of Upper Marlboro, Maryland, and is fully leased to two tenants with more than six years of weighted-average lease term.
- McLane Distribution Center is a 211,000 square foot property in Lakeland, Florida, situated between Tampa and Orlando and is fully leased to a single tenant with over 10 years of remaining lease term.

We believe the logistics sector continues to experience strong demand and offers a unique opportunity for us to acquire high-quality assets and expand the portfolio into growing markets.

January 1, 2022 Transaction Price

The transaction price for each share class of our common stock for subscriptions accepted as of January 1, 2022 (and repurchases as of December 31, 2021) is as follows:

Transaction Price (per share)		
Class S	\$	12.2120
Class I	\$	12.3099
Class T	\$	12.3099
Class D	\$	12.3099

The transaction price for each of our share classes is equal to such class's NAV per share as of November 30, 2021. A detailed calculation of the NAV per share is set forth below.

As of November 30, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares. The transaction price for our Class T and Class D shares is based on our aggregate NAV per share as of November 30, 2021 before assessing stockholder servicing fees. The purchase price of our common stock for each share class equals the transaction price of such class, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. The repurchase price for each share class equals the transaction price of such class.

November 30, 2021 NAV Per Share

We calculate NAV per share in accordance with the valuation guidelines approved by our board of directors. We generally use our prior month's NAV per share for the purposes of establishing a price for shares sold in our public offering, as well as establishing a repurchase price for our share repurchase program. Our NAV per share, which is updated as of the last business day of each month, is posted on our website at www.BrookfieldREIT.com and is made available on our toll-free, automated telephone line at 833-625-7348. Please refer to "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines" in our prospectus for important information about how our NAV is determined. The Adviser is ultimately responsible for determining our NAV. The Adviser's determination of our monthly NAV per share is based in part on annual appraisals of each of our properties by independent third-party appraisal firms in individual appraisal reports reviewed by our independent valuation advisor and monthly update appraisals by our independent valuation advisor (where an independent third-party appraisal firm does not provide an appraisal) in accordance with valuation guidelines approved by our board of directors. Our investments in traded real estate securities are valued monthly by the Adviser using quotations from third party pricing vendors. Our independent valuation advisor prepares monthly appraisals of our real estate-related debt investments and property-level debt liabilities.

Our total NAV presented in the following tables includes the NAV of our Class S, Class I, Class T, Class D, Class C and Class E shares of common stock, as well as partnership interests in the Operating Partnership held by parties other than the Company. The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our total NAV as of November 30, 2021:

Components of NAV	November 30, 2021
Investments in real properties	\$ 661,079,192
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities	63,141,724
Investments in unconsolidated entities	133,568,613
Cash and cash equivalents	37,924,366
Restricted cash	10,213,544
Other assets	19,293,809
Debt obligations	(408,560,618)
Accrued performance fee ⁽¹⁾	(6,471,038)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(161,123)
Management fee payable	(560,273)
Dividend payable	(1,878,890)
Subscriptions received in advance	(2,348,079)
Other liabilities	(11,956,291)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(15,199,064)
Net asset value	<u>\$ 478,085,872</u>
Number of shares/units outstanding	<u>38,951,161</u>

- (1) Represents the (i) the performance fee accrued for the period from January 1, 2021 to and including November 2, 2021 payable to the Sub-Adviser in its capacity as our previous external adviser, and (ii) the accrued distributions on the Special Limited Partner's performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership for the period from November 3, 2021 to and including November 30, 2021.
- (2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. Under accounting principals generally accepted in the United States of America ("GAAP"), we accrue the full cost of the stockholder servicing fee as an offering cost at the time we sell Class S, Class T and Class D shares of our common stock. As of November 30, 2021, we have accrued under GAAP approximately \$14.4 million of stockholder servicing fees.

The following table provides a breakdown of our total NAV and NAV per share/unit by class as of November 30, 2021:

NAV Per Share/Unit	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares⁽¹⁾	Class E Shares⁽¹⁾	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Third-party Operating Partnership Units⁽²⁾	Total
Net asset value	\$ 245,820,971	\$ 35,764,236	\$ 17,692,417	\$25,813,168	\$ —	\$ —	\$152,995,080	\$ 478,085,872
Number of shares/units outstanding	20,129,484	2,905,321	1,446,968	2,088,834	—	—	12,380,554	38,951,161
NAV Per Share/Unit as of November 30, 2021	<u>\$ 12.2120</u>	<u>\$ 12.3099</u>	<u>\$ 12.2272</u>	<u>\$ 12.3577</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ 12.3577</u>	

- (1) Class C and Class E shares of our common stock are offered to investors pursuant to private offerings.
- (2) Includes the partnership interests of the Operating Partnership held by the Special Limited Partner and other Operating Partnership interests held by parties other than the Company.

As of November 30, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares.

Set forth below are the weighted averages of the key assumptions in the discounted cash flow methodology used in the November 30, 2021 valuations, based on property types.

Property Type	Discount Rate	Exit Capitalization Rate
Multifamily	6.1%	5.0%
Office	7.7%	6.6%

These assumptions are determined by the Adviser and reviewed by our independent valuation adviser. A change in these assumptions would impact the calculation of the value of our property investments. For example, assuming all other factors remain unchanged, the changes listed below would result in the following effects on our investment values:

Input	Hypothetical Change	Multifamily Investment Values	Office Investment Values
Discount Rate	0.25% decrease	2.0%	1.9%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(2.0)%	(1.8)%
Exit Capitalization Rate	0.25% decrease	3.4%	2.6%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(3.1)%	(2.4)%

The preceding tables do not include recently acquired properties, which are held at cost in accordance with our valuation guidelines, and our unconsolidated interest in Principal Place.

The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our total NAV as of October 31, 2021:

Components of NAV	October 31, 2021
Investments in real properties	\$ 477,970,550
Investments in real estate-related securities	92,554,068
Cash and cash equivalents	24,356,980
Restricted cash	4,830,980
Other assets	6,045,227
Debt obligations	(282,881,384)
Accrued performance fee ⁽¹⁾	(5,163,958)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(164,795)
Management fee payable	(484,751)
Dividend payable	(980,492)
Subscriptions received in advance	—
Other liabilities	(6,863,786)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(22,329,570)
Net asset value	<u>\$ 286,889,069</u>
Number of shares outstanding	<u>24,115,726</u>

(1) Represents the performance fee for the period ended October 31, 2021.

(2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. Under accounting principals generally accepted in the United States of America ("GAAP"), we accrue the full cost of the stockholder servicing fee as an offering cost at the time we sell Class S, Class T and Class D shares of our common stock. As of October 31, 2021, we have accrued under GAAP approximately \$14.5 million of stockholder servicing fees.

The following table provides a breakdown of our total NAV and NAV per share by share class as of October 31, 2021:

NAV Per Share	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Total
Net asset value	\$236,102,805	\$ 33,932,629	\$ 16,853,635	\$ —	\$ —	\$286,889,069
Number of shares outstanding	19,866,735	2,832,606	1,416,385	—	—	24,115,726
NAV per share as of October 31, 2021	\$ 11.8843	\$ 11.9793	\$ 11.8990	\$ —	\$ —	

As of October 31, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares.

Status of Our Current Public Offering

We are currently offering on a continuous basis up to \$7.5 billion in shares of common stock, consisting of up to \$6.0 billion in shares in our primary offering and up to \$1.5 billion in shares pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan. As of the date hereof, we had issued and sold (i) 20,511 shares of our common stock (consisting of 98 Class S shares; 20,413 Class I shares; no Class T or Class D shares were issued or sold as of such date) in the primary offering for total proceeds of \$245,732 and (ii) 101,318 shares of our common stock (consisting of 92,088 Class S shares and 9,230 Class I shares; no Class T or D shares were issued or sold as of such date) pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan for a total value of \$1,204,625. We intend to continue selling shares in the Offering on a monthly basis.

Our initial public offering terminated on November 2, 2021, at which time we had issued and sold in such initial public offering (i) 21,309,998 shares of our common stock, net of repurchases, (consisting of 19,560,817 Class S shares and 1,749,181 Class I shares; no Class T or Class D shares were issued or sold as of such date) in the primary offering for total net proceeds of \$220,614,357 and (ii) 581,248 shares of our common stock (consisting of 546,130 Class S shares and 35,118 Class I shares; no Class T or Class D shares were issued or sold as of such date) pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan for a total value of \$6,138,260.

BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC.
SUPPLEMENT NO. 2 DATED DECEMBER 2, 2021
TO THE PROSPECTUS DATED NOVEMBER 2, 2021

This prospectus supplement (“Supplement”) is part of and should be read in conjunction with the prospectus of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., dated November 2, 2021 (as supplemented to date, the “Prospectus”). Unless otherwise defined herein, capitalized terms used in this Supplement shall have the same meanings as in the Prospectus. References herein to the “Company,” “we,” “us,” or “our” refer to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its subsidiaries unless the context specifically requires otherwise.

The purpose of this Supplement is to disclose a commitment by the Brookfield Investor to purchase up to \$83 million in units of the Operating Partnership.

Commitment by the Brookfield Investor

On November 30, 2021, the Operating Partnership and BUSI II-C L.P., an affiliate of Brookfield (the “Brookfield Investor”), entered into a subscription agreement (the “Subscription Agreement”) pursuant to which the Brookfield Investor agreed to purchase up to \$83 million in Class E Operating Partnership units (“Class E Units”) upon the request of the general partner of the Operating Partnership, of which we are the sole member, at one or more closings held prior to March 1, 2022 in a private offering exempt from registration under Section 4(a)(2) of the Securities Act, or another available exemption under the Securities Act. The purchase price per Class E Unit purchased by the Brookfield Investor pursuant to the Subscription Agreement will be the most recently determined NAV per Class E Unit.

The Class E Units purchased by the Brookfield Investor pursuant to the Subscription Agreement will not be subject to the repurchase arrangement entered into by us, the Operating Partnership and the Brookfield Investor with respect to the Class E Units and Class E shares of our common stock that the Brookfield Investor received in connection with its previously disclosed contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio to the Operating Partnership.

Pursuant to the Subscription Agreement, the general partner of the Operating Partnership, of which we are the sole member, has agreed to waive the twelve-month holding period set forth in Section 8.5(a) of the partnership agreement of the Operating Partnership with respect to Class E Units purchased by the Brookfield Investor pursuant to the Subscription Agreement. The Brookfield Investor will have the right to cause the Operating Partnership to redeem all or a portion of the Class E Units it purchases pursuant to the Subscription Agreement for, at the sole discretion of the General Partner, shares of our common stock, cash or a combination of both. Any redemption of Operating Partnership units will occur at a price based on the NAV of the Class E Units on the date of redemption. In the event the General Partner elects for the Brookfield Investor of such Operating Partnership units to be paid in shares of the Company’s common stock, the Company will pay the Brookfield Investor a number of shares with an aggregate NAV on the date of redemption equal to the aggregate NAV of the Class E Units being redeemed.

In addition, the Subscription Agreement provides that in the case of any redemption of a Class E Unit purchased by the Brookfield Investor pursuant to the Subscription Agreement at any time prior to the first anniversary of the date on which such Class E Unit was issued to the Brookfield Investor, a 2% redemption fee shall apply.

BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC.
SUPPLEMENT NO. 1 DATED NOVEMBER 17, 2021
TO THE PROSPECTUS DATED NOVEMBER 2, 2021

This prospectus supplement (“Supplement”) is part of and should be read in conjunction with the prospectus of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., dated November 2, 2021 (as supplemented to date, the “Prospectus”). Unless otherwise defined herein, capitalized terms used in this Supplement shall have the same meanings as in the Prospectus. References herein to the “Company,” “we,” “us,” or “our” refer to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its subsidiaries unless the context specifically requires otherwise.

The purposes of this Supplement is to disclose:

- an update on our investment portfolio;
- the transaction price for each class of our common stock as of December 1, 2021;
- the calculation of our October 31, 2021 net asset value (“NAV”) per share for each share class;
- an update on our current public offering;
- an increase in the size of our board of directors and the appointment of a new director;
- an amendment to our valuation guidelines;
- the amendment and restatement of our distribution reinvestment plan; and
- our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended September 30, 2021.

Portfolio Updates for the Month Ending October 31, 2021

NAV per share increased month-over-month largely due to modest valuation increases on certain multifamily properties, where we continue to see accelerated rent growth and consistent investor demand for the sector. The portfolio consists of 80% in real property, 15% in real estate-related debt and the remainder in cash and cash equivalents. Our real property investments are split between multifamily (73%) and office (27%). The company’s leverage ratio stands at 45%.

December 1, 2021 Transaction Price

The transaction price for each share class of our common stock for subscriptions accepted as of December 1, 2021 (and repurchases as of November 30, 2021) is as follows:

Transaction Price (per share)		
Class S	\$	11.8843
Class I	\$	11.9793
Class T	\$	11.9793
Class D	\$	11.9793

The transaction price for each of our share classes is equal to such class’s NAV per share as of October 31, 2021. A detailed calculation of the NAV per share is set forth below.

As of October 31, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares. The transaction price for our Class T and Class D shares is based on our aggregate NAV per share as of October 31, 2021 before assessing stockholder servicing fees. The purchase price of our common stock for each share class equals the transaction price of such class, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. The repurchase price for each share class equals the transaction price of such class.

October 31, 2021 NAV Per Share

We calculate NAV per share in accordance with the valuation guidelines approved by our board of directors. We generally use our prior month's NAV per share for the purposes of establishing a price for shares sold in our public offering, as well as establishing a repurchase price for our share repurchase program. Our NAV per share, which is updated as of the last business day of each month, is posted on our website at www.BrookfieldREIT.com and is made available on our toll-free, automated telephone line at 833-625-7348. The December 1, 2021 transaction price is being determined based on our NAV as of October 31, 2021. Please refer to "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines" in our prospectus for important information about how our NAV is determined. The Adviser is ultimately responsible for determining our NAV. The Adviser's determination of our monthly NAV per share is based in part on annual appraisals of each of our properties by independent third-party appraisal firms in individual appraisal reports reviewed by our independent valuation advisor and monthly update appraisals by our independent valuation advisor (where an independent third-party appraisal firm does not provide an appraisal) in accordance with valuation guidelines approved by our board of directors. Our investments in traded real estate securities are valued monthly by the Adviser using quotations from third party pricing vendors. Our independent valuation advisor prepares monthly appraisals of our real estate-related debt investments and property-level debt liabilities.

The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our total NAV as of October 31, 2021:

Components of NAV	October 31, 2021
Investments in real properties	\$ 477,970,550
Investments in real estate-related securities	92,554,068
Cash and cash equivalents	24,356,980
Restricted cash	4,830,980
Other assets	6,045,227
Debt obligations	(282,881,384)
Accrued performance fee ⁽¹⁾	(5,163,958)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(164,795)
Management fee payable	(484,751)
Dividend payable	(980,492)
Subscriptions received in advance	—
Other liabilities	(6,863,786)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(22,329,570)
Net asset value	<u>\$ 286,889,069</u>
Number of shares outstanding	<u>24,115,726</u>

(1) Represents the performance fee for the period ended October 31, 2021.

(2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. Under accounting principals generally accepted in the United States of America ("GAAP"), we accrue the full cost of the stockholder servicing fee as an offering cost at the time we sell Class S, Class T and Class D shares of our common stock. As of October 31, 2021, we have accrued under GAAP approximately \$14.5 million of stockholder servicing fees.

The following table provides a breakdown of our total NAV and NAV per share by share class as of October 31, 2021:

NAV Per Share	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Total
Net asset value	\$236,102,805	\$ 33,932,629	\$ 16,853,635	\$ —	\$ —	\$286,889,069
Number of shares outstanding	19,866,735	2,832,606	1,416,385	—	—	24,115,726
NAV per share as of October 31, 2021	\$ 11.8843	\$ 11.9793	\$ 11.8990	\$ —	\$ —	

As of October 31, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares.

Set forth below are the weighted averages of the key assumptions in the discounted cash flow methodology used in the October 31, 2021 valuations, based on property types.

Property Type	Discount Rate	Exit Capitalization Rate
Multifamily	6.19%	4.83%
Office	7.73%	6.48%

These assumptions are determined by the Adviser and reviewed by our independent valuation adviser. A change in these assumptions would impact the calculation of the value of our property investments. For example, assuming all other factors remain unchanged, the changes listed below would result in the following effects on our investment values:

Input	Hypothetical Change	Multifamily Investment Values	Office Investment Values
Discount Rate	0.25% decrease	1.99%	1.83%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(1.99)%	(1.91)%
Exit Capitalization Rate	0.25% decrease	3.68%	2.52%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(3.13)%	(2.44)%

The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our total NAV as of September 30, 2021:

Components of NAV	September 30, 2021
Investments in real properties	\$ 475,599,071
Investments in real estate-related securities	95,202,806
Cash and cash equivalents	18,275,717
Restricted cash	5,535,629
Other assets	5,708,955
Debt obligations	(282,976,143)
Accrued performance fee ⁽¹⁾	(4,947,892)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(146,992)
Management fee payable	(448,644)
Dividend payable	(903,005)
Subscriptions received in advance	—
Other liabilities	(7,043,026)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(21,836,380)
Net asset value	<u>\$ 282,020,096</u>
Number of shares outstanding	<u>23,720,559</u>

(1) Represents the performance fee for the period ended September 30, 2021.

(2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. The Dealer Manager does not retain any of these fees, all of which are retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers. As of September 30, 2021, we have accrued under GAAP approximately \$14.4 million of stockholder servicing fees.

The following table provides a breakdown of our total NAV and NAV per share by share class as of September 30, 2021:

NAV Per Share	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Total
Net asset value	\$232,259,266	\$ 33,417,032	\$ 16,343,798	\$ —	\$ —	\$282,020,096
Number of shares outstanding	19,555,095	2,792,111	1,373,353	—	—	23,720,559
NAV per share as of September 30, 2021	\$ 11.8772	\$ 11.9684	\$ 11.9007	\$ —	\$ —	

As of September 30, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares.

Status of Our Current Public Offering

We are offering on a continuous basis up to \$7.5 billion in shares of common stock, consisting of up to \$6.0 billion in shares in our primary offering and up to \$1.5 billion in shares pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan.

As of the date hereof, we have not issued or sold any shares in our follow-on public offering. Our initial public offering terminated on November 2, 2021, at which time we had issued and sold in such initial public offering (i) 21,309,894 shares of our common stock, net of repurchases, (consisting of 19,560,817 Class S shares and 1,749,077 Class I shares; no Class T or Class D shares were issued or sold as of such date) in the primary offering for total net proceeds of \$220,613,114 and (ii) 581,189 shares of our common stock (consisting of 546,130 Class S shares and 35,059 Class I shares; no Class T or Class D shares were issued or sold as of such date) pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan for a total value of \$6,137,605.

Increase in Size of Our Board of Directors and Appointment of New Director

On November 11, 2021, our board of directors approved an increase in the number of directors by one to a total of seven directors and appointed Robert L. Stelzl to fill the newly created vacancy, effective immediately. Our board of directors determined that Mr. Stelzl qualifies as an independent director, appointed him as a member of the Audit Committee and designated him as an “audit committee financial expert” as defined by the SEC.

The following updates the section of the Prospectus titled “Management—Directors and Executive Officers”:

Name	Age	Position
Robert L. Stelzl.....	75	Independent Director

Robert L. Stelzl has served as one of our independent directors since November 2021. Mr. Stelzl has served as a member of the board of directors of Brookfield DTLA Fund Office Trust Investor, Inc. (NYSE: DTLA-P) since 2014. In addition, Mr. Stelzl has been a member of the board of trustees of VanEck Funds since 2007 and the chair of its governance committee since 2017. Mr. Stelzl is a private real estate investor and investment manager. In 2003, he retired from Colony Capital, LLC, a global real estate private equity investor, after 14 years as a principal and member of the Investment Committee. Mr. Stelzl holds a M.B.A. from the Harvard Business School, and a B.A. in Architecture from Rice University. Mr. Stelzl is a valuable member of our board of directors because of his experience of over 35 years in commercial real estate.

Amendments to Valuation Guidelines

In the section of the Prospectus entitled “Net Asset Valuation Calculation and Valuation Guidelines,” the second paragraph under the sub-heading “—Valuation of Investments—Consolidated Properties” is replaced with the following:

Each property will then be appraised monthly by the Independent Valuation Advisor and annually by a third-party appraiser thereafter. Annual appraisals completed by the independent third-party appraisal firm will be conducted on a rotating basis with approximately one quarter of the Company’s properties being appraised each quarter. Each month thereafter the Independent Valuation Advisor will appraise the Company’s properties that are not being appraised by an independent third-party appraisal firm. Such appraisals will be based on the then most recent appraisals provided by either the Independent Valuation Advisor or an independent third-party appraisal firm, current market data and other relevant information. Although monthly update appraisals of each of the Company’s real properties will be determined by the Independent Valuation Advisor, such appraisals are based on asset and portfolio level information provided by the Adviser and, with respect to the certain properties (the “Oaktree Option Investments”), Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Sub-Adviser”), including historical operating revenues and expenses of the properties, lease agreements on the properties, budgeted revenues and expenses of the properties, information regarding recent or planned capital expenditures and any other information relevant to valuing the real estate property, which information will be reviewed and professional skepticism applied as to its reasonableness but will not be independently verified by the Independent Valuation Advisor. Properties purchased as a portfolio may be appraised as a single asset and will exclude any portfolio discounts or premiums. Each third-party appraisal is performed in accordance with the Uniform Standards of Professional Appraisal Practice and reviewed by the Independent Valuation Advisor for reasonableness. Upon conclusion of the appraisal, the independent third-party appraisal firm prepares a written report with an estimated fair value of the property. Each third-party appraisal must be reviewed, approved and signed by an individual with the professional MAI designation of the Appraisal Institute. Each appraisal performed by the Independent Valuation Advisor is performed in accordance with the Uniform Standards of Professional Appraisal Practice and reviewed by the Adviser and, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser. Upon conclusion of the appraisal performed by the Independent Valuation Advisor, the Independent Valuation Advisor prepares a written report with an estimated fair value of the property. Each appraisal prepared by the Independent Valuation Advisor must be reviewed, approved and signed by an individual with the professional MAI designation of the Appraisal Institute. All property appraisals shall reflect the current fair

value of the Company's interest in each property consistent with the funds accounting policy (i.e. unit of account). The Company believes its policy of obtaining annual appraisals by independent third parties as well as having the Independent Valuation Advisor prepare updated appraisals at the end of each month will meaningfully enhance the accuracy of the Company's NAV calculation. Any appraisal provided by an independent third-party appraisal firm will be performed in accordance with these Valuation Guidelines and will not be considered in the Company's NAV calculation until the Independent Valuation Advisor has reviewed and confirmed the reasonableness of such appraisal. See "—International Properties" below for how the Company's international properties are valued.

The following is hereby inserted as a new subsection in the section of the Prospectus entitled "Net Asset Valuation Calculation and Valuation Guidelines," immediately following the subsection entitled "—Valuation of Investments —Consolidated Properties":

International Properties

While the Company's international properties are generally valued in accordance with the procedures set forth in "—Consolidated Properties" above, the process is adjusted as follows. The Company's international properties receive annual appraisals by an independent third-party appraisal firm. Each month thereafter the independent third-party appraisal firm provides updated appraisals of the Company's international properties based on current market data and other relevant information. Each appraisal by an independent third-party appraisal firm will be reviewed by the Independent Valuation Advisor as to its reasonableness. For our international properties, each third-party appraisal is performed by a certified expert for real estate valuations.

Amendment and Restatement of Distribution Reinvestment Plan

Appendix B of the Prospectus is deleted in its entirety and replaced with the Distribution Reinvestment Plan attached to this Supplement as Appendix A.

On November 11, 2021, our board of directors approved an amendment and restatement of our distribution reinvestment plan that, among other changes, allows stockholders who purchase shares of common stock pursuant to a private placement to elect to participate in the distribution reinvestment plan. The amendments to the distribution reinvestment plan will be effective immediately.

Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended September 30, 2021

We have filed with the SEC our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended September 30, 2021. The report (without exhibits) is attached to this Supplement as Appendix B.

APPENDIX A

DISTRIBUTION REINVESTMENT PLAN

This Distribution Reinvestment Plan (the “Plan”) is adopted by Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (the “Company”) pursuant to its Articles of Amendment and Restatement (as amended, restated or otherwise modified from time to time, the “Charter”). Unless otherwise defined herein, capitalized terms shall have the same meaning as set forth in the Charter.

1. ***Distribution Reinvestment.*** As agent for the stockholders (the “Stockholders”) of the Company who purchase shares of the Company’s common stock (collectively the “Shares”) pursuant to (i) the Company’s continuous public offering (the “Public Offering”), (ii) the private offering of Class E shares of the Company’s common stock pursuant to an applicable exemption from registration under the Securities Act (the “Class E Private Offering”), or (iii) any future public offering of Shares by the Company (a “Future Public Offering”), and who do not opt out of participating in the Plan or who affirmatively elect to participate in the Plan, as applicable (as set forth in Section 3 below) (the “Participants”), the Company will apply all dividends and other distributions declared and paid in respect of the Shares held by each Participant and attributable to the class of Shares held by such Participant (the “Distributions”), including Distributions paid with respect to any full or fractional Shares acquired under the Plan, to the purchase of additional Shares of the same class for such Participant.

2. ***Effective Date.*** The effective date of this Plan shall be November 2, 2021.

3. ***Procedure for Participation.*** Any Stockholder who has (i) received a Prospectus and purchased Shares pursuant to the Public Offering (unless such Stockholder is a resident of Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont or Washington or is a client of a participating broker-dealer that does not permit automatic enrollment in the Plan), or (ii) purchased Shares pursuant to the Class E Private Offering, will automatically become a Participant unless they elect not to become a Participant by noting such election on their subscription agreement. Any Stockholder who has received a Prospectus and purchased Shares pursuant to the Public Offering and who is a resident of Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont or Washington or is a client of a participating broker-dealer that does not permit automatic enrollment in the Plan will become a Participant only if they elect to become a Participant by noting such election on their subscription agreement. If any Stockholder initially elects not to be a Participant, they may later become a Participant by subsequently completing and executing an enrollment form or any appropriate authorization form as may be available from the Company, the Company’s transfer agent, the dealer manager for the Public Offering or any soliciting dealer participating in the distribution of Shares for the Public Offering. Participation in the Plan will begin with the next Distribution payable after acceptance of a Participant’s subscription, enrollment or authorization. Shares will be purchased under the Plan on the date that Distributions are paid by the Company.

4. ***Suitability.*** Each Participant is requested to promptly notify the Company in writing if the Participant experiences a material change in his or her financial condition, including the failure to meet the income, net worth, investment concentration, status as an “accredited investor” as defined by Regulation D of the Securities Act (solely with respect to purchasers in the Class E Private Offering), or other investment suitability standards imposed by such Participant’s state of residence or the Company and set forth in the Company’s most recent Prospectus or the private placement memorandum with respect to the Class E Private Offering, as applicable. For the avoidance of doubt, this request in no way shifts to the Participant the responsibility of the Company’s sponsor, or any other person selling Shares on behalf of the Company to the Participant, to make every reasonable effort to determine that the purchase of Shares by stockholders who purchased Shares in the Public Offering is a suitable and appropriate investment based on information provided by such Participant.

5. ***Purchase of Shares.***

A. Participants will acquire Shares from the Company (including Shares purchased by the Company for the Plan in a secondary market (if available) or on a stock exchange (if listed)) under the Plan at a price equal to the

NAV per Share applicable to the class of Shares held by the Participant on the date that the Distribution is payable (calculated as of the most recent month end). No upfront selling commissions will be payable with respect to Shares purchased pursuant to the Plan. Participants in the Plan may purchase fractional Shares so that 100% of the Distributions will be used to acquire Shares. However, a Participant will not be able to acquire Shares and such Participant's participation in the Plan will be terminated to the extent that a reinvestment of such Participant's Distributions in Shares would cause the percentage ownership or other limitations contained in the Charter to be violated.

B. Shares to be distributed by the Company in connection with the Plan may (but are not required to) be supplied from: (i) the Shares registered with the SEC in connection with the Public Offering, (ii) Class E shares issued by the Company pursuant to an applicable exemption from registration under the Securities Act, or (iii) Shares to be registered with the SEC in a Future Public Offering for use in the Plan.

6. Taxes. THE REINVESTMENT OF DISTRIBUTIONS DOES NOT RELIEVE A PARTICIPANT OF ANY INCOME TAX LIABILITY THAT MAY BE PAYABLE IN RESPECT OF THE DISTRIBUTIONS. INFORMATION REGARDING POTENTIAL TAX INCOME LIABILITY OF PARTICIPANTS MAY BE FOUND IN THE PUBLIC FILINGS MADE BY THE COMPANY WITH THE SEC.

7. Share Certificates. The ownership of the Shares purchased through the Plan will be in book-entry form unless and until the Company issues certificates for its outstanding Shares.

8. Reports. On a quarterly basis, the Company shall provide each Participant a statement of account describing, as to such Participant: (i) the Distributions reinvested during the quarter; (ii) the number and class of Shares purchased pursuant to the Plan during the quarter; (iii) the per share purchase price for such Shares; and (iv) the total number of Shares purchased on behalf of the Participant under the Plan. On an annual basis, tax information with respect to income earned on Shares under the Plan for the calendar year will be provided to each applicable participant.

9. Termination by Participant. A Participant may terminate participation in the Plan at any time, without penalty, by delivering 10 days' prior written notice to the Company. This notice must be received by the Company prior to the last day of a month in order for a Participant's termination to be effective for such month (*i.e.*, a timely termination notice will be effective as of the last day of a month in which it is timely received and will not affect participation in the Plan for any prior month). Any transfer of Shares by a Participant to a non-Participant will terminate participation in the Plan with respect to the transferred Shares. If a Participant requests that the Company repurchase all or any portion of the Participant's Shares, the Participant's participation in the Plan with respect to the Participant's Shares for which repurchase was requested but that were not repurchased will be terminated. If a Participant terminates Plan participation, the Company may, at its option, ensure that the terminating Participant's account will reflect the whole number of Shares in such Participant's account and provide a check for the cash value of any fractional Share in such account. Upon termination of Plan participation for any reason, future Distributions will be distributed to the Stockholder in cash.

10. Amendment, Suspension or Termination by the Company. The Board of Directors may by majority vote amend any aspect of the Plan; provided that the Plan cannot be amended to eliminate a Participant's right to terminate participation in the Plan and that notice of any material amendment must be provided to Participants at least 10 days prior to the effective date of that amendment. The Board of Directors may by majority vote suspend or terminate the Plan for any reason upon 10 days' written notice to the Participants.

11. Liability of the Company. The Company shall not be liable for any act done in good faith, or for any good faith omission to act, including, without limitation, any claims or liability (i) arising out of failure to terminate a Participant's account upon such Participant's death prior to timely receipt of notice in writing of such death or (ii) with respect to the time and the prices at which Shares are purchased or sold for a Participant's account. To the extent that indemnification may apply to liabilities arising under the Securities Act, or the securities laws of a particular state, the Company has been advised that, in the opinion of the SEC and certain state securities commissioners, such indemnification is contrary to public policy and, therefore, unenforceable.

APPENDIX B

UNITED STATES
SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20549
FORM 10-Q

(Mark One)

☒ **QUARTERLY REPORT PURSUANT TO SECTION 13 OR 15(d) OF THE SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934**

FOR THE QUARTERLY PERIOD ENDED SEPTEMBER 30, 2021

OR

☐ **TRANSITION REPORT PURSUANT TO SECTION 13 OR 15(d) OF THE SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934**

FOR THE TRANSITION PERIOD FROM _____ TO _____

Commission File Number: 333-255557

Brookfield
Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

(Exact name of registrant as specified in its charter)

Maryland

(State or other jurisdiction of
incorporation or organization)

82-2365593

(I.R.S. Employer
Identification No.)

250 Vesey Street, 15th Floor

New York, NY 10281

(Address of principal executive offices) (Zip Code)

(212) 417-7000

(Registrant's telephone number, including area code)

Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(b) of the Act: None

<u>Title of each class</u>	<u>Trading Symbol(s)</u>	<u>Name of each exchange on which registered</u>
----------------------------	--------------------------	--

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant (1) has filed all reports required to be filed by Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to file such reports), and (2) has been subject to such filing requirements for the past 90 days. Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant has submitted electronically every Interactive Data File required to be submitted pursuant to Rule 405 of Regulation S-T (§232.405 of this chapter) during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to submit such files). Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the Registrant is a large accelerated filer, an accelerated filer, a non-accelerated filer, a smaller reporting company, or an emerging growth company. See the definitions of "large accelerated filer," "accelerated filer," "smaller reporting company," and "emerging growth company" in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act.

Large accelerated filer ☐

Accelerated filer ☐

Non-accelerated filer ☒

Smaller reporting company ☐

Emerging growth company ☒

If an emerging growth company, indicate by check mark if the registrant has elected not to use the extended transition period for complying with any new or revised financial accounting standards provided pursuant to Section 13(a) of the Exchange Act. ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a shell company (as defined in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act). Yes ☐ No ☒

The number of the registrant's outstanding shares of common stock, par value \$0.01 per share, as of November 15, 2021 was 24,454,799, consisting of 2,900,883 Class I shares, 20,106,948 Class S shares and 1,446,968 Class C shares.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PART I.	<u>FINANCIAL INFORMATION</u>	<u>1</u>
ITEM 1.	<u>FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Unaudited)</u>	<u>1</u>
	<u>Consolidated Balance Sheets as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020</u>	<u>1</u>
	<u>Consolidated Statements of Operations for the three and nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020</u>	<u>3</u>
	<u>Consolidated Statements of Changes in Stockholders' Equity for the three and nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020</u>	<u>4</u>
	<u>Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020</u>	<u>6</u>
	<u>Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements</u>	<u>8</u>
ITEM 2.	<u>MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS OF FINANCIAL CONDITION AND RESULTS OF OPERATIONS</u>	<u>35</u>
ITEM 3.	<u>QUANTITATIVE AND QUALITATIVE DISCLOSURES ABOUT MARKET RISK</u>	<u>52</u>
ITEM 4.	<u>CONTROLS AND PROCEDURES</u>	<u>53</u>
PART II.	<u>OTHER INFORMATION</u>	<u>53</u>
ITEM 1.	<u>LEGAL PROCEEDINGS</u>	<u>53</u>
ITEM 1A.	<u>RISK FACTORS</u>	<u>53</u>
ITEM 2.	<u>UNREGISTERED SALES OF EQUITY SECURITIES AND USE OF PROCEEDS</u>	<u>56</u>
ITEM 3.	<u>DEFAULTS UPON SENIOR SECURITIES</u>	<u>58</u>
ITEM 4.	<u>MINE SAFETY DISCLOSURES</u>	<u>58</u>
ITEM 5.	<u>OTHER INFORMATION</u>	<u>58</u>
ITEM 6.	<u>EXHIBITS</u>	<u>59</u>
	<u>SIGNATURES</u>	<u>60</u>

WEBSITE DISCLOSURE

Investors and others should note that we use our website, *www.BrookfieldREIT.com*, to announce material information to investors and the marketplace. While not all of the information that we post on our website is of a material nature, some information could be deemed to be material. Accordingly, we encourage investors, the media, and others interested in us to review the information that we share on our website. Information contained on, or available through, our website is not incorporated by reference into this document.

PART I. FINANCIAL INFORMATION

ITEM 1. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.
Consolidated Balance Sheets

	September 30, 2021 (Unaudited)	December 31, 2020
Assets		
Investments in real estate, net of accumulated depreciation and investments held for sale	\$ 306,070,724	\$ 315,308,436
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities, net of accumulated depreciation and investments held for sale	69,039,705	74,464,566
Intangible assets, net	9,016,603	10,901,176
Cash and cash equivalents	17,820,784	32,740,150
Restricted cash	5,062,418	3,279,075
Accounts and other receivables, net	3,808,677	3,074,459
Other assets	1,640,051	1,105,747
Assets held for sale	103,266,708	—
Total Assets	\$ 515,725,670	\$ 440,873,609
Liabilities and Equity		
Mortgage loans, net held for sale	\$ 227,907,235	\$ 229,186,956
Due to affiliates	12,268,963	12,123,459
Intangible liabilities, net	51,230	69,864
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	20,860,717	6,309,381
Liabilities held for sale	53,723,016	—
Commitments and contingencies (Note 13)	—	—
Total Liabilities	314,811,161	247,689,660
Stockholders' Equity		
Preferred stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 50,000,000 shares authorized; no shares issued nor outstanding at September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, respectively	—	—
Common stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 1,000,000,000 shares authorized; 23,720,559 and 20,510,001 shares issued and outstanding at September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, respectively	237,205	205,099
Additional paid-in capital	222,510,877	200,440,567
Accumulated deficit	(28,897,506)	(15,179,566)
Total Stockholders' Equity	193,850,576	185,466,100
Non-controlling interests attributable to third party joint ventures	7,063,933	7,717,849
Total Equity	200,914,509	193,183,949
Total Liabilities and Stockholders' Equity	\$ 515,725,670	\$ 440,873,609

See accompanying notes to consolidated financial statements.

The following table presents the assets and liabilities of investments consolidated as variable interest entities for which the Company is determined to be the primary beneficiary.

	<u>September 30, 2021</u>	<u>December 31, 2020</u>
Assets		
Investments in real estate, net	\$ 232,186,249	\$ 315,308,436
Intangible assets, net	7,880,301	10,901,176
Cash and cash equivalents	1,845,923	3,060,611
Restricted cash	5,062,418	3,279,075
Accounts and other receivables, net	2,894,935	2,778,108
Other assets	879,556	1,010,972
Assets held for sale	78,266,708	—
Total Assets	\$ 329,016,090	\$ 336,338,378
Liabilities		
Mortgage loans, net held for sale	\$ 176,707,796	\$ 229,186,956
Intangible liabilities, net	51,230	69,864
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	4,370,719	4,761,810
Liabilities held for sale	53,723,016	—
Total Liabilities	\$ 234,852,761	\$ 234,018,630

See accompanying notes to consolidated financial statements.

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.
Consolidated Statements of Operations (Unaudited)

	For the Three Months Ended		For the Nine Months Ended	
	September 30, 2021	September 30, 2020	September 30, 2021	September 30, 2020
Revenues				
Rental revenues	\$ 7,990,019	\$ 6,012,763	\$ 22,657,008	\$ 17,372,157
Other revenues	479,552	290,457	1,344,495	875,895
Total revenues	8,469,571	6,303,220	24,001,503	18,248,052
Expenses				
Rental property operating	3,508,587	2,712,727	10,252,430	7,199,486
General and administrative	1,119,953	849,447	3,187,513	2,239,424
Management fee	643,490	504,197	1,766,928	635,187
Performance fee	3,686,804	494,497	4,947,892	1,492,826
Depreciation and amortization	3,350,031	3,009,796	11,462,760	10,175,613
Total expenses	12,308,865	7,570,664	31,617,523	21,742,536
Other income (expense)				
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	1,326,228	1,116,904	3,880,813	3,808,584
Interest expense	(1,476,601)	(1,127,441)	(4,251,466)	(3,749,763)
Realized gain (loss) on investments	296,975	(154,435)	1,277,640	(154,435)
Unrealized (loss) gain on investments	(93,557)	1,697,134	226,426	1,434,067
Total other income	53,045	1,532,162	1,133,413	1,338,453
Net (loss) income	(3,786,249)	264,718	(6,482,607)	(2,156,031)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests	2,140	36,348	191,410	250,996
Net (loss) income attributable to stockholders	\$ (3,784,109)	\$ 301,066	\$ (6,291,197)	\$ (1,905,035)
Per common share data:				
Net (loss) income per share of common stock				
Basic	\$ (0.17)	\$ 0.02	\$ (0.29)	\$ (0.10)
Diluted	\$ (0.17)	\$ 0.02	\$ (0.29)	\$ (0.10)
Weighted average number of shares outstanding				
Basic	22,667,470	19,513,576	22,027,204	18,382,678
Diluted	22,667,470	19,516,127	22,027,204	18,382,678

See accompanying notes to consolidated financial statements.

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.
Consolidated Statements of Changes in Stockholders' Equity (Unaudited)

For the Three Months Ended September 30, 2021									
Par Value									
	Common Stock Class I	Common Stock Class S	Common Stock Class C	Common Stock Class T	Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital	Accumulated Deficit	Total Stockholders' Equity	Non- controlling Interests
Shares	21,237,215	\$ 34,481	\$ 168,747	\$ 9,144	\$ —	\$ —	\$ (22,558,358)	\$ 187,197,743	7,219,569
Balance at June 30, 2021									
Share-based compensation	—	—	—	—	—	17,644	—	17,644	—
Distribution reinvestments	120,367	42	1,162	—	—	1,378,981	—	1,380,185	—
Class I common stock issued	411,647	4,116	—	—	—	4,423,897	—	4,428,013	—
Class S common stock issued	2,629,321	—	26,293	—	—	28,640,927	—	28,667,220	—
Class C common stock issued	458,952	—	4,590	—	—	4,972,609	—	4,977,199	—
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	22,104
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2,555,039)	(2,555,039)	(175,600)
Repurchases	(1,136,943)	(10,718)	(652)	—	—	(11,436,328)	—	(11,447,698)	—
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	(15,030,582)	—	(15,030,582)	—
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	(3,784,109)	(3,784,109)	(2,140)
Balance at September 30, 2021	23,720,559	\$ 27,921	\$ 195,550	\$ 13,734	\$ —	\$ 222,510,877	\$ (28,897,506)	\$ 193,850,576	\$ 7,063,933

For the Three Months Ended September 30, 2020									
Par Value									
	Common Stock Class I	Common Stock Class S	Common Stock Class C	Common Stock Class T	Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital	Accumulated Deficit	Total Stockholders' Equity	Non- controlling Interests
Shares	18,916,995	\$ 83,040	\$ 106,129	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 184,693,174	\$ (10,918,894)	\$ 173,963,449	\$ 5,862,169
Balance at June 30, 2020									
Share-based compensation	—	—	—	—	—	18,219	—	18,219	—
Distribution reinvestments	62,887	24	606	—	—	646,839	—	647,469	—
Class I common stock issued	73,201	732	—	—	—	757,221	—	757,953	—
Class S common stock issued	1,164,955	—	11,650	—	—	12,039,320	—	12,050,970	—
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	39,167
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1,896,628)	(1,896,628)	(107,150)
Repurchases	(789,875)	(7,899)	—	—	—	(7,890,851)	—	(7,898,750)	—
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	(376,982)	—	(376,982)	—
Net income (loss)	—	—	—	—	—	—	301,066	301,066	(36,348)
Balance at September 30, 2020	19,428,163	\$ 75,897	\$ 118,385	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 189,886,940	\$ (12,514,456)	\$ 177,566,766	\$ 5,757,838

For the Nine Months Ended September 30, 2021

	Par Value											
	Shares	Common Stock					Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital	Accumulated Deficit	Total Stockholders' Equity	Non-controlling Interests	Total Equity
		Class I	Class S	Class C	Class T	Class D						
Balance at December 31, 2020	20,510,001	\$ 74,773	\$ 130,326	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 200,440,567	\$ (15,179,566)	\$ 185,466,100	7,717,849	\$ 193,183,949
Share-based compensation	6,840	68	—	—	—	—	—	52,884	—	52,952	—	52,952
Distribution reinvestments	312,743	143	2,985	—	—	—	—	3,407,929	—	3,411,057	—	3,411,057
Class I common stock issued	1,677,059	16,771	—	—	—	—	—	17,993,702	—	18,010,473	—	18,010,473
Class S common stock issued	6,576,764	—	65,767	—	—	—	—	70,498,498	—	70,564,265	—	70,564,265
Class C common stock issued	1,373,353	—	—	—	13,734	—	—	14,722,542	—	14,736,276	—	14,736,276
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	80,169	80,169
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(7,426,743)	(7,426,743)	(542,675)	(7,969,418)
Repurchases	(6,736,201)	(63,834)	(3,528)	—	—	—	—	(67,642,581)	—	(67,709,943)	—	(67,709,943)
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(16,962,664)	—	(16,962,664)	—	(16,962,664)
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(6,291,197)	(6,291,197)	(191,410)	(6,482,607)
Balance at September 30, 2021	23,720,559	\$ 27,921	\$ 195,550	\$ 13,734	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 222,510,877	\$ (28,897,506)	\$ 193,850,576	\$ 7,063,933	\$ 200,914,509

For the Nine Months Ended September 30, 2020

	Par Value											
	Shares	Common Stock					Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital	Accumulated Deficit	Total Stockholders' Equity	Non-controlling Interests	Total Equity
		Class I	Class S	Class C	Class T	Class D						
Balance at December 31, 2019	14,997,217	\$ 91,456	\$ 58,516	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 145,350,064	\$ (5,430,110)	\$ 140,069,926	\$ 5,348,012	\$ 145,417,938
Share-based compensation	5,749	—	—	—	—	—	—	54,229	—	54,229	—	54,229
Distribution reinvestments	144,773	65	1,384	—	—	—	—	1,480,133	—	1,481,582	—	1,481,582
Class I common stock issued	125,051	1,308	—	—	—	—	—	1,281,704	—	1,283,012	—	1,283,012
Class S common stock issued	5,914,237	—	59,141	—	—	—	—	60,507,253	—	60,566,394	—	60,566,394
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	959,249	959,249
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(5,179,311)	(5,179,311)	(298,427)	(5,477,738)
Repurchases	(1,758,864)	(16,932)	(656)	—	—	—	—	(17,553,300)	—	(17,570,888)	—	(17,570,888)
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1,233,143)	—	(1,233,143)	—	(1,233,143)
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1,905,035)	(1,905,035)	(250,996)	(2,156,031)
Balance at September 30, 2020	19,428,163	\$ 75,897	\$ 118,385	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 189,886,940	\$ (12,514,456)	\$ 177,566,766	\$ 5,757,838	\$ 183,324,604

See accompanying notes to consolidated financial statements.

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.
Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows (Unaudited)

	For the Nine Months Ended	
	September 30, 2021	September 30, 2020
Cash flows from operating activities:		
Net loss	\$ (6,482,607)	\$ (2,156,031)
Adjustments to reconcile net loss to net cash provided by operating activities:		
Depreciation and amortization	11,462,760	10,175,613
Management fees	1,766,928	635,187
Amortization of above and below market leases and lease inducements	165,560	(78,487)
Amortization of restricted stock grants	52,952	54,229
Amortization of deferred financing costs	214,546	155,269
Amortization of origination fees and discount	(129,660)	(431,640)
Capitalized interest from the real-estate loans	(641,373)	—
Realized (gain) loss on investments in real estate-related loans and securities	(1,277,640)	154,435
Unrealized loss on investments in real estate-related loans and securities	(226,426)	(1,434,067)
Changes in assets and liabilities:		
Increase in lease inducements and origination costs	(132,274)	—
Increase in other assets	(626,067)	(730,535)
Increase in accounts and other receivables	(482,809)	(691,017)
Increase in accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	1,533,792	1,474,742
Increase (decrease) in due to affiliates	1,357,476	(35,174)
Net cash provided by operating activities	6,555,158	8,585,350
Cash flows from investing activities		
Acquisitions of real estate	(75,152,886)	(41,024,719)
Purchase and funding of real estate-related loans and securities	(30,231,024)	(33,297,470)
Proceeds from sale of real estate-related loans and securities	6,321,963	4,845,565
Principal repayments from real estate-related loans	5,722,892	—
Building improvements	(2,408,970)	(2,450,362)
Net cash used in investing activities	(95,748,025)	(71,926,986)
Cash flows from financing activities:		
Proceeds from mortgage loans	51,628,338	27,900,000
Payment of deferred financing costs	(319,619)	(356,450)
Proceeds from issuance of common stock	101,658,802	61,551,480
Repurchases of common stock	(70,139,372)	(13,925,889)
Payment of offering costs	(1,579,475)	(1,149,269)
Distributions to non-controlling interests	(542,675)	(298,424)
Contributions from non-controlling interests	80,169	959,246
Distributions	(3,881,204)	(3,056,518)
Net cash provided by financing activities	76,904,964	71,624,176
Net change in cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash	(12,287,903)	8,282,540
Cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash, beginning of period	36,019,225	31,050,204
Cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash included in assets held for sale, end of period	848,120	—
Cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash, end of period	\$ 22,883,202	\$ 39,332,744

Reconciliation of cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash to the consolidated balance sheets:

	For the Nine Months Ended	
	September 30, 2021	September 30, 2020
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 17,820,784	\$ 35,281,822
Restricted cash	5,062,418	4,050,922
Total cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash	<u>\$ 22,883,202</u>	<u>\$ 39,332,744</u>

Supplemental disclosures:

Interest paid	\$ 3,958,100	\$ 3,577,860
---------------	--------------	--------------

Non-cash investing and financing activities:

Accrued distributions	\$ 903,005	\$ 641,154
Accrued stockholder servicing fee	\$ 14,376,827	\$ 83,960
Accrued offering costs	\$ 1,102,742	\$ —
Distributions reinvested	\$ 3,411,057	\$ 1,481,582
Accrued management fees in due to affiliates	\$ 384,219	\$ 337,238
Management fees paid in shares	\$ 1,652,212	\$ 297,949
Accrued building improvements	\$ 13,963	\$ 115,712
Real estate related loan repayment in accounts receivable	\$ 394,810	\$ —
Accrued repurchases in due to affiliates	\$ 208,070	\$ 3,645,000

See accompanying notes to financial statements.

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.
Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements
(Unaudited)

1. Organization and Business Purpose

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (formerly Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.) (the “Company”) was formed on July 27, 2017 as a Maryland corporation and intends to maintain its qualification as a real estate investment trust (“REIT”) for U.S. federal income tax purposes. The Company seeks to invest primarily in well-located, high quality commercial real estate assets that generate strong current cash flow and could further appreciate in value through moderate leasing and repositioning strategies. Moreover, to a lesser extent, the Company invests in real estate-related investments, including private loans and traded real estate-related securities that will help maintain liquidity. The Company is structured as an “UPREIT,” which means that it owns substantially all of its assets through its operating partnership, Brookfield REIT Operating Partnership L.P. (the “Operating Partnership”). The Company is externally managed by Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC (the “Adviser”), an affiliate of Brookfield Asset Management Inc. (together with its affiliates, “Brookfield”). Prior to the Adviser Transition (as defined below) that occurred on November 2, 2021, the Company was externally managed by Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Oaktree Adviser”), an affiliate of Oaktree Capital Management, L.P. (“Oaktree”).

On July 15, 2021, the Company entered into an adviser transition agreement (the “Adviser Transition Agreement”) with the Adviser and the Oaktree Adviser. On November 2, 2021, pursuant to the terms of the Adviser Transition Agreement, the Company (i) accepted the resignation of the Oaktree Adviser as its external adviser under the previous advisory agreement between the Company and the Oaktree Adviser, and (ii) entered into a new advisory agreement (the “Advisory Agreement”) with the Adviser (together, with the related transactions authorized by the Company’s board of directors or otherwise contemplated in connection with the Company’s entry into the Adviser Transition Agreement, referred to collectively as the “Adviser Transition”).

In addition, on November 2, 2021, the Company, the Adviser and the Operating Partnership entered into sub-advisory agreements with the Oaktree Adviser in connection with the Adviser Transition, pursuant to which the Oaktree Adviser (i) manages certain of the Company’s real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments that were acquired by the Company prior to the Adviser Transition and (ii) selects and manages the Company’s liquid assets. See Note 15, *Subsequent Events*, for a more detailed discussion of the Adviser Transition.

On April 30, 2018, the Securities and Exchange Commission (the “SEC”), declared effective the Company’s registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-223022) for its initial public offering of up to \$1,600,000,000 in shares in its primary offering and up to \$400,000,000 in shares pursuant to its distribution reinvestment plan (the “Initial Public Offering”). As of December 6, 2019, the Company had satisfied the minimum offering requirement for the Initial Public Offering and the Company’s board of directors authorized the release of proceeds from escrow. As of such date, the escrow agent released gross proceeds of approximately \$150.0 million (including approximately \$86.9 million that was funded by Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. (the “Oaktree Investor”)) to the Company in connection with the sale of shares of the Company’s common stock.

On November 2, 2021, the SEC declared effective the Company’s registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-255557) for its follow-on public offering of up to \$6,000,000,000 in shares in its primary offering and up to \$1,500,000,000 in shares pursuant to its distribution reinvestment plan (the “Follow-On Public Offering”). The Initial Public Offering terminated upon the commencement of the Follow-On Public Offering.

Pursuant to the Follow-On Public Offering, the Company is offering to sell any combination of four classes of shares of its common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares, with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. The purchase price per share for each class of common stock in the Follow-On Public Offering will vary and will generally equal the Company’s prior month’s net asset value (“NAV”) per share, as determined monthly, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees.

As of September 30, 2021, the Company owned six investments in real estate, five investments in real estate-related loans and eight investments in floating-rate commercial mortgage backed securities (“CMBS”).

2. Capitalization

As of September 30, 2021, the Company was authorized to issue up to \$2,000,000,000 of common stock. On April 11, 2018, the Company amended and restated its charter to authorize the following classes of stock:

Classification	No. of Authorized Shares	Par Value Per Share
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class T common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class S common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class D common stock	125,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class C common stock	125,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

On November 2, 2021, the Company filed articles supplementary to its charter to add a newly-designated Class E common stock, \$0.01 par value per share, pursuant to which the charter was amended to authorize the following classes of stock:

Classification	No. of Authorized Shares	Par Value Per Share
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class T common stock	225,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class S common stock	225,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class D common stock	100,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class C common stock	100,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class E common stock	100,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

3. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies

Basis of Presentation

The accompanying unaudited interim financial statements have been prepared in accordance with the instructions to Form 10-Q and Article 10 of Regulation S-X. Accordingly, they do not include all information and footnotes required by accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America (“GAAP”) for complete financial statements. These statements reflect all normal and recurring adjustments which, in the opinion of management, are necessary to present fairly the financial position, results of operations and cash flows of the Company for the interim periods presented. However, the results of operations for the interim period presented are not necessarily indicative of the results that may be expected for the year ending December 31, 2021, or any other future period.

The Company consolidates entities in which it retains a controlling financial interest or entities that meet the definition of a variable interest entity (“VIE”) for which it is deemed to be the primary beneficiary. In performing an analysis of whether it is the primary beneficiary, at initial investment and at each quarterly reporting period, the Company considers whether it individually has the power to direct the activities of the VIE that most significantly affect the entity’s economic performance and also has the obligation to absorb losses or the right to receive benefits of the VIE that could potentially be significant to the VIE. The determination of whether an entity is a VIE, and whether the Company is the primary beneficiary, involves significant judgments, including the determination of which activities most significantly affect the entity’s performance, estimates about the current and future fair values and performance of assets held by the entity and/or general market conditions.

If an entity is determined to be a VIE, the Company evaluates whether it is the primary beneficiary. The primary beneficiary analysis is a qualitative analysis based on power and benefits. The Company consolidates a VIE if it has both power and benefits—that is, (i) the power to direct the activities of a VIE that most significantly influence the VIE’s economic performance, and (ii) the obligation to absorb losses of the VIE that could potentially be significant to the VIE, or the right to receive benefits from the VIE that potentially could be significant to the VIE. The Company consolidates all VIEs for which it is the primary beneficiary, including the Company’s joint ventures with TruAmerica Multifamily, LLC (“TruAmerica”), Hines

Interests Limited Partnership (“Hines”), Holland Partner Group (“Holland”) and Waterford Property Company (“Waterford”) to hold the Anzio Apartments/Arbors, Two Liberty, Ezlyn and Lakes properties, respectively (see Note 4). As of September 30, 2021, the total assets and liabilities of the Company’s consolidated VIEs, were \$329.0 million and \$234.9 million, respectively. Such amounts are included on the Company’s Consolidated Balance Sheets. For each of our Company’s consolidated VIEs, certain assets are pledged as collateral for specific obligations of the VIE. There are no creditors or other partners of the Company’s consolidated VIEs that have recourse to its general credit. The Company’s maximum exposure to the Company’s consolidated VIEs is limited to the Company’s variable interests in each VIE.

If a legal entity fails to meet any of the three characteristics of a VIE (due to insufficiency of equity, existence of non-substantive voting rights, or lack of a controlling financial interest), the Company then evaluates such entity under the voting model. Under the voting model, the Company consolidates the entity if it determines that it, directly or indirectly, has greater than 50% of the voting rights and that other equity holders do not have substantive participating rights.

If the Company has a variable interest in a VIE but is not the primary beneficiary, or if the Company has the ability to exercise significant influence over a voting interest entity but does not have control, it accounts for its investment using the equity method of accounting.

Investments in Real Estate

The Company evaluates each real estate acquisition to determine whether the integrated set of acquired assets and activities meets the definition of a business. Generally, acquisitions of real estate or in-substance real estate are not expected to meet the definition of a business because substantially all of the fair value is concentrated in a single identifiable asset or group of similar identifiable assets (i.e. land, buildings and related intangible assets) or because the acquisition does not include a substantive process in the form of an acquired workforce or an acquired contract that cannot be replaced without significant cost, effort or delay. When evaluating acquired service or management contracts, the Company considers the nature of the services performed, the terms of the contract relative to similar arm’s length contracts, and the availability of comparable service providers in evaluating whether the acquired contract constitutes a substantive process. The acquisitions of Anzio Apartments, Two Liberty, Ezlyn, Lakes, Arbors and Federal Hill properties were accounted for as asset acquisitions because substantially all of the fair value was concentrated in the land, buildings and related intangible assets.

For acquisitions of real estate and in-substance real estate that are accounted for as business combinations, the Company recognizes the assets acquired (including the intangible value of acquired above- or below-market leases, acquired in-place leases, tenant relationships and other intangible assets or liabilities), liabilities assumed, noncontrolling interests, and previously existing ownership interests, if any, at fair value as of the acquisition date. Any excess (deficit) of the consideration transferred relative to the fair value of the net assets acquired is recognized as goodwill (bargain purchase gain). In business combinations, the preliminary purchase price allocation may be subject to change based upon additional information about facts and circumstances that existed as of the acquisition date, with such measurement period extending no later than 12 months from the acquisition date. Acquisition costs related to business combinations are expensed as incurred.

Acquisitions of real estate and in-substance real estate that do not meet the definition of a business are accounted for as asset acquisitions. The accounting model for asset acquisitions is similar to the accounting model for business combinations except that the consideration transferred (including acquisition costs) is allocated to the acquired assets and assumed liabilities on a relative fair value basis. As a result, asset acquisitions do not result in the recognition of goodwill or a bargain purchase gain. The results of operations of acquired properties are included in the Company’s results of operations from the respective dates of acquisition. Estimates of future cash flows used to estimate the fair values of identifiable assets acquired and liabilities assumed are based upon a number of factors including the property’s historical operating results, known and anticipated trends, and market and economic conditions. Values of buildings and improvements are determined on an as-if-vacant basis.

The estimated fair value of acquired in-place leases include the costs the Company would have incurred to lease the properties to their occupancy levels at the date of acquisition. Such estimates include the fair value of leasing commissions, legal costs and other direct costs that would be incurred to lease the properties to such occupancy levels. The Company evaluates avoided costs over the time period over which occupancy levels at the date of acquisition would be achieved had the property been acquired vacant. Such evaluation includes an estimate of the net market-based rental revenues and net operating costs (primarily consisting of real estate taxes, insurance and utilities) that would be incurred during the lease-up period. Acquired in-place leases are amortized over the remaining lease terms as a component of depreciation and amortization expense.

For acquired in-place leases, above- and below-market lease values are recorded based on the present value (using an interest rate that reflects the risks associated with the lease acquired) of the difference between the contractual amounts to be paid pursuant to the in-place leases and management’s estimate of fair market value lease rates for the corresponding in-place leases. The values of acquired above- and below-market leases are amortized over the terms of the related leases and recognized as either increases (for below-market leases) or decreases (for above-market leases) to rental revenue. Should a tenant terminate its lease, the unamortized portion of the in-place lease value is charged to amortization expense and the unamortized portion of the above- or below-market lease value is charged to rental revenue.

Expenditures that improve or extend the life of an acquired property are capitalized and depreciated over their estimated useful life. Expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs are expensed as incurred.

The cost of buildings and improvements includes the purchase price of the Company's properties and any acquisition-related costs, along with any subsequent improvements to such properties. The Company's investments in real estate are stated at cost and are generally depreciated on a straight-line basis over the estimated useful lives of the assets as follows:

Description	Depreciable Life
Building	30-40 years
Building and site improvements	5-10 years
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	1-7 years
Tenant improvements	Shorter of estimated useful life or lease term
In-place lease intangibles	Over lease term
Above and below market leases	Over lease term
Lease origination costs	Over lease term

The Company reviews its real estate portfolio on a periodic basis to ascertain if there are any indicators of impairment in the carrying values of any of its real estate assets, including deferred costs and intangibles, in order to determine if there is any need for an impairment charge. In reviewing the portfolio, the Company examines the type of asset, the economic situation in the area in which the asset is located, the economic situation in the industry in which the tenant is involved and the timeliness of the payments made by the tenant under its lease, as well as any current correspondence that may have been had with the tenant, including property inspection reports. For each real estate asset for which indicators of impairment are identified, the Company performs a recoverability analysis that compares future undiscounted cash flows expected to result from the use and eventual disposition of the asset to its carrying value. If the undiscounted cash flow analysis yields an amount which is less than the asset's carrying amount, an impairment loss will be recorded equal to the amount by which the carrying value of the asset exceeds its estimated fair value. The estimated fair value is determined using a discounted cash flow model of the expected future cash flows through the useful life of the property. Real estate assets that are expected to be disposed of are valued at the lower of carrying amount or fair value less costs to sell on an individual asset basis. As of September 30, 2021, the Company had not identified any indicators of impairment with respect to its real estate portfolio.

The Company classifies the assets and liabilities related to its real estate investments as held for sale when a sale is probable to occur within one year. The Company considers a sale to be probable when a sale has been approved, a binding contract has been executed, the buyer has posted a non-refundable deposit, and there are limited contingencies to closing. The Company classifies assets and liabilities held for sale at the lower of depreciated cost or fair value less closing costs. Assets and liabilities held for sale are presented separately on the Company's Consolidated Balance Sheets. Refer to Note 10 for additional details.

Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities

Loans that the Company has the intent and ability to hold for the foreseeable future are classified as held for investment. Originated loans are recorded at amortized cost, or outstanding unpaid principal balance less net deferred loan fees. Net deferred loan fees include unamortized origination and other fees charged to the borrower less direct incremental loan origination costs incurred by the Company. Purchased loans are recorded at amortized cost, or unpaid principal balance plus purchase premium or less unamortized discount. Costs to purchase loans are expensed as incurred.

Interest income is recognized based upon contractual interest rate and unpaid principal balance of the loans. Net deferred loan fees on originated loans are deferred and amortized as adjustments to interest income over the expected life of the loans using the effective yield method. Premium or discount on purchased loans are amortized as adjustments to interest income over the expected life of the loans using the effective yield method. When a loan is prepaid, prepayment fees and any excess of proceeds over the carrying amount of the loan are recognized as additional interest income.

Loans that are past due 90 days or more as to principal or interest, or where reasonable doubt exists as to timely collection, are generally considered nonperforming and placed on nonaccrual. Interest receivable is reversed against interest income when loans are placed on nonaccrual status. Interest collected on a nonaccrual loan is either recognized as income on a cash basis or applied as a reduction to the loan's carrying value, depending on the ultimate collectability of the loan. Loans may be restored to accrual status when all principal and interest are current and full repayment of the remaining contractual principal and interest are reasonably assured.

Unrealized gain/loss on floating rate debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the Consolidated Statements of Operations.

Loans are considered to be impaired when it is probable that the Company will not be able to collect all amounts due in accordance with contractual terms, including consideration of the underlying collateral value. As of September 30, 2021, each of the Company's real-estate related loans was performing in accordance with its contractual terms and management has not established an allowance for loan losses.

Although the Company generally holds its investments in real estate-related loans as long-term investments, the Company may occasionally classify some of its investments as held for sale. Investments in real estate-related loans held for sale will be reported at the lower of cost or fair value as of the date management decides that a sale will occur. The amount of any adjustment will be charged to income.

Use of Estimates

The preparation of the financial statements in conformity with GAAP requires management to make estimates and assumptions that affect the reported amounts of assets and liabilities and disclosures of contingent assets and liabilities and accrued expenses at the date of the balance sheet. The Company believes the estimates and assumptions underlying the consolidated financial statements are reasonable and supportable based on the information available as of September 30, 2021. However, uncertainty over the ultimate impact COVID-19 will have on the global economy and the Company's business makes any estimates and assumptions as of September 30, 2021 inherently less certain than they would be absent the current and potential impacts of COVID-19. Actual results could differ from those estimates.

Revenue Recognition

Rental revenue primarily consists of base rent arising from tenant leases at the Company's properties. Rental revenue is recognized on a straight-line basis over the life of the lease, including any rent steps or abatement provisions. The Company begins to recognize revenue upon the acquisition of the related property or when a tenant takes possession of the leased space. Other rental revenues include amounts due from tenants for costs related to common area maintenance, real estate taxes, and other recoverable costs included in lease agreements. The Company recognizes the reimbursement of such costs incurred as tenant reimbursement income.

The Company periodically reviews tenant receivables and unbilled rent receivables to determine whether they are collectible. In making this determination, the Company considers each tenant's payment history and financial condition. If a receivable is deemed to be uncollectible, the Company will either reserve for the receivable through an allowance, or write-off the receivable.

On April 10, 2020, the Financial Accounting Standards Board (FASB) staff issued a question-and-answer document to address stakeholder questions on the application of the lease accounting guidance for lease concessions related to the effects of the COVID-19 pandemic.

Many lessors are, or will be, providing lease concessions to tenants impacted by the economic disruptions caused by the pandemic. For concessions related to the effects of the COVID-19 pandemic, an entity will not have to analyze each contract to determine whether enforceable rights and obligations for concessions exist in the contract and can elect to apply or not apply the accounting for a change in lease provisions guidance in Accounting Standard Codification 840, Leases, to those contracts.

The Company has provided rent deferrals as concessions to tenants impacted by the pandemic. The Company has concluded that each concession does not represent a substantial increase in the rights of the lessor or the obligations of the lessee. Accordingly, the Company has elected to not account for each concession as a change in the provisions of the lease and rather, has assumed each concession was always contemplated by the contract. During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, the Company provided a rent deferral to one tenant for an immaterial amount.

Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash and cash equivalents represent cash held in banks, cash on hand, and liquid investments with original maturities of three months or less. The Company may have bank balances in excess of federally insured amounts; however, the Company deposits its cash and cash equivalents with high credit-quality institutions to minimize credit risk exposure.

Restricted Cash

As of September 30, 2021, restricted cash of \$5.1 million consisted of \$1.7 million for construction reserves, \$0.3 million of security deposits, \$0.7 million of escrow reserves, \$0.8 million of escrow loan deposits and \$1.6 million for real estate taxes. As of December 31, 2020, restricted cash of \$3.3 million consisted of \$2.4 million for construction reserves, \$0.4 million of security deposits and \$0.5 million for real estate taxes.

Deferred Charges

The Company's deferred charges include financing and leasing costs. Deferred financing costs include legal, structuring, and other loan costs incurred by the Company for its financing agreements. Deferred financing costs related to the Company's

mortgage notes and term loans are recorded as an offset to the related liability and amortized over the term of the applicable financing instruments. Deferred financing costs related to the Company's revolving credit facilities and affiliate line of credit are recorded as a component of Other Assets on the Company's Consolidated Balance Sheets and amortized over the term of the applicable financing agreements. Deferred leasing costs incurred in connection with new leases, which consist primarily of brokerage and legal fees, are recorded as a component of Other Assets on the Company's Consolidated Balance Sheets and amortized over the life of the related lease.

Derivative Instruments

In the normal course of business, the Company is exposed to the effect of interest rate changes. The Company seeks to manage these risks by following established risk management policies and procedures including the use of derivatives to hedge interest rate risk on debt instruments. The Company recognizes all derivatives as either assets or liabilities in the Consolidated Balance Sheets and measures those instruments at fair value. When the Company enters into a derivative contract, it may or may not elect to designate the derivative as a hedging instrument and apply hedge accounting as part of its overall risk management strategy. In other situations, when a derivative does not qualify for hedge accounting or when the derivative and the hedged item are both recorded in current-period earnings and thus deemed to be economic hedges, hedge accounting is not applied. Freestanding derivatives are financial instruments that the Company enters into as part of its overall risk management strategy but do not utilize hedge accounting. These financial instruments may include interest-rate swaps and other derivative contracts. As of September 30, 2021, the Company had one interest-rate cap and one interest-rate swap contract. The derivatives are accounted for as freestanding instruments and changes in fair value are recorded in current-period earnings.

Non-Controlling Interests

Non-controlling interests of \$7.1 million as of September 30, 2021 and \$7.7 million as of December 31, 2020 represent interests held by TruAmerica, Hines, Holland and Waterford, our joint venture partners in Anzio Apartments/Arbors, Two Liberty, Ezlyn and Lakes, respectively.

Fair Value Measurement

Under normal market conditions, the fair value of an investment is the amount that would be received to sell an asset or transfer a liability in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date (i.e., the exit price). Additionally, there is a hierarchical framework that prioritizes and ranks the level of market price observability used in measuring investments at fair value. Market price observability is impacted by a number of factors, including the type of investment and the characteristics specific to the investment and the state of the marketplace, including the existence and transparency of transactions between market participants. Investments with readily available active quoted prices or for which fair value can be measured from actively quoted prices generally will have a higher degree of market price observability and a lesser degree of judgment used in measuring fair value.

Investments measured and reported at fair value are classified and disclosed in one of the following levels within the fair value hierarchy:

Level 1 — quoted prices are available in active markets for identical investments as of the measurement date. The Company does not adjust the quoted price for these investments.

Level 2 — quoted prices are available in markets that are not active or model inputs are based on inputs that are either directly or indirectly observable as of the measurement date.

Level 3 — pricing inputs are unobservable and include instances where there is minimal, if any, market activity for the investment. These inputs require significant judgment or estimation by management or third parties when determining fair value and generally represent anything that does not meet the criteria of Levels 1 and 2. Due to the inherent uncertainty of these estimates, these values may differ materially from the values that would have been used had a ready market for these investments existed.

The carrying values of cash and cash equivalents, restricted cash, accounts receivable and other receivables, accounts payable, accrued liabilities and other liabilities approximate fair value because of the short-term nature of these instruments and falls under the Level 2 hierarchy. The estimated fair values of the Company's real estate-related loan, mortgage loan and line of credit approximate their fair values since they bear interest at floating rates and were recently originated and falls under the Level 2 hierarchy. The Company's derivative is classified as Level 2 and its fair value is derived from estimated values obtained from observable market data for similar instruments.

The Company uses significant judgement to estimate fair values of investments in real estate, and other intangible assets. In estimating their values, the Company considers significant unobservable inputs such as estimated cash flow projections that utilize appropriate discount and capitalization rates and available comparable market information. Estimates of future cash flows are based on a number of factors, including the historical operating results, known and anticipated trends, and market/economic conditions that may affect the property. These inputs are Level 3 inputs.

Valuation of assets measured at fair value

The Company elected the fair value option for its investments in CMBS. As such, any unrealized gains or losses on its investments in CMBS are recorded as a component of unrealized gains or losses on the investments on the Consolidated Statements of Operations. The Company determines the fair value of its CMBS utilizing third-party pricing service providers and broker-dealer quotations on the basis of last available bid price.

In determining the fair value of a particular investment, pricing service providers may use broker-dealer quotations, reported trades or valuation estimates from their internal pricing models to determine the reported price. The pricing service providers' internal models for securities such as real estate debt generally consider the attributes applicable to a particular class of the security (e.g., credit rating, seniority), current market data, and estimated cash flows for each class and incorporate deal collateral performance such as prepayment speeds and default rates, as available.

As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the Company's \$32.3 million and \$24.7 million, respectively, of investments in CMBS were classified as Level 3.

Income Taxes

The Company has elected to be taxed as a REIT under Sections 856 through 860 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, commencing with its taxable year ending December 31, 2019. As a REIT, the Company does not incur federal corporate income tax if it distributes 90% of its taxable income to its stockholders each year. Any deferred tax assets arising from the Company's taxable loss carryforwards during periods prior to making a REIT election have been fully reserved, since it is unlikely such benefits will be realized. REITs are subject to a number of other organizational and operational requirements. Even if the Company qualifies for taxation as a REIT, it may be subject to certain state and local taxes on its income and property, and federal income and excise taxes on its undistributed income.

Organization and Offering Expenses

Organization expenses are expensed as incurred and offering expenses are reflected as a reduction of additional paid-in capital from the gross proceeds of the Initial Public Offering. Any amounts due to the Oaktree Adviser (or, following the Adviser Transition, to the Adviser) but not paid are recognized as a liability on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, our Adviser and its affiliates had incurred approximately \$6.8 million and \$5.7 million, respectively, of organization and offering expenses on our behalf. The Company has agreed to reimburse these expenses ratably over a 60 month period beginning on July 6, 2022. See Note 15, *Subsequent Events*, related to the Adviser Transition.

Earnings Per Share

The Company uses the two-class method in calculating earnings per share ("EPS") when it issues securities other than common stock that contractually entitle the holder to participate in dividends and earnings of the Company when, and if, the Company declares dividends on its common stock. Basic earnings per share ("Basic EPS") for the Company's common stock are computed by dividing net income allocable to common shareholders by the weighted average number of shares of common stock outstanding for the period, respectively. Diluted earnings per share ("Diluted EPS") is calculated similarly, however, it reflects the potential dilution that could occur if securities or other contracts to issue common stock were exercised or converted into common stock, where such exercise or conversion would result in a lower earnings per share amount.

The Company includes unvested shares of restricted stock in the computation of diluted EPS by using the more dilutive of the two-class method or treasury stock method. Any anti-dilutive securities are excluded from the diluted EPS calculation. For each of the nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020, there were no dilutive participating securities.

Segment Reporting

The Company operates in three reportable segments: multifamily properties, office properties and real estate-related loans and securities. The Company allocates resources and evaluates results based on the performance of each segment individually. The Company believes that segment net operating income is the key performance metric that captures the unique operating characteristics of each segment.

Share-Based Compensation

Equity-classified stock awards granted to employees and non-employees that have a service condition are measured at fair value at date of grant and re-measured at fair value only upon a modification of the award.

The Company recognizes compensation expense on a straight-line basis over the requisite service period of each award, with the amount of compensation expense recognized at the end of a reporting period at least equal the portion of fair value of the respective award at grant date or modification date, as applicable, that has vested through that date. Compensation expense, which is adjusted for actual forfeitures upon occurrence, is included as a component of general and administrative expense on the Consolidated Statements of Operations.

Stockholder Servicing Fee

The Company entered into a dealer manager servicing agreement with a registered broker-dealer (“Dealer Manager”) that is not affiliated with the Adviser to serve as the dealer manager for the offering. The Dealer Manager is entitled to receive upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees up to 3.5% and ongoing stockholder servicing fees of 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV for outstanding Class S shares and Class T shares with a limit up to, in the aggregate, 8.75% of the gross proceeds from such shares. Since December 2019, the Company has accrued the upfront selling commission and the ongoing stockholder servicing fee on a monthly basis as incurred and recorded the monthly accrual as a reduction of additional paid-in capital as part of the offering costs.

The Company determined that it should have accrued the future stockholder servicing fees of Class S and T shares sold to the public based on the contractual cap of 8.75% of gross proceeds of Class S and T shares at the time the shares were sold. The Company assessed the cumulative impact of the error on accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities and additional paid-in capital as of and for the periods ended December 31, 2019, March 31, 2020, June 30, 2020, September 30, 2020, December 31, 2020, March 31, 2021 and June 30, 2021. In accordance with SEC Staff Accounting Bulletin (“SAB”) No. 99, *Materiality* and SAB No. 108 (“SAB 108”), *Considering the Effects of Prior Year Misstatements when Quantifying Misstatements in Current Year Financial Statements*, the Company assessed the materiality of this correction on its financial statements for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019 and the quarters ended March 31, 2020, June 30, 2020, September 30, 2020, December 31, 2020, March 31, 2021 and June 30, 2021. As a result of its analysis, the Company recorded a \$12.3 million reduction to equity and a corresponding increase in accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities as of September 30, 2021. The Company concluded the effect was not material to its financial statements for any prior period nor the current year and, as such, those financial statements are not materially misstated.

Recent Accounting Pronouncements

In March 2020, the Financial Accounting Standards Board (“FASB”) issued guidance which provides temporary optional expedients and exceptions to the U.S. GAAP guidance on contract modifications and hedge accounting to ease the financial reporting burdens of the expected market transition from the London Interbank Offer Rate (“LIBOR”) and other interbank offered rates to alternative reference rates. The guidance is effective upon issuance and generally may be elected over time through December 31, 2022. The Company has not adopted any of the optional expedients or exceptions through September 30, 2021, but will continue to evaluate the possible adoption (including potential impact) of any such expedients or exceptions during the effective period as circumstances evolve.

In February 2016, the FASB issued a new leasing standard which requires lessees to clarify leases as either finance or operating leases based on certain criteria and record a right-of-use asset and a lease liability for all leases with a term of greater than 12 months regardless of their classification. The new standard requires lessors to account for leases using an approach that is substantially equivalent to existing guidance for sales-type leases, direct financing leases and operating leases. The standard also eliminates current real estate-specific provisions and changes initial direct costs and lease executory costs for all entities. The new guidance will require lessees and lessors to capitalize, as initial direct costs, only those costs that are incurred due to the execution of a lease, with any other costs incurred, including allocated indirect costs, expensed as incurred. In addition, the new standard requires that lease and nonlease components of a contract be bifurcated, with nonlease components (including reimbursements for real estate taxes, utilities, insurance and other common area maintenance and other executory costs) subject to the new revenue recognition standard effective upon adoption of the new leasing standard. In July 2018, the FASB issued an amendment to the leasing standard that allows lessors to elect, as a practical expedient, not to allocate the total consideration in a contract to lease and non-lease components based on their relative standalone selling prices. Rather, this practical expedient allows lessors to elect to account for the combined component as an operating lease if (i) the timing and pattern of transfer of the lease component and nonlease component(s) are the same; (ii) the lease component would be classified as an operating lease if accounted for separately; and (iii) the lease component is the predominant component of the arrangement. If we elect this practical expedient subsequent to adoption, tenant recoveries and other components that would otherwise qualify as non-lease components would be accounted for as lease components and recognized in rental revenues. The amendment also provided an optional transition method to make the initial application date of the new lease standard the date of adoption, with a cumulative-effect adjustment recognized to the opening balance of retained earnings. Consequently, for an entity that elects the optional transition method, the entity’s reporting and disclosures for comparative historical periods presented in the financial statements will continue to be in accordance with current GAAP. In December 2018, the FASB made a narrow-scope amendment that would preclude a lessor from having to recognize lessor costs paid by a lessee directly to a third-party when the lessor cannot reasonably estimate such costs. The Company expects to elect the package of practical expedients to not reassess (i) whether

existing arrangements are or contain a lease, (ii) the classification of an operating or financing lease in a period prior to adoption, and (iii) any initial direct costs for existing leases. Additionally, the Company expects to elect to not use hindsight and carry forward its lease term assumptions when adopting this standard and not recognize lease liabilities and lease assets for leases with a term of 12 months or less. The Company will adopt the new leasing standard effective January 1, 2022. The Company is currently evaluating the impact of adopting this standard on its consolidated financial statements.

In June 2016, the FASB issued guidance on the measurement of credit losses on financial instruments. The standard will replace the incurred loss impairment methodology pursuant to GAAP with a methodology that reflects expected credit losses and requires consideration of a broader range of reasonable and supportable information to inform credit loss estimates. The guidance is effective for the Company beginning after December 15, 2022, including interim periods within that reporting period, with early adoption permitted after December 15, 2018, including interim periods within that reporting period. The Company is currently evaluating the impact of adopting this ASU on its consolidated financial statements.

4. Investments in Real Estate

As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, investments in real estate, net, consisted of the following:

	September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Building and building improvements	\$ 265,823,762	\$ 272,602,885
Land	40,124,863	40,397,114
Tenant improvements	11,209,902	9,551,645
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	4,758,405	4,822,680
Accumulated depreciation	(15,846,208)	(12,065,888)
Investments in real estate, net	<u>\$ 306,070,724</u>	<u>\$ 315,308,436</u>

On September 8, 2021, the Company acquired Federal Hill, a multifamily asset located in Baltimore, Maryland for \$73.6 million (exclusive of closing costs). The Company acquired Federal Hill and paid related closing costs through a combination of \$51.5 million of property-level debt from the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation and \$23.7 million funded by the Company. The property, located in the Federal Hill neighborhood, is an eight story mid-rise building constructed in 2019 and has 224 units of one and two bedrooms encompassing 192,000 square feet of net rentable area.

Acquisitions

The following table summarizes the purchase price allocation of the property acquired during the nine months ended September 30, 2021:

	Federal Hill
Building and building improvements	\$ 62,002,666
Land	10,214,820
In-place lease intangibles	1,420,377
Lease origination costs	11,766
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	1,503,257
Total purchase price ⁽¹⁾	<u>\$ 75,152,886</u>

(1) Purchase price is inclusive of closing costs.

5. Intangibles

The gross carrying amount and accumulated amortization of the Company's intangible assets consisted of the following as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Intangible assets:	September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
In-place lease intangibles	\$ 11,600,447	\$ 11,635,323
Lease origination costs	4,048,278	3,946,636
Lease inducements	1,708,038	1,708,038
Above-market lease intangibles	5,753	5,753
Total intangible assets	17,362,516	17,295,750
Accumulated amortization:		
In-place lease intangibles	(7,078,680)	(5,586,764)
Lease origination costs	(791,193)	(521,929)
Lease inducements	(470,287)	(280,128)
Above-market lease intangibles	(5,753)	(5,753)
Total accumulated amortization	(8,345,913)	(6,394,574)
Intangible assets, net	\$ 9,016,603	\$ 10,901,176
Intangible liabilities:		
Below-market lease intangibles	\$ (100,466)	\$ (94,501)
Accumulated amortization	49,236	24,637
Intangible liabilities, net	\$ (51,230)	\$ (69,864)

The weighted average amortization periods of the acquired in-place lease intangibles, above-market lease intangibles and below-market lease intangibles is 29 months.

The following table details the Company's future amortization of intangible assets:

	Amortization
For the remainder of 2021	\$ 1,449,625
2022	2,430,223
2023	1,702,542
2024	1,252,524
2025	1,031,504
Thereafter	1,150,185
Total	\$ 9,016,603

6. Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, the Company sold \$4.6 million of floating-rate CMBS, received principal payments of \$0.5 million on floating-rate CMBS and recognized a gain of \$1.3 million as a result of the sales. For the nine months ended September 30, 2021, the Company recognized \$0.5 million of interest income related to such floating-rate CMBS.

During the nine months ended September 30, 2020, the Company invested \$33.3 million into floating-rate CMBS and recognized \$0.6 million of interest income related to such floating-rate CMBS.

The following table details the Company's CMBS activity for the nine months ended September 30, 2021:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms	Trade Date	Face Amount	Beginning Balance 12/31/20	Purchases	Sales / Principal Payments	Unrealized Gain / (Loss) ⁽²⁾	Ending Balance 9/30/21	Realized Gain / (Loss) ⁽³⁾
BX 2020 BXLP G	Industrial Paper	L+2.50%	12/15/29	Principal due at maturity	01/23/20	\$ 5,827,000	\$ 5,727,361	\$ —	\$ (451,536)	\$ 137,273	\$ 5,413,098	\$ —
CGDB 2019 MOB F	Medical Office Mortgage Loans	L+2.55%	11/15/36	Principal due at maturity	02/04/20	4,000,000	3,861,200	—	—	114,800	3,976,000	—
BX 2019 IMC G	International Markets Center and AmericasMart Atlanta	L+3.60%	4/15/34	Principal due at maturity	03/19/20	3,700,000	3,320,380	—	—	335,590	3,655,970	—
BHMS 2018 ATLS D	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+2.25%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/20/20	1,998,000	1,960,837	—	(1,400,076)	(560,761)	—	586,685
BHMS 2018 ATLS E	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+3.00%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/30/20	1,550,000	1,505,980	—	—	47,275	1,553,255	—
BX 2020 VIVA D	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	3,287,374	3,285,402	—	(2,745,925)	(539,477)	—	570,470
BX 2020 VIVA E	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	2,319,018	2,193,095	—	(446,786)	25,730	1,772,039	120,485
CGCMT 2020-WSS F	WoodSpring Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.71%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	3,160,000	2,859,340	—	—	174,677	3,034,017	—
BAMLL 2021-JACX F	The JACX Office Towers Queens, NY	L+5.00%	9/15/38	Principal due at maturity	09/15/21	5,100,000	—	5,100,000	—	—	5,100,000	—
BX 2021 SDMF J	San Diego Multifamily Portfolio	L+4.03%	9/15/23	Principal due at maturity	09/28/21	7,800,000	—	7,776,316	—	—	7,776,316	—
						<u>\$38,741,392</u>	<u>\$24,713,595</u>	<u>\$12,876,316</u>	<u>\$(5,044,323)</u>	<u>\$ (264,893)</u>	<u>\$32,280,695</u>	<u>\$1,277,640</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) Unrealized gain/loss on debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.
- (3) Realized gain/loss is included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

The following table details the Company's CMBS activity for the nine months ended September 30, 2020:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms	Trade Date	Face Amount	Beginning Balance 12/31/19	Purchases	Sales / Principal Payments	Unrealized Gain / (Loss) ⁽²⁾	Ending Balance 9/30/20	Realized Gain / (Loss) ⁽³⁾
BX 2020 BXLP G	Industrial Paper	L+2.50%	12/15/29	Principal due at maturity	02/10/20	\$10,827,000	\$ —	\$10,784,627	\$(5,000,000)	\$ (63,089)	\$ 5,721,538	\$ (154,435)
CGDB 2019 MOB F	Medical Office Mortgage Loans	L+2.55%	11/15/36	Principal due at maturity	02/04/20	4,000,000	—	4,005,000	—	(78,600)	3,926,400	—
BXMT 2020 FL 2	Commercial Real Estate Collateralized Loan Obligation	L+1.95%	2/16/37	Principal due at maturity	01/31/20	4,000,000	—	4,000,000	—	(199,200)	3,800,800	—
BX 2019 IMC G	International Markets Center and AmericasMart Atlanta	L+3.60%	4/15/34	Principal due at maturity	03/19/20	3,700,000	—	2,511,539	—	636,791	3,148,330	—
BHMS 2018 ATLS D	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+2.25%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/20/20	1,998,000	—	1,408,342	—	473,974	1,882,316	—
BHMS 2018 ATLS E	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+3.00%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/30/20	1,550,000	—	1,006,970	—	419,495	1,426,465	—
BX 2020 VIVA D	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	4,680,982	—	3,905,526	—	363,530	4,269,056	—
BX 2020 VIVA E	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	2,319,018	—	1,790,168	—	221,116	2,011,284	—
CGCMT 2020-WSS E	WoodSprings Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.41%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	1,839,000	—	1,466,235	—	150,557	1,616,792	—
CGCMT 2020-WSS F	WoodSprings Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.41%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	3,160,000	—	2,419,063	—	249,243	2,668,306	—
						<u>\$38,074,000</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$33,297,470</u>	<u>\$(5,000,000)</u>	<u>\$ 2,173,817</u>	<u>\$30,471,287</u>	<u>\$ (154,435)</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month LIBOR. As of September 30, 2020 and December 31, 2019, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.15% and 1.76%, respectively.
- (2) Unrealized gain/loss on debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.
- (3) Realized gain/loss is included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

The following table details the Company's real estate-related loan investments as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of September 30, 2021		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount/ Origination Fees	Carrying Amount
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽³⁾	\$ 25,000,000	\$ (185,133)	\$ 24,814,867
111 Montgomery	The 111 Montgomery Street Condominium Brooklyn, New York	L+7.00%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	1,839,957	(107,068)	1,732,889
The Avery Senior Loan	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+7.30%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	8,373,079	(80,209)	8,292,870
The Avery Mezzanine Loan	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+12.50%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	\$200.1 million ⁽⁴⁾	1,936,377	(17,993)	1,918,384
						<u>\$ 37,149,413</u>	<u>\$ (390,403)</u>	<u>\$ 36,759,010</u>

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of December 31, 2020		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2021	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽⁵⁾	\$ 25,000,000	\$ —	\$ 25,000,000
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽³⁾	25,000,000	(249,029)	24,750,971
						<u>\$ 50,000,000</u>	<u>\$ (249,029)</u>	<u>\$ 49,750,971</u>

(1) The term "L" refers to the one-month LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.

(2) Neither investment is subject to delinquent principal or interest as of September 30, 2021 or December 31, 2020.

(3) The IMC / AMC Bond Investment is subordinate to a \$1.15 billion first mortgage on properties owned by International Markets Center ("IMC") and a \$493 million first mortgage on properties owned by AmericasMart Atlanta ("AMC").

(4) The Avery Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to an Oaktree first mortgage commitment of \$200.1 million.

(5) The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to a first mortgage loan of \$1.20 billion and a \$325 million senior mezzanine loan.

On July 8, 2021, the borrower on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan exercised the option to extend the initial maturity of the loan by 12 months from July 2021 to July 2022. The borrower continues to have the option to extend the maturity of the loan by three additional 12-month periods, provided there has not been an event of default. The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan bears interest at a floating rate of 6.67% over the one-month LIBOR, subject to an interest rate increase in the event the borrower exercises its fourth 12-month extension option. The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is held for sale as of September 30, 2021.

On February 21, 2021, the Company funded \$10.3 million to acquire a first mortgage loan investment (the "Avery Senior Loan") in the Avery Condominium, a 548 unit condominium and luxury apartment tower located in San Francisco, California. The Avery Senior Loan is secured by the Avery Condominium development and bears interest at a floating rate of 7.3% over the one-month LIBOR.

On February 21, 2021, the Company funded \$2.3 million to acquire a mezzanine mortgage loan investment (the "Avery Mezzanine Loan") in the Avery Condominium, a 548 unit condominium and luxury apartment tower located in San Francisco, California. The Avery Mezzanine Loan is secured by the Avery Condominium development and bears interest at a floating rate of 12.5% over the one-month LIBOR.

On February 2, 2021, the Company funded \$4.1 million to acquire a first mortgage loan investment (the "Montgomery Loan") in the 111 Montgomery Condominium, a 156 unit condominium tower located in Brooklyn, New York. The Montgomery Loan is secured by the 111 Montgomery Condominium development and bears interest at a floating rate of 7.0% over the one-month LIBOR).

On September 4, 2019, the Company acquired a \$25 million principal amount of bonds (the "IMC/AMC Bond Investment") collateralized by a term loan (the "Term Loan") by assuming ownership of a special purpose vehicle from an affiliate of the Oaktree Adviser and contemporaneously borrowed \$25 million under the Company's Line of Credit to finance the investment. The Term Loan is cross-collateralized by and senior to equity interests of the owners in IMC and AMC. IMC and AMC are two of the leading national furniture showroom companies with a combined 14.4 million square feet of showroom space located in

Las Vegas, Nevada, High Point, North Carolina and Atlanta, Georgia. The Term Loan matures in December 2023. The IMC/AMC Bond Investment bears interest at a floating rate of 6.15% over the one-month LIBOR.

On June 14, 2019, the Company acquired a \$25 million principal amount of a second loss mezzanine loan (the “Atlantis Mezzanine Loan”) by assuming ownership of a special purpose vehicle from an affiliate of the Oaktree Adviser and contemporaneously borrowed under the Company’s Line of Credit to finance the investment. The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is secured by the equity interests of the entity owning Atlantis Paradise Island Resort, a 2,917 room oceanfront resort located on Paradise Island in the Bahamas.

7. Accounts and Other Receivables and Other Assets

The following table summarizes the components of accounts and other receivables and other assets as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Receivables	September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Accounts receivable	\$ 1,345,190	\$ 949,714
Straight-line rent receivable	2,150,030	1,954,662
Interest receivable	408,120	325,602
Allowance for doubtful accounts	(94,663)	(155,519)
Total accounts and other receivables, net	\$ 3,808,677	\$ 3,074,459
Other assets	September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Deposits	\$ 472,380	\$ 474,306
Prepaid expenses	1,068,694	545,441
Capitalized fees, net	98,977	86,000
Total other assets	\$ 1,640,051	\$ 1,105,747

8. Accounts Payable, Accrued Expenses and Other Liabilities

The following table summarizes the components of accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

	September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Real estate taxes payable	\$ 1,478,314	\$ 624,961
Accounts payable and accrued expenses ⁽¹⁾	16,584,340	2,322,523
Prepaid rent	653,597	1,007,729
Accrued interest expense	250,615	326,586
Tenant security deposits	630,371	632,837
Derivative ⁽²⁾	134,905	626,224
Distribution payable	903,005	768,521
Investor redemptions	225,570	—
Total accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	\$ 20,860,717	\$ 6,309,381

(1) Accounts payable and accrued expenses includes \$14.4 million and \$0.1 million of stockholders servicing fees as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, respectively. See discussion of stockholder servicing fee in Note 3.

(2) This derivative relates to an interest rate swap on the Two Liberty mortgage loan. The notional amount of the swap is \$33,800,000 and the termination date is August 20, 2024. Two Liberty receives a floating rate of one-month LIBOR and pays a fixed rate of 0.7225%.

9. Mortgage Loans

The following table summarizes the components of mortgage loans as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Indebtedness	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Principal Balance Outstanding	
			September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Anzio Apartments mortgage loan	L + 1.59%	April 2029	\$ 44,400,000	\$ 44,400,000
Two Liberty Center mortgage loan ⁽²⁾	L + 1.50%	August 2024	62,085,155	61,971,000
Ezlyn mortgage loan ⁽³⁾	3.38%	December 2026	—	53,040,000
Lakes mortgage loan ⁽²⁾	L + 1.55%	February 2025	25,196,563	25,202,380
Arbors mortgage loan ⁽⁴⁾	SOFR + 2.24%	January 2031	45,950,000	45,950,000
Federal Hill mortgage loan	2.34%	August 2028	51,520,000	—
Total mortgage loans			229,151,718	230,563,380
Less: deferred financing costs, net			(1,244,483)	(1,376,424)
Mortgage loans, net			<u>\$ 227,907,235</u>	<u>\$ 229,186,956</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) The mortgage loans are subject to customary terms and conditions, and the respective joint venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of September 30, 2021.
- (3) The Ezlyn mortgage loan is held for sale as of September 30, 2021 and included in held for sale liabilities on the consolidated balance sheet
- (4) The term "SOFR" refers to the Secured Overnight Financing Rate. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the SOFR was 0.05% and 0.08%, respectively.

The following table presents the future principal payments due under the Company's mortgage loans as of September 30, 2021:

Year	Amount
For the remainder of 2021	\$ —
2022	—
2023	—
2024	62,085,155
2025	25,196,563
Thereafter	141,870,000
Total	<u>\$ 229,151,718</u>

10. Assets and Liabilities Held for Sale

The following tables detail the Company's assets and liabilities held for sale:

	September 30, 2021
Investments in real estate, net	\$ 77,183,424
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities	25,000,000
Cash and cash equivalents	463,736
Restricted cash	384,384
Accounts and other receivables	143,401
Other assets	91,763
Total assets held for sale	\$ 103,266,708

	September 30, 2021
Mortgage loan, net	\$ 52,802,986
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	920,030
Total liabilities held for sale	\$ 53,723,016

Investment in real estate held for sale

As of September 30, 2021, there was one multifamily residential property classified as held for sale. There were no properties classified as held for sale as of December 31, 2020.

Investment in real estate-related loans held for sale

The following table details the Company's held for sale real estate-related loan investment:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of September 30, 2021		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount/Origination Fees	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2022	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽³⁾	\$ 25,000,000	\$ —	\$ 25,000,000
						\$ 25,000,000	\$ —	\$ 25,000,000

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) The mortgage loans are subject to customary terms and conditions, and the respective joint venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of September 30, 2021.
- (3) The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to a first mortgage loan of \$1.20 billion and a \$325 million senior mezzanine loan.

There were no real estate-related loan investments held for sale as of December 31, 2020.

Mortgage loan held for sale

Indebtedness	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Principal Balance Outstanding
			September 30, 2021
Ezlyn mortgage loan	3.38%	December 2026	53,040,000
Less: deferred financing costs, net			(237,014)
Mortgage loan, net			\$ 52,802,986

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.

11. Related Party Transactions

The Company has entered into an Advisory Agreement with the Adviser. Pursuant to the advisory agreement between the Company and the Adviser, the Adviser is responsible for sourcing, evaluating and monitoring the Company's investment opportunities and making decisions related to the acquisition, management, financing and disposition of the Company's assets, in accordance with the Company's investment objectives, guidelines, policies and limitations, subject to oversight by the Company's board of directors. Prior to the Adviser Transition, the Oaktree Adviser served as the Company's adviser.

Related Party Investor

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, Oaktree Real Estate Income Corporation, an investment vehicle for non-U.S. investors managed by an affiliate of the Oaktree Adviser, invested \$14.7 million in the Company utilizing a special fund vehicle. The investments were made in a private offering of Class C shares.

Credit Agreement

On June 5, 2020, the Company entered into a line of credit (the "Credit Agreement") with the Oaktree Investor, an affiliate of the Oaktree Adviser, providing for a discretionary, unsecured, uncommitted credit facility in a maximum aggregate principal amount of \$125 million. The Credit Agreement was set to expire on September 30, 2021 but was extended in June 2021 to September 30, 2022 with no other changes in terms. Borrowings under the Credit Agreement will bear interest at a rate of the then-current rate offered by a third-party lender for a similar credit product, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%. Each advance under the Credit Agreement is repayable on the earliest of (i) Lender's demand, (ii) the stated expiration of the Credit Agreement, and (iii) the date on which the Oaktree Adviser or an affiliate thereof no longer acts as the Company's investment adviser; provided that the Company will have 180 days to make such repayment in the event of clauses (i) and (ii) and 45 days to make such repayment in the event of clause (iii). To the extent the Company has not repaid all loans and other obligations under the Credit Agreement after a repayment event has occurred, the Company is obligated to apply the net cash proceeds from its public offering and any sale or other disposition of assets to the repayment of such loans and other obligations; provided that the Company will be permitted to (x) make payments to fulfill any repurchase requests pursuant to its share repurchase plan, (y) use funds to close any acquisition of property which the Company committed to prior to receiving a demand notice and (z) make quarterly distributions to its stockholders at per share levels consistent with the immediately preceding fiscal quarter and as otherwise required for it to maintain its REIT status. The Credit Agreement also permits voluntary prepayment of principal and accrued interest without any penalty other than customary LIBOR breakage costs. The Credit Agreement contains customary events of default. As is customary in such financings, if an event of default occurs under the Credit Agreement, Lender may accelerate the repayment of amounts outstanding under the Credit Agreement and exercise other remedies subject, in certain instances, to the expiration of an applicable cure period. As of September 30, 2021, the Company did not have any borrowings outstanding under the Credit Agreement.

On November 2, 2021, the Credit Agreement was terminated in connection with the Adviser Transition and the Company entered into a new line of credit with an affiliate of Brookfield.

Management Fee

The Oaktree Adviser received, and the Adviser and its affiliates will receive, fees and compensation in connection with the management of the assets of the Company. The Oaktree Adviser agreed to waive its management fee from December 6, 2019 through June 6, 2020. Beginning June 7, 2020, the Oaktree Adviser was paid a management fee equal to 1.00% of NAV per annum, payable monthly in arrears. The management fee was payable, at the Oaktree Adviser's election, in cash or Class I shares.

For the three and nine months ended September 30, 2021, the Company recorded \$0.6 million and \$1.8 million, respectively, in Oaktree Adviser management fees, all of which the Oaktree Adviser elected to receive in Class I shares. For the three and nine months ended September 30, 2020, the Company recorded \$0.5 million and \$0.6 million in Oaktree Adviser management fees, all of which the Oaktree Adviser elected to receive in Class I shares.

Following the Adviser Transition, pursuant to the Advisory Agreement, the Adviser will be paid a management fee of 1.25% of the NAV for the Company's Class T, Class S, Class D, Class C and Class I shares per annum, payable monthly. The Company will not pay the Adviser a management fee with respect to the Class E shares. See Note 15, *Subsequent Events*, for a discussion of the Adviser Transition.

Affiliate Service Provider Expenses

The Company may retain certain of the Adviser's affiliates for necessary services relating to the Company's investments or its operations, including lending and loan special servicing; investment banking, advisory, consulting, brokerage and managing foreclosures and workouts; the placement and provision of insurance policies and coverage, including risk retention or insurance captives; entitlement, development, construction and design (including oversight thereof); portfolio company, real estate operations and property management (and oversight thereof) and leasing; legal, financial, compliance, tax, back office, corporate secretarial, accounting, human resources, bank account and cash management; supply or procurement of power and energy; transaction support; accounting and reporting (including coordinating onboarding, due diligence, reporting and other administrative services) and other financial operations services; hedging, derivatives, financing and other treasury services and capital markets services; data generation, analysis, collection and management services; physical and digital security, life and physical safety, and other technical specialties; information technology services and innovation; appraisal and valuation services; market research; cash flow modeling and forecasting; client onboarding; and other services or products. Any such arrangements will be at market terms and rates.

The Company has engaged an affiliate of Brookfield to perform property management services at the Federal Hill property. For the three and nine months ended September 30, 2021, property management fees at Federal Hill totaled \$0.01 million.

Performance Fee

The Company paid the Oaktree Adviser a performance fee equal to 12.5% of the annual Total Return, subject to a 5% annual Hurdle Amount (each term as defined in the advisory agreement between the Company and the Oaktree Adviser) and a high water mark, with a catch-up. Such performance fee was made annually and accrued monthly. For the three and nine months ended September 30, 2021, the Company incurred performance fees of \$3.7 million and \$4.9 million, respectively. For the three and nine months ended September 30, 2020, the Company accrued performance fees of \$0.5 million and \$1.5 million, respectively.

Following the Adviser Transition, so long as the Advisory Agreement has not been terminated, Brookfield REIT OP Special Limited Partner L.P., a Delaware limited partnership and an indirect subsidiary of Brookfield (the "Special Limited Partner"), holds a performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership that entitles it to receive cash distributions (or Operating Partnership units at its election) from the Operating Partnership equal to 12.5% of the Total Return, subject to a 5% Hurdle Amount (each term as defined in the partnership agreement of the Operating Partnership) and a high water mark, with a catch-up. The performance participation interest is not paid on the Class E units of the Operating Partnership ("Class E Operating Partnership Units").

Due to Affiliates

Due to affiliates of \$12.3 million as of September 30, 2021 consisted primarily of \$6.8 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of organizational and offering costs, \$0.5 million due to the Oaktree Adviser for management fees and \$5.0 million due to the Oaktree Adviser for performance fees. Due to affiliates of \$12.1 million as of December 31, 2020 consisted of \$0.9 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of operating expenses, \$5.7 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of organizational and offering costs, \$0.4 million due to the Oaktree Adviser for management fees, \$2.7 million due to Oaktree for share repurchases and \$2.4 million due to the Oaktree Adviser for performance fees.

Repurchase Arrangement for Oaktree Investor

On September 11, 2019, the board of directors of the Company, including a majority of the independent directors, adopted an arrangement to repurchase shares of the Company's Class I common stock that the Oaktree Investor an affiliate of the Company's sponsor, acquired in the Company's Initial Public Offering. The board of directors approved the repurchase arrangement in recognition of the Oaktree Investor's subscription for shares of the Company's Class I common stock in an amount such that, together with all other subscriptions for the Company's common stock, met the escrow minimum offering amount.

As of December 6, 2019, the Company satisfied the minimum offering requirement and the Company's board of directors authorized the release of proceeds from escrow. As of such date, the escrow agent released gross proceeds of approximately \$150.0 million (including approximately \$86.9 million that was funded by the Oaktree Investor) to the Company in connection with the sale of shares of the Company's common stock.

Under the repurchase arrangement, subject to certain limitations, on the last calendar day of each month the Company will offer to repurchase shares of its common stock from the Oaktree Investor in an aggregate dollar amount (the "Monthly Repurchase Amount") equal to (i) the net proceeds from new subscriptions that month less (ii) the aggregate repurchase price (excluding any amount of the aggregate repurchase price paid using cash flow from operations not used to pay distributions) of shares

repurchased by the Company that month from investors pursuant to the Company's existing share repurchase plan. In addition to the Monthly Repurchase Amount for the applicable month, the Company will offer to repurchase any Monthly Repurchase Amounts from prior months that have not yet been repurchased. The price per share for each repurchase from the Oaktree Investor will be the lesser of (a) the \$10.00 per share initial cost of the shares and (b) the transaction price in effect for the Class I shares at the time of repurchase. The repurchase arrangement is not subject to any time limit and will continue until the Company has repurchased all of the Oaktree Investor's shares. During the nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020, the Company repurchased 6,186,397 and 1,693,220 Class I shares, respectively, from the Oaktree Investor at a price of \$10.00 per share. As of September 30, 2021, the Oaktree Investor had repurchased all shares under the repurchase arrangement.

As of September 30, 2021, the Oaktree Investor held 52,963 of the Company's outstanding Class I shares from payments of management fees.

Other than the Monthly Repurchase Amount limitation, the share repurchase arrangement for the Oaktree Investor is not subject to any volume limitations, including those in the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Notwithstanding the foregoing, no repurchase offer will be made to the Oaktree Investor for any month in which (1) the 2% monthly or 5% quarterly repurchase limitations in the Company's existing share repurchase plan have been decreased or (2) the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan is not repurchased. Additionally, the Company may elect not to offer to repurchase shares from the Oaktree Investor, or may offer to purchase less than the Monthly Repurchase Amount, if, in its judgment, the Company determines that offering to repurchase the full Monthly Repurchase Amount would place an undue burden on its liquidity, adversely affect its operations or risk having an adverse impact on the Company as a whole. Further, the Company's board of directors may modify, suspend or terminate this share repurchase arrangement if it deems such action to be in the Company's best interests and the best interests of the Company's stockholders. The Oaktree Investor will not request that its shares be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Under the Company's charter, the Oaktree Investor may not vote on the removal of any of its affiliates (including the Oaktree Adviser), and may not vote regarding any transaction between the Company and Oaktree or any of its affiliates.

12. Stockholder's Equity

Authorized Capital

On April 30, 2018, the SEC declared effective the Company's registration statement on Form S-11 for the Initial Public Offering. On November 2, 2021, the SEC declared effective the Company's registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-255557) for the Follow-On Public Offering of up to \$6,000,000,000 in shares in its primary offering and up to \$1,500,000,000 in shares pursuant to its distribution reinvestment plan. The Initial Public Offering terminated upon the commencement of the Follow-On Public Offering. Pursuant to the Follow-On Public Offering, the Company is offering to sell any combination of four classes of shares of its common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares, with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. The Company is also offering Class C shares in a private offering. Other than the differences in upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and ongoing stockholder servicing fees, each class of common stock has the same economic and voting rights.

As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the Company had authority to issue 1,050,000,000 shares, consisting of the following:

Classification	No. of Authorized Shares	Par Value Per Share
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class T common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class S common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class D common stock	125,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class C common stock	125,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

On November 2, 2021 the Company filed articles supplementary to its charter to add a newly-designated Class E common stock, \$0.01 par value per share, pursuant to which the charter was amended to authorize the following classes of stock:

Classification	No. of Authorized Shares	Par Value Per Share
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class T common stock	225,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class S common stock	225,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class D common stock	100,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class C common stock	100,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class E common stock	100,000,000	\$ 0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$ 0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

Distributions

Beginning December 31, 2019, the Company declared monthly distributions for each class of its common stock, which are generally paid approximately 20 days after month-end. Class S shares and Class I shares received the same aggregate gross distribution per share, which was \$0.8425 per share from the Company since inception through September 30, 2021. The net distribution varies for each class based on the applicable stockholder servicing fee, which is deducted from the monthly distribution per share and paid directly to the applicable distributor.

The following table details the net distribution for each of our share classes as of September 30, 2021:

Declaration Date	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares	Class T Shares	Class D Shares
December 31, 2019	\$ 0.0189	\$ 0.0250	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —
January 30, 2020	0.0222	0.0294	—	—	—
February 27, 2020	0.0272	0.0341	—	—	—
March 30, 2020	0.0267	0.0341	—	—	—
April 30, 2020	0.0272	0.0344	—	—	—
May 29, 2020	0.0288	0.0361	—	—	—
June 30, 2020	0.0293	0.0365	—	—	—
July 30, 2020	0.0291	0.0365	—	—	—
August 28, 2020	0.0293	0.0367	—	—	—
September 29, 2020	0.0295	0.0367	—	—	—
October 29, 2020	0.0294	0.0369	—	—	—
November 25, 2020	0.0320	0.0392	—	—	—
December 30, 2020	0.0342	0.0417	—	—	—
January 28, 2021	0.0344	0.0420	—	—	—
February 25, 2021	0.0352	0.0420	—	—	—
March 30, 2021	0.0346	0.0422	0.0422	—	—
April 29, 2021	0.0348	0.0422	0.0422	—	—
May 27, 2021	0.0350	0.0427	0.0427	—	—
June 29, 2021	0.0355	0.0430	0.0430	—	—
July 29, 2021	0.0355	0.0433	0.0433	—	—
August 30, 2021	0.0358	0.0435	0.0435	—	—
September 29, 2021	0.0367	0.0443	0.0443	—	—
Total	\$ 0.6813	\$ 0.8425	\$ 0.3012	\$ —	\$ —

13. Commitments and Contingencies

From time to time, the Company may be involved in various claims and legal actions arising in the ordinary course of business. As of September 30, 2021, the Company was not subject to any material litigation nor was the Company aware of any material litigation threatened against it.

14. Segment Reporting

The Company operates in three reportable segments: multifamily properties, office properties, real estate-related loans and securities. The Company allocates resources and evaluates results based on the performance of each segment individually. The Company believes that segment net operating income is the key performance metric that captures the unique operating characteristics of each segment.

The following table sets forth the total assets by segment:

	September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Multifamily	\$ 199,618,699	\$ 204,408,015
Office	126,870,029	134,521,921
Real estate-related loans and securities	69,039,705	74,464,566
Held for sale assets	103,266,708	—
Other (Corporate)	16,930,529	27,479,107
Total assets	<u>\$ 515,725,670</u>	<u>\$ 440,873,609</u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the three months ended September 30, 2021:

	Multifamily	Office	Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities	Total
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$ 4,935,181	\$3,054,838	\$ —	\$ 7,990,019
Other revenues	337,002	142,550	—	479,552
Total revenues	5,272,183	3,197,388	—	8,469,571
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	2,183,990	1,324,597	—	3,508,587
Total rental operating expenses	2,183,990	1,324,597	—	3,508,587
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	1,326,228	1,326,228
Realized gain on investments	—	—	296,975	296,975
Unrealized gain on investments	87,637	—	(181,194)	(93,557)
Segment net operating income	<u>\$ 3,175,830</u>	<u>\$1,872,791</u>	<u>\$ 1,442,009</u>	<u>\$ 6,490,630</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$ 1,660,364	\$1,689,667	\$ —	\$ 3,350,031
General and administrative				1,119,953
Management fee				643,490
Performance fee				3,686,804
Interest expense				1,476,601
Net loss				(3,786,249)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				2,140
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u>\$ (3,784,109)</u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the nine months ended September 30, 2021:

	Multifamily	Office	Real Estate- Related Loans and Securities	Total
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$ 13,520,392	\$9,136,616	\$ —	\$ 22,657,008
Other revenues	948,026	396,469	—	1,344,495
Total revenues	14,468,418	9,533,085	—	24,001,503
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	6,317,804	3,934,626	—	10,252,430
Total rental operating expenses	6,317,804	3,934,626	—	10,252,430
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	3,880,813	3,880,813
Realized gain on investments	—	—	1,277,640	1,277,640
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments	491,319	—	(264,893)	226,426
Segment net operating income	<u>\$ 8,641,933</u>	<u>\$5,598,459</u>	<u>\$ 4,893,560</u>	<u>\$ 19,133,952</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$ 6,334,100	\$5,128,660	\$ —	\$ 11,462,760
General and administrative				3,187,513
Management fee				1,766,928
Performance fee				4,947,892
Interest expense				4,251,466
Net loss				(6,482,607)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				191,410
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u>\$ (6,291,197)</u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the three months ended September 30, 2020:

	Multifamily	Office	Real Estate- Related Loans and Securities	Total
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$ 2,754,251	\$3,258,512	\$ —	\$ 6,012,763
Other revenues	134,855	155,602	—	290,457
Total revenues	2,889,106	3,414,114	—	6,303,220
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	1,253,240	1,459,487	—	2,712,727
Total rental operating expenses	1,253,240	1,459,487	—	2,712,727
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	1,116,904	1,116,904
Realized loss on investments			(154,435)	(154,435)
Unrealized gain on investments	—	44,552	1,652,582	1,697,134
Segment net operating income	<u>\$ 1,635,866</u>	<u>\$1,999,179</u>	<u>\$ 2,615,051</u>	<u>\$ 6,250,096</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$ 1,200,474	\$1,809,322	\$ —	\$ 3,009,796
General and administrative				849,447
Management fee				504,197
Performance fee				494,497
Interest expense				<u>1,127,441</u>
Net income				264,718
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				<u>36,348</u>
Net income attributable to stockholders				<u>\$ 301,066</u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the nine months ended September 30, 2020:

	Multifamily	Office	Real Estate- Related Loans and Securities	Total
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$ 8,150,932	\$9,221,225	\$ —	\$ 17,372,157
Other revenues	358,090	517,805	—	875,895
Total revenues	8,509,022	9,739,030	—	18,248,052
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	3,478,864	3,720,622	—	7,199,486
Total rental operating expenses	3,478,864	3,720,622	—	7,199,486
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	3,808,584	3,808,584
Realized loss on investments	—	—	(154,435)	(154,435)
Unrealized (loss) gain on investments	—	(739,750)	2,173,817	1,434,067
Segment net operating income	<u>\$ 5,030,158</u>	<u>\$5,278,658</u>	<u>\$ 5,982,401</u>	<u>\$ 16,136,782</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$ 4,900,365	\$5,275,248	\$ —	\$ 10,175,613
General and administrative				2,239,424
Management fee				635,187
Performance fee				1,492,826
Interest expense				3,749,763
Net loss				(2,156,031)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				250,996
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u>\$ (1,905,035)</u>

15. Subsequent Events

The Company has evaluated events from September 30, 2021 through the date the financial statements were issued.

Adviser Transition

On November 2, 2021, pursuant to its terms, the Adviser Transition Agreement became effective as of the date and time that the SEC declared effective the Company's registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-255557) for the Follow-On Public Offering, and the Company consummated a series of related transactions and actions referred to collectively as the "Adviser Transition," including, but not limited to, the following:

- the resignation of the Oaktree Adviser as the Company's adviser and the engagement of the Adviser as the Company's adviser;
- the engagement of the Oaktree Adviser as the Company's sub-adviser to (i) manage certain of the Company's real estate properties (the "Equity Option Investments") and real estate-related debt investments (the "Debt Option Investments") acquired prior to the consummation of the Adviser Transition, and (ii) select and manage the Company's liquid investments;
- the filing of a Second Articles of Amendment to the Company's charter to change the Company's name from "Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc." to "Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.";
- the Company's entry into an Option Investments Purchase Agreement with Oaktree, pursuant to which Oaktree may purchase the entire interest of the Operating Partnership in the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option Investments, or both, subject to certain restrictions;

- the contribution of certain properties to the Company by an affiliate of Brookfield in exchange for a combination of shares of the Company's Class E common stock and Class E Operating Partnership units (as described below);
- the disposition of certain of the Company's existing real estate property and real estate-related debt investments (as described below);
- the engagement of Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC as the dealer manager for the Follow-On Public Offering;
- the resignation of members and the appointment of new members of the Company's board of directors;
- the resignation of certain of the Company's executive officers and the appointment of certain new executive officers;
- the filing of Articles Supplementary to the Company's charter designating a new class of common stock as Class E shares; and
- the termination of the Company's Credit Agreement with the Oaktree Investor and the Company's entry into a credit agreement with an affiliate of Brookfield providing for a new line of credit.

Status of the Company's Offerings

Through the termination of the Initial Public Offering on November 2, 2021, the Company sold an aggregate of 23,007,831 shares of its common stock (consisting of 20,106,948 Class S shares and 2,900,883 Class I shares) in the Offering resulting in net proceeds of \$238.6 million to the Company as payment for such shares. As of November 15, 2021, the Company (i) had sold an aggregate 1,446,968 Class C shares of its common stock in a private offering, and (ii) had not sold any shares of its common stock in the Follow-On Public Offering.

Distributions

Subsequent to September 30, 2021, the Company declared gross distributions as follows:

Record Date	Class S	Class I	Class C	Class T	Class D
October 28, 2021	\$ 0.0391	\$ 0.0474	\$ 0.0474	\$ —	\$ —

Investments

Subsequent to September 30, 2021, the Company sold an aggregate of \$1.6 million of floating-rate CMBS.

On November 2, 2021, the Company sold its ownership interest in the Ezlyn property to an affiliate of the Oaktree Adviser for \$8.6 million in cash and a \$33.8 million preferred equity interest in an affiliate of Oaktree.

On November 2, 2021, the Company acquired three real property assets from an affiliate of Brookfield in connection with the Adviser Transition:

- The Company acquired a 20% interest in Principal Place, an office asset located in London, United Kingdom, through an indirect interest in the joint venture that owns the property. The purchase price was calculated using the GBP to USD exchange rate as of November 2, 2021. The total consideration paid to the Brookfield affiliate was \$99.8 million, comprised of the issuance of \$74.8 million of Class E Operating Partnership units and the issuance of \$25.0 million of Class E shares of common stock of the Company.
- The Company acquired a 100% interest in Domain, a 324-unit apartment building in Kissimmee, Florida, from the Brookfield Investor for \$74.1 million (exclusive of closing costs and other prorations), comprised of an assumption of \$48.7 million of property-level debt and the issuance to the Brookfield affiliate of Class E Operating Partnership units with an aggregate value of \$26.8 million. Immediately following our acquisition of Domain, the Company refinanced the property-level debt with new property-level debt in the same amount.

- The Company acquired a 100% interest in The Burnham, a 328-unit multifamily property in Nashville, Tennessee, for \$129.0 million (exclusive of closing costs and other prorations), comprised of an assumption of \$83.9 million of property-level debt and the issuance to the Brookfield affiliate of Class E Operating Partnership units with an aggregate value of \$46.7 million. Immediately following the acquisition of The Burnham, the Company refinanced the property-level debt with new property-level debt in the same amount.

On November 10, 2021, the Company acquired a 100% interest in 6123-6227 Monroe Court, a 208,000 sq. ft. industrial property in Morton Grove, Illinois, for a purchase price of \$17.2 million (exclusive of closing costs and other prorations), comprised of \$11.7 million of property-level debt and \$4.8 million of cash.

Credit Facility

On November 2, 2021, the Company entered into a credit agreement with Citibank, N.A. providing for a senior secured credit facility to be used for the acquisition or refinancing of properties. The maximum aggregate principal amount of the facility is \$250 million. The credit facility expires on November 9, 2022, and has a one-year extension option to November 9, 2023, subject to certain conditions. Borrowings under the credit facility will bear interest at a rate of LIBOR plus 1.95%. As of November 15, 2021, the Company had \$144.2 million of borrowings outstanding under the credit facility related to acquisitions and refinancings.

ITEM 2. MANAGEMENT’S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS OF FINANCIAL CONDITION AND RESULTS OF OPERATIONS

References herein to the “Company,” “we,” “us,” or “our” refer to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its subsidiaries unless the context specifically requires otherwise.

The following discussion should be read in conjunction with the unaudited financial statements and notes thereto appearing elsewhere in this quarterly report on Form 10-Q.

Forward-Looking Statements

Statements contained in this Form 10-Q that are not historical facts are based on our current expectations, estimates, projections, opinions, and/or beliefs. Such statements are not facts and involve known and unknown risks, uncertainties, and other factors. Investors should not rely on these statements as if they were fact. Certain information contained in this Form 10-Q constitutes “forward-looking statements,” which can be identified by the use of forward-looking terminology such as “may,” “will,” “should,” “expect,” “anticipate,” “project,” “target,” “estimate,” “intend,” “continue,” “forecast,” or “believe” or the negatives thereof or other variations thereon or other comparable terminology. Due to various risks and uncertainties, including those described under Item 1A. Risk Factors in the Company’s Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2020, under Part II., Item 1A. Risk Factors in the Company’s Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the three months ended June 30, 2021, under Part II., Item 1A. Risk Factors in this Form 10-Q and elsewhere in this Form 10-Q, actual events or results or our actual performance may differ materially from those reflected or contemplated in such forward-looking statements. No representation or warranty is made as to future performance or such forward-looking statements. In light of the significant uncertainties inherent in these forward looking statements, the inclusion of this information should not be regarded as a representation by us or any other person that our objectives and plans, which we consider to be reasonable, will be achieved. We do not undertake to revise or update any forward-looking statements.

Overview

We are a Maryland corporation formed on July 27, 2017 to invest in commercial real estate assets. We are externally managed by Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC (the “Adviser”), an affiliate of Brookfield Asset Management Inc. (together with its affiliates, “Brookfield”).

On April 30, 2018, the Securities and Exchange Commission (the “SEC”), declared effective our registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-223022) for our initial public offering of up to \$2.0 billion in shares of our common stock (the “Initial Public Offering”). On November 2, 2021, the SEC declared effective our registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-255557) for our follow-on public offering of up to \$7.5 billion in shares of our common stock in any combination of purchases of Class S, Class T, Class D and Class I shares of our common stock (the “Follow-On Public Offering”). The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. The Initial Public Offering terminated upon the commencement of the Follow-On Public Offering.

We qualified as a REIT for U.S. federal income tax purposes beginning with our taxable year ending December 31, 2019. As of September 30, 2021, we owned and operated six investments in real estate, and held five investments in real estate-related loans and eight short-term real estate debt-related securities. We are not aware of any material trends or uncertainties, favorable or unfavorable, other than national economic conditions affecting real estate generally (including COVID-19), that may be reasonably anticipated to have a material impact on either capital resources or the revenues or income to be derived from acquiring properties or real estate-related loans.

Adviser Transition

On July 15, 2021, we entered into an adviser transition agreement (the “Adviser Transition Agreement”) with the Adviser and Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Oaktree Adviser”), an affiliate of Oaktree Capital Management, L.P. (“Oaktree”). On November 2, 2021, pursuant to the terms of the Adviser Transition Agreement, we (i) accepted the resignation of the Oaktree Adviser as our external adviser under our previous advisory agreement with Oaktree Adviser, and (ii) entered into a new advisory agreement with the Adviser (the “Advisory Agreement”), (together, with the related transactions authorized by our board of directors or otherwise contemplated in connection with our entry into the Adviser Transition Agreement, referred to collectively as the “Adviser Transition”). The Oaktree Adviser will continue as sub-adviser with respect to certain of our existing investments as well as our liquid securities portfolio following the Adviser Transition. See Note 14 to our Consolidated Financial Statements “Subsequent Events” for additional details on the Adviser Transition.

Portfolio Highlights

Our net asset value ("NAV") per share increased for our Class I, Class S and Class C shares during the third quarter (up 9.3%, 9.4% and 9.2% from June 30, 2021, respectively). The price movement was driven by appreciation on our real property investments (particularly on our multifamily properties) and real estate-related debt investments.

On September 8, 2021, we acquired 1110 Key Federal Hill, a newly-built, 224-unit class "A" multifamily property located in the Federal Hill submarket of Baltimore, Maryland for \$73.6 million (exclusive of closing costs). The property is currently 99% leased, has a strong cash flow profile, and is within proximity to Baltimore's top employers.

During the three months ended September 30, 2021, we (i) purchased \$12.9 million of floating-rate commercial mortgage backed securities ("CMBS"), \$7.8 million of which is collateralized by a Blackstone multi-family portfolio and \$5.1 million collateralized by The JACX office towers in Queens, NY and (ii) sold \$0.7 million face amount of single-asset paper for \$1.0 million, backed by a luxury hotel resort (Atlantis Resort), for a realized gain of \$0.3 million.

As of September 30, 2021, our portfolio was invested 80% in real property, 16% in real estate-related debt, and 4% in cash and cash equivalents, and our real property investments were split between multifamily (73%) and office (27%). Our leverage ratio as of September 30, 2021 increased to 46% compared to 42% as of June 30, 2021.

Q3 2021 Highlights

Operating Results:

- Raised \$37.4 million of gross proceeds from the Initial Public Offering and private offerings.
- Declared gross distributions of \$0.0433, \$0.0435, and \$0.0443 per share on July 29, August 30, and September 29, respectively.
- Reinvested dividends of \$1.4 million.
- Acquired a multifamily real estate investment for \$73.6 million.
- Financed the multifamily real estate investment with proceeds from a \$51.5 million mortgage loan.
- Purchased \$12.9 million of CMBS.
- Sold \$1.0 million of CMBS.

Portfolio

Real Estate

The following table provides information regarding our portfolio of real properties as of September 30, 2021:

Investment	Location	Type	Acquisition Date	Ownership Percentage ⁽¹⁾	Amortized Cost Basis	Square Feet / Number of Units	Occupancy Rate ⁽²⁾
Anzio Apartments	Georgia	Multifamily	April 2019	90.0%	\$54,918,158	448	94%
Two Liberty Center	Virginia	Office	August 2019	96.5%	85,807,743	179,000	95%
Ezlyn	Colorado	Multifamily	December 2019	90.0%	77,183,424	332	95%
Lakes	California	Office	February 2020	95.0%	36,705,423	177,000	84%
Arbors	Texas	Multifamily	December 2020	90.0%	\$62,395,571	408	96%
Federal Hill	Maryland	Multifamily	September 2021	100.0%	\$75,020,777	224	95%
Total					<u>\$392,031,096</u>		

(1) Certain of the joint venture agreements we have entered into provide the seller or the other partner a profits interest based on certain internal rate of return hurdles being achieved. Such investments are consolidated by us and any profits interest due to the other partner is reported within non-controlling interests.

(2) The occupancy rate is as of September 30, 2021

Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities

The following table details our CMBS for the nine months ended September 30, 2021:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms	Trade Date	Face Amount	Beginning Balance 12/31/20	Purchases	Sales	Unrealized Gain / (Loss) ⁽²⁾	Ending Balance 9/30/21	Realized Gain / (Loss) ⁽³⁾
BX 2020 BXLP G	Industrial Paper	L+2.50%	12/15/29	Principal due at maturity	01/23/20	\$ 5,827,000	\$ 5,727,361	\$ —	\$ (451,536)	\$ 137,273	\$ 5,413,098	\$ —
CGDB 2019 MOB F	Medical Office Mortgage Loans	L+2.55%	11/15/36	Principal due at maturity	02/04/20	4,000,000	3,861,200	—	—	114,800	3,976,000	—
BX 2019 IMC G	International Markets Center and AmericasMart Atlanta	L+3.60%	4/15/34	Principal due at maturity	03/19/20	3,700,000	3,320,380	—	—	335,590	3,655,970	—
BHMS 2018 ATLS D	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+2.25%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/20/20	1,998,000	1,960,837	—	(1,400,076)	(560,761)	—	586,685
BHMS 2018 ATLS E	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+3.00%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/30/20	1,550,000	1,505,980	—	—	47,275	1,553,255	—
BX 2020 VIVA D	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	3,287,374	3,285,402	—	(2,745,925)	(539,477)	—	570,470
BX 2020 VIVA E	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	2,319,018	2,193,095	—	(446,786)	25,730	1,772,039	120,485
CGCMT 2020-WSS F	WoodSpring Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.71%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	3,160,000	2,859,340	—	—	174,677	3,034,017	—
BAMLL 2021-JACX F	The JACX Office Towers Queens, NY	L+5.00%	9/15/38	Principal due at maturity	09/15/21	5,100,000	—	5,100,000	—	—	5,100,000	—
BX 2021 SDMF J	San Diego Multifamily Portfolio	L+4.03%	9/15/23	Principal due at maturity	09/28/21	7,800,000	—	7,776,316	—	—	7,776,316	—
						<u>\$38,741,392</u>	<u>\$24,713,595</u>	<u>\$12,876,316</u>	<u>\$(5,044,323)</u>	<u>\$ (264,893)</u>	<u>\$32,280,695</u>	<u>\$1,277,640</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate ("LIBOR"). As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) Unrealized gain/loss on debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.
- (3) Realized gain/loss is included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

The following table details our real estate-related loan investments as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of September 30, 2021		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount/ Origination Fees	Carrying Amount
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽⁴⁾	\$ 25,000,000	\$ (185,133)	\$ 24,814,867
111 Montgomery	The 111 Montgomery Street Condominium Brooklyn, New York	L+7.00%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	1,839,957	(107,068)	1,732,889
The Avery Senior Loan	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+7.30%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	8,373,079	(80,209)	8,292,870
The Avery Mezzanine Loan	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+12.50%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	\$200.1 million ⁽⁵⁾	1,936,377	(17,993)	1,918,384
						<u>\$ 37,149,413</u>	<u>\$ (390,403)</u>	<u>\$ 36,759,010</u>

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of December 31, 2020		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2021	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽³⁾	\$ 25,000,000	\$ —	\$ 25,000,000
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽⁴⁾	25,000,000	(249,029)	24,750,971
						<u>\$ 50,000,000</u>	<u>\$ (249,029)</u>	<u>\$ 49,750,971</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) Neither investment is subject to delinquent principal or interest as of September 30, 2021 or December 31, 2020.
- (3) The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to a first mortgage loan of \$1.20 billion and a \$325 million senior mezzanine loan.
- (4) The IMC / AMC Bond Investment is subordinate to a \$1.15 billion first mortgage on properties owned by International Markets Center ("IMC") and a \$493 million first mortgage on properties owned by AmericasMart Atlanta ("AMC").
- (5) The Avery Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to an Oaktree first mortgage commitment of \$200.1 million.

Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans Held For Sale

The following table details our held for sale real estate-related loan investments as of September 30, 2021:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of September 30, 2021		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount/ Origination Fees	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2022	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽³⁾	\$ 25,000,000	\$ —	\$ 25,000,000
						<u>\$ 25,000,000</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ 25,000,000</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) The mortgage loans are subject to customary terms and conditions, and the respective joint venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of September 30, 2021.
- (3) The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to a first mortgage loan of \$1.20 billion and a \$325 million senior mezzanine loan.

There were no real estate-related loan investments held for sale as of December 31, 2020.

Results of Operations

Revenues

Revenues increased during the three months ended September 30, 2021 compared to the same period in the prior year due to owning and operating six properties compared to four properties in the prior year period. Revenues of \$8.5 million for the three

months ended September 30, 2021 related to the Company's six properties and consisted of \$7.6 million of rental revenues, \$0.4 million of tenant reimbursements and \$0.5 million of ancillary income and fees. Revenues of \$6.3 million for the three months ended September 30, 2020 related to the Company's four properties and consisted of \$5.7 million of rental revenues, \$0.3 million of tenant reimbursements and \$0.3 million of ancillary income and fees.

Revenues increased during the nine months ended September 30, 2021 compared to the same period in the prior year due to owning and operating six properties compared to four properties in the prior year period. Revenues of \$24.0 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 related to the Company's six properties and consisted of \$21.4 million of rental revenues, \$1.3 million of tenant reimbursements and \$1.3 million of ancillary income and fees. Revenues of \$18.2 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 related to the Company's four properties and consisted of \$16.4 million of rental revenues, \$0.9 million of tenant reimbursements and \$0.9 million of ancillary income and fees.

Rental Property Operating Expenses

Rental property operating expenses increased during the three months ended September 30, 2021 compared to the same period in the prior year due to owning and operating six properties compared to four properties in the prior year period. Rental property operating expenses of \$3.5 million for the three months ended September 30, 2021 related to the Company's six properties and consisted of property expenses, real estate taxes, utilities, property management fees and insurance expense. Rental property operating expenses of \$2.7 million for the three months ended September 30, 2020 related to the Company's four properties and consisted of property expenses, real estate taxes, utilities, property management fees and insurance expense.

Rental property operating expenses increased during the nine months ended September 30, 2021 compared to the same period in the prior year due to owning and operating six properties compared to four properties in the prior year period. Rental property operating expenses of \$10.3 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 related to the Company's six properties and consisted of property expenses, real estate taxes, utilities, property management fees and insurance expense. Rental property operating expenses of \$7.2 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 related to the Company's four properties and consisted of property expenses, real estate taxes, utilities, property management fees and insurance expense.

General and Administrative Expenses

General and administrative expenses of \$1.1 million for the three months ended September 30, 2021 consisted of legal fees, audit fees, professional tax fees, valuation fees, board of director fees and miscellaneous expenses. General and administrative expenses of \$0.8 million for the three months ended September 30, 2020 consisted of legal fees, audit fees, professional tax fees, valuation fees, board of director fees and miscellaneous expenses. The increase in general and administrative expenses is primarily due to owning six properties, five loan investments and eight securities investments compared to four properties, two loan investments and nine securities investments in prior year period.

General and administrative expenses of \$3.2 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 consisted of legal fees, audit fees, professional tax fees, valuation fees, board of director fees and miscellaneous expenses. General and administrative expenses of \$2.2 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 consisted of legal fees, audit fees, professional tax fees, valuation fees, board of director fees and miscellaneous expenses. The increase in general and administrative expenses is primarily due to owning six properties, five loan investments and eight securities investments compared to four properties, two loan investments and nine securities investments in prior year period.

Management Fee

During the three months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020, we recognized management fees of \$0.6 million and \$0.5 million, respectively, payable to the Oaktree Adviser as compensation in connection with the ongoing management of the assets of the Company.

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020, we recognized management fees of \$1.8 million and \$0.6 million, respectively, payable to the Oaktree Adviser as compensation in connection with the ongoing management of the assets of the Company.

Performance Fee

During the three months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020, we recognized performance fees of \$3.7 million and \$0.5 million, respectively, payable to the Oaktree Adviser.

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020, we recognized performance fees of \$4.9 million and \$1.5 million, respectively, payable to the Oaktree Adviser.

Depreciation and Amortization

Depreciation and amortization expense of \$3.4 million for the three months ended September 30, 2021 related to the Company's six properties. Depreciation and amortization expense of \$3.0 million for the three months ended September 30, 2020 related to the Company's four properties.

Depreciation and amortization expense of \$11.5 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 related to the Company's six properties. Depreciation and amortization expense of \$10.2 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 related to the Company's four properties.

Income from Real Estate-Related Loans and Interest Income

Interest income of \$1.3 million for the three months ended September 30, 2021 related primarily to interest income earned on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan of \$0.4 million, interest earned on the IMC/AMC Bond Investment of \$0.4 million, interest earned on floating-rate CMBS of \$0.2 million, interest earned on the Avery mortgage loans of \$0.2 million and interest earned on the Montgomery mortgage loan of \$0.1 million. Interest income of \$1.1 million for the three months ended September 30, 2020 related primarily to interest income earned on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan of \$0.5 million, interest earned on the IMC/AMC Bond Investment of \$0.4 million, interest earned on floating-rate CMBS of \$0.2 million.

Interest income of \$3.9 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 related primarily to interest income earned on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan of \$1.3 million, interest earned on the IMC/AMC Bond Investment of \$1.2 million, interest earned on floating-rate CMBS of \$0.5 million, interest earned on the Avery mortgage loans of \$0.6 million and interest earned on the Montgomery mortgage loan of \$0.3 million. Interest income of \$3.8 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 related primarily to interest income earned on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan of \$1.4 million, interest earned on the IMC/AMC Bond Investment of \$1.3 million, interest earned on floating-rate CMBS of \$0.6 million and discount accretion of \$0.5 million.

Interest Expense

Interest expense of \$1.5 million for the three months ended September 30, 2021 consisted of \$1.4 million of mortgage loan interest and \$0.1 million of loan fee amortization on six property investments. Interest expense of \$1.1 million for the three months ended September 30, 2020 consisted of mortgage loan interest on four property investments. Interest rates declined to near-zero as a result of the ongoing coronavirus pandemic.

Interest expense of \$4.3 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 consisted of \$4.1 million of mortgage loan interest and \$0.2 million of loan fee amortization on six property investments. Interest expense of \$3.7 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 consisted of \$3.6 million of mortgage loan interest on four property investments and \$0.1 million of loan fee amortization. Interest rates declined to near-zero as a result of the ongoing coronavirus pandemic.

Realized Gains on Investments

During the three months ended September 30, 2021, we sold an aggregate of \$0.7 million of fixed and floating-rate CMBS for \$1.0 million and recognized a gain of \$0.3 million as a result of the sale. During the three months ended September 30, 2020, we sold an aggregate of \$5.0 million of fixed and floating-rate CMBS for \$4.8 million and recognized a loss of \$0.2 million as a result of the sale.

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, we sold an aggregate of \$4.6 million of fixed and floating-rate CMBS for \$5.9 million and recognized a gain of \$1.3 million as a result of the sale. During the nine months ended September 30, 2020, we sold an aggregate of \$5.0 million of fixed and floating-rate CMBS for \$4.8 million and recognized a loss of \$0.2 million as a result of the sale.

Unrealized Gains and Losses on Investments

During the three months ended September 30, 2021, unrealized losses on investments were \$0.1 million. During the three months ended September 30, 2020, we recognized an unrealized gain of \$1.7 million primarily due to mark-to-market increases in the value of our CMBS due to market volatility due to COVID-19.

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, we recognized an unrealized gain of \$0.2 million primarily due to a \$0.2 million mark-to-market decrease in the value of our CMBS offset by \$0.4 million increase in the value of our interest rate swap for one mortgage loan. During the nine months ended September 30, 2020, we recognized an unrealized gain of \$1.4 million primarily due to mark-to-market decreases in the value of our CMBS due to market volatility due to COVID-19.

Net Loss Attributable to Non-Controlling Interests

Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests were negligible for the three months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020.

Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests of \$0.2 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 related to losses allocable to the interests held by the Company's joint venture partners in the Company's five properties. Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests of \$0.3 million for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 related to losses allocable to the interests held by the Company's joint venture partners in the Company's four properties.

Liquidity and Capital Resources

Our primary needs for liquidity and capital resources are to fund our investments, to make distributions to our stockholders, to repurchase shares of our common stock pursuant to our share repurchase plan, to pay our offering and operating fees and expenses and to pay interest on our outstanding indebtedness. Our offering and operating fees and expenses include, among other things, the management fee we will pay to the Adviser, stockholder servicing fees we will pay to the dealer manager, legal, audit and valuation expenses, federal and state securities filing fees, printing expenses, transfer agent fees, marketing and distribution expenses and fees related to acquiring, financing, appraising and managing our properties. We do not have any office or personnel expenses as we do not have any employees.

As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the Oaktree Adviser and its affiliates had incurred approximately \$6.8 million and \$5.7 million, respectively, of organization and offering expenses on our behalf. The Company agreed to reimburse these expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. As part of the Advisor Transition that occurred on November 2, 2021, Oaktree Adviser was reimbursed by Brookfield for the incurred \$6.8 million, and the Company will continue on the same deferred repayment terms noted above.

Organization expenses are expensed as incurred and offering expenses are reflected as a reduction of additional paid-in capital as such amounts will be reimbursed to the Adviser or its affiliates from the gross proceeds of the Initial Public Offering. Any amount due to the Adviser but not paid will be recognized as a liability on the balance sheet.

Our cash needs for acquisitions and other investments will be funded primarily from the sale of shares of our common stock and through the assumption or incurrence of debt. The economic effects of COVID-19 may make it more difficult for us to obtain financing for our investments on attractive terms or at all.

On June 5, 2020, the Company entered into a line of credit (the "Credit Agreement") with Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P., (the "Oaktree Lender") an affiliate of the Oaktree Advisor, providing for a discretionary, unsecured, uncommitted credit facility in a maximum aggregate principal amount of \$125 million, which was undrawn as of September 30, 2021. The Credit Agreement was set to expire on June 30, 2021 but was extended in June 2021 to September 30, 2022 with no other changes in terms. Borrowings under the Credit Agreement will bear interest at a rate of the then-current rate offered by a third-party lender for a similar credit product, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%.

On November 2, 2021, the Credit Agreement was terminated in connection with the Adviser Transition and the Company entered into a new line of credit (the "Brookfield Credit Agreement") with Brookfield US Holdings Inc., (the "Brookfield Lender"), an affiliate of Brookfield, providing for a discretionary, unsecured, uncommitted credit facility in a maximum aggregate principal amount of \$125 million. The Brookfield Credit Agreement has a one-year term, subject to one-year extension options requiring approval of the Brookfield Lender. Borrowings under the Brookfield Credit Agreement will bear interest at a rate of the lowest then-current rate offered by a third-party lender to us for a similar credit product, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%. We may draw down on the Brookfield Credit Agreement for any business purpose, including to pay distributions or fund repurchases of shares of our common stock; however, there can be no assurances that we will be able to borrow under the Brookfield Credit Agreement, or that the Brookfield Lender will issue a loan or extend or renew the Brookfield Credit Agreement. Since the Brookfield Credit Agreement is with an affiliate of Brookfield, the terms of the agreement were not negotiated at arm's length. The Adviser may face conflicts of interest in connection with any borrowings or disputes under the Brookfield Credit Agreement.

As of September 30, 2021, our indebtedness consisted of our mortgage loans secured by our real property investments. The following table summarizes the components of mortgage loans as of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Indebtedness	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Principal Balance Outstanding	
			September 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Anzio Apartments mortgage loan	L + 1.59%	April 2029	\$ 44,400,000	\$ 44,400,000
Two Liberty Center mortgage loan ⁽²⁾	L + 1.50%	August 2024	62,085,155	61,971,000
Ezlyn mortgage loan ⁽³⁾	3.38%	December 2026	—	53,040,000
Lakes mortgage loan ⁽²⁾	L + 1.55%	February 2025	25,196,563	25,202,380
Arbors mortgage loan ⁽⁴⁾	SOFR + 2.24%	January 2031	45,950,000	45,950,000
Federal Hill mortgage loan	2.34%	August 2028	51,520,000	—
Total mortgage loans			229,151,718	230,563,380
Less: deferred financing costs, net			(1,244,483)	(1,376,424)
Mortgage loans, net			<u>\$ 227,907,235</u>	<u>\$ 229,186,956</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.08% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) The mortgage loans are subject to customary terms and conditions, and the respective joint venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of September 30, 2021.
- (3) The Ezlyn mortgage loan is held for sale as of September 30, 2021 and included in other liabilities on the consolidated balance sheet
- (4) The term "SOFR" refers to the Secured Overnight Financing Rate. As of September 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the SOFR was 0.05% and 0.08%, respectively.

Cash Flows

The following table provides a breakdown of the net change in our cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash:

	For the nine months ended September 30, 2021	For the nine months ended September 30, 2020
Net cash provided by operating activities	\$ 6,555,158	\$ 8,585,350
Net cash used in investing activities	(95,748,025)	(71,926,986)
Net cash provided by financing activities	76,904,964	71,624,176
Net change in cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash	<u>\$ (12,287,903)</u>	<u>\$ 8,282,540</u>

Cash flows provided by operating activities for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 related primarily to cash payments and receipts associated with operations at our six property investments, five real estate-related loans, eight CMBS, management fee share issuances to the Oaktree Adviser, performance fees paid to the Oaktree Adviser and share repurchases of the Oaktree Investor. Cash flows provided by operating activities for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 related to cash payments and receipts associated with operations at four property investments, two real estate-related loan investments, eight CMBS, management fee share issuances to the Oaktree Adviser, performance fees incurred to the Oaktree Adviser and share repurchases of the Oaktree Investor.

Cash flows used in investing activities for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 relates primarily to purchases of three investments in real estate-related loans and building improvements to our real estate offset by cash flows provided by selling three CMBS and principal repayments from real estate related loans. Cash flows used in investing activities for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 relates to our acquisition of one property investment and eight CMBS and building improvements to our real estate.

Cash flows provided by financing activities for the nine months ended September 30, 2021 relates to borrowings on a mortgage loan for an asset acquisition, proceeds from issuance of common stock offset by repurchases of common stock, and distributions paid. Cash flows provided by financing activities for the nine months ended September 30, 2020 relates primarily to borrowings on a mortgage loan for an asset acquisition, proceeds from the Credit Agreement and contributions from non-controlling interests.

Net Asset Value

We calculate NAV per share in accordance with the valuation guidelines that have been approved by our board of directors. The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our NAV as of September 30, 2021:

Components of NAV	September 30, 2021
Investments in real properties	\$ 475,599,071
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities	95,202,806
Cash and cash equivalents	18,275,717
Restricted cash	5,535,629
Other assets	5,708,955
Debt obligations	(282,976,143)
Accrued performance fee ⁽¹⁾	(4,947,892)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(146,992)
Management fee payable	(448,644)
Distribution payable	(903,005)
Subscriptions received in advance	—
Other liabilities	(7,043,026)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(21,836,380)
Net asset value⁽³⁾	\$ 282,020,096
Number of shares outstanding	23,720,559

(1) Includes accrued performance fee for the nine months ended September 30, 2021.

(2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. Under accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America (“GAAP”), we accrue the full cost of the stockholder servicing fee as an offering cost at the time we sell Class S, Class T and Class D shares of our common stock. As of September 30, 2021, we have accrued under GAAP approximately \$14,376,827 of stockholder servicing fees.

(3) See Reconciliation of Stockholders’ equity to NAV below for an explanation of the difference between the \$282 million of our NAV and the \$194 million of our stockholders’ equity under GAAP.

NAV Per Share	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Total
Net asset value	\$ 232,259,266	\$ 33,417,032	\$ 16,343,798	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 282,020,096
Number of shares outstanding	19,555,095	2,792,111	1,373,353	—	—	23,720,559
NAV Per Share as of September 30, 2021	<u>\$ 11.8772</u>	<u>\$ 11.9684</u>	<u>\$ 11.9007</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	

Set forth below are the weighted averages of the key assumptions in the discounted cash flow methodology used in the September 30, 2021 valuations, based on property types.

Property Type	Discount Rate	Exit Capitalization Rate
Multifamily	5.70%	4.50%
Office	7.73%	6.48%

These assumptions are determined by the Adviser, and reviewed by our independent valuation adviser. A change in these assumptions would impact the calculation of the value of our property investments. For example, assuming all other factors remain unchanged, the changes listed below would result in the following effects on our investment values:

Input	Hypothetical Change	Multifamily Investment Values	Office Investment Values
Discount Rate	0.25% decrease	1.96%	1.92%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(1.92)%	(1.76)%
Exit Capitalization Rate	0.25% decrease	3.88%	2.61%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(3.62)%	(2.30)%

The following table reconciles stockholders' equity per our consolidated balance sheet to our NAV:

Reconciliation of Stockholders' Equity to NAV	September 30, 2021
Stockholders' equity under GAAP	\$ 193,850,576
Adjustments:	
Accrued stockholder servicing fee	16,244,202
Deferred rent	(2,150,030)
Organizational and offering costs	6,881,577
Commissions	934,270
Unrealized real estate appreciation and depreciation	22,274,054
Non-controlling interest	14,772,447
Accumulated amortization of discount	(933,707)
Accumulated depreciation and amortization	30,146,707
NAV	<u>\$ 282,020,096</u>

The following details the adjustments to reconcile stockholders' equity under GAAP to our NAV:

- Accrued stockholder servicing fee represents the monthly cost of the stockholder servicing fee for Class S shares. Under GAAP, we accrued the full cost of the stockholder servicing fee payable over the life of each share (assuming such share remains outstanding the length of time required to pay the maximum stockholder servicing fee) as an offering cost at the time we sold such share. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid.
- Deferred rent represents straight line rents recorded under GAAP. For NAV, deferred rental revenues are excluded.
- The Oaktree Adviser previously agreed, and the Advisor has agreed, to advance all of our organization and offering expenses on our behalf (other than upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees) through July 6, 2022. In addition, as part of the Adviser Transition, the Adviser acquired the Oaktree Adviser's receivable related to the organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Oaktree Adviser. We will reimburse the Adviser for all such advanced expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for any organization and offering expenses that it incurs on our behalf as and when incurred after July 6, 2022. Under GAAP, organization costs are expensed as incurred and offering costs are charged to equity as such amounts are incurred. For NAV, such costs will be recognized as a reduction to NAV in the month such costs are reimbursed.
- Our investments in real estate are presented under historical cost in our GAAP consolidated financial statements. Additionally, our mortgage notes, term loans, revolving credit facilities, and repurchase agreements ("Debt") are recorded at their carrying value in our consolidated GAAP financial statements. As such, any increases or decreases in the fair market value of our investments in real estate or our Debt are not recorded in our GAAP results. For purposes of determining our NAV, our investments in real estate and our Debt are recorded at fair value.
- Non-controlling interest is related to the fair value allocable to the interests held by the Company's joint venture partners in the Company's five properties.
- In addition, we depreciate our investments in real estate and amortize certain other assets and liabilities in accordance with GAAP. Such depreciation and amortization is excluded for purposes of determining our NAV.

Funds from Operations, Adjusted Funds from Operations and Funds Available for Distribution

We believe funds from operations (“FFO”) is a meaningful supplemental non-GAAP operating metric. Our consolidated financial statements are presented under historical cost accounting which, among other things, requires depreciation of real estate investments to be calculated on a straight-line basis. As a result, our operating results imply that the value of our real estate investments will decrease evenly over a set time period. However, we believe that the value of real estate investments will fluctuate over time based on market conditions and as such, depreciation under historical cost accounting may be less informative. FFO is a standard REIT industry metric defined by the National Association of Real Estate Investment Trusts (“NAREIT”). FFO, as defined by NAREIT and presented below, is calculated as net income or loss (computed in accordance with GAAP), excluding (i) gains or losses from sales of depreciable real property, (ii) impairment write-downs on depreciable real property, plus (iii) real estate-related depreciation and amortization, and (iv) after adjustments for our share of consolidated and unconsolidated joint ventures.

We also believe that adjusted FFO (“AFFO”) is a meaningful non-GAAP supplemental disclosure of our operating results. AFFO further adjusts FFO in order for our operating results to reflect the specific characteristics of our business by adjusting for items we believe are not related to our core operations. Our adjustments to FFO to arrive at AFFO include removing the impact of (i) straight-line rental income, (ii) amortization of above- and below-market lease intangibles, (iii) amortization of mortgage premium/discount, (iv) organization costs, (v) amortization of restricted stock awards, (vi) unrealized gains and losses from changes in fair value of real estate-related loans and securities, (vii) non-cash performance fee or other non-cash incentive compensation, and (viii) similar adjustments for unconsolidated joint ventures.

We also believe funds available for distribution (“FAD”) is an additional meaningful non-GAAP supplemental disclosure that provides useful information for considering our operating results and certain other items relative to the amount of our distributions by removing the impact of certain non-cash items on our distributions. FAD is calculated as AFFO excluding (i) management fees paid in shares or operating partnership units even if repurchased by us, and including deductions for (ii) stockholder servicing fees paid during the period, and (iii) similar adjustments for unconsolidated joint ventures. FAD is not indicative of cash available to fund our cash needs and does not represent cash flows from operating activities in accordance with GAAP, as it excludes adjustments for working capital items and actual cash receipts from interest income recognized on real estate related securities. Cash flows from operating activities in accordance with GAAP would generally be adjusted for such items. Furthermore, FAD is adjusted for stockholder servicing fees and recurring tenant improvements, leasing commissions, and other capital expenditures, which are not considered when determining cash flows from operating activities in accordance with GAAP.

The following table presents a reconciliation of FFO, AFFO and FAD to net loss attributable to our stockholders:

	For the nine months ended September 30, 2021	For the nine months ended September 30, 2020
Net loss attributable to stockholders	\$ (6,291,197)	\$ (1,905,035)
Adjustments to arrive at FFO:		
Real estate depreciation and amortization	11,462,760	10,175,613
Amount attributed to non-controlling interests for above adjustments	(853,350)	(707,544)
FFO attributable to stockholders	4,318,213	7,563,034
Adjustments to arrive at AFFO:		
Straight-line rental income	(195,368)	(1,091,446)
Amortization of above and below market lease intangibles and lease inducements	171,522	170,418
Amortization of mortgage premium/discount	(63,896)	(431,640)
Amortization of restricted stock awards	52,950	54,229
Unrealized gain from changes in fair values of real estate related loans and securities	(226,426)	(1,434,067)
Non-cash performance participation allocation	4,947,892	1,492,826
Amount attributable to non-controlling interests for above adjustments	5,833	34,709
AFFO attributable to stockholders	9,010,720	6,358,063
Adjustments to arrive at FAD:		
Realized (gain) loss on real estate-related loans and securities	(1,277,640)	154,435
Management fees paid in shares	1,766,928	635,187
Stockholder servicing fees	(1,075,763)	(628,567)
FAD attributable to stockholders	<u>\$ 8,424,245</u>	<u>\$ 6,519,118</u>

FFO, AFFO, and FAD should not be considered to be more relevant or accurate than the GAAP methodology in calculating net income (loss) or in evaluating our operating performance. In addition, FFO, AFFO, and FAD should not be considered as alternatives to net income (loss) as indications of our performance or as alternatives to cash flows from operating activities as indications of our liquidity, but rather should be reviewed in conjunction with these and other GAAP measurements. Further, FFO, AFFO, and FAD are not intended to be used as liquidity measures indicative of cash flow available to fund our cash needs, including our ability to make distributions to our stockholders.

Distributions

Beginning December 31, 2019, we declared monthly distributions for each class of our common stock, which are generally paid 20 days after month-end. The Class S and Class I shares received the same aggregate gross distribution per share, which was \$0.8425 per share since inception through September 30, 2021. The net distribution varies for each class based on the applicable stockholder servicing fee, which is deducted from the monthly distribution per share and paid directly to the applicable distributor.

The following table details the net distribution for each of our share classes as of September 30, 2021:

Declaration Date	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares	Class T Shares	Class D Shares
December 31, 2019	\$ 0.0189	\$ 0.0250	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —
January 30, 2020	0.0222	0.0294	—	—	—
February 27, 2020	0.0272	0.0341	—	—	—
March 30, 2020	0.0267	0.0341	—	—	—
April 30, 2020	0.0272	0.0344	—	—	—
May 29, 2020	0.0288	0.0361	—	—	—
June 30, 2020	0.0293	0.0365	—	—	—
July 30, 2020	0.0291	0.0365	—	—	—
August 28, 2020	0.0293	0.0367	—	—	—
September 29, 2020	0.0295	0.0367	—	—	—
October 29, 2020	0.0294	0.0369	—	—	—
November 25, 2020	0.0320	0.0392	—	—	—
December 30, 2020	0.0342	0.0417	—	—	—
January 28, 2021	0.0344	0.0420	—	—	—
February 25, 2021	0.0352	0.0420	—	—	—
March 30, 2021	0.0346	0.0422	0.0422	—	—
April 29, 2021	0.0348	0.0422	0.0422	—	—
May 27, 2021	0.0350	0.0427	0.0427	—	—
June 29, 2021	0.0355	0.0430	0.0430	—	—
July 29, 2021	0.0355	0.0433	0.0433	—	—
August 30, 2021	0.0358	0.0435	0.0435	—	—
September 29, 2021	0.0367	0.0443	0.0443	—	—
Total	\$ 0.6813	\$ 0.8425	\$ 0.3012	\$ —	\$ —

The following table summarizes our distributions declared during the nine months ended September 30, 2021 and 2020:

	For the nine months ended September 30, 2021		For the nine months ended September 30, 2020	
	Amount	Percentage	Amount	Percentage
Distributions				
Payable in cash	\$ 3,805,587	51 %	\$ 3,697,729	71 %
Reinvested in shares	3,625,559	49 %	1,481,582	29 %
Total distributions	\$ 7,431,146	100 %	\$ 5,179,311	100 %
Sources of Distributions				
Cash flows from operating activities from current period ⁽¹⁾	\$ 6,555,158	88 %	\$ 5,179,311	100 %
Cash flows from investment gains	1,277,640	12 %	—	—
Total sources of distributions	\$ 7,832,798	100 %	\$ 5,179,311	100 %
Cash flows from operating activities	\$ 6,555,158		\$ 8,585,350	
Funds from Operations	\$ 4,318,213		\$ 7,563,034	

- (1) Cash flows from operating activities for the three and nine months ended September 30, 2021 were impacted by the cash payment of \$2.4 million to the Oaktree Adviser for the performance fees for fiscal years 2019 and 2020.

Distribution Policy

We intend to distribute sufficient income so that we satisfy the requirements for qualification as a REIT. In order to qualify as a REIT, we are required to distribute 90% of our annual REIT taxable income, determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gains, to our stockholders. Generally, income distributed to stockholders will not be taxable to us under the Code if we distribute at least 90% of our REIT taxable income, determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gains.

Distribution Reinvestment Plan

The Company has adopted a distribution reinvestment plan whereby stockholders (other than Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors) will have their cash distributions automatically reinvested in additional shares of common stock unless they elect to receive their distributions in cash. Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors will automatically receive their distributions in cash unless they elect to have their cash distributions reinvested in additional shares of the Company's common stock. The per share purchase price for shares purchased pursuant to the distribution reinvestment plan will be equal to the offering price before upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees (the "transaction price") at the time the distribution is payable, which will generally be equal to the Company's prior month's NAV per share for that share class. Stockholders will not pay upfront selling commissions or dealer manager fees when purchasing shares pursuant to the distribution reinvestment plan. The stockholder servicing fees with respect to shares of the Company's Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares are calculated based on the NAV for those shares and may reduce the NAV or, alternatively, the distributions payable with respect to shares of each such class, including shares issued in respect of distributions on such shares under the distribution reinvestment plan.

Critical Accounting Policies

Below is a discussion of the accounting policies that management believes are critical to our operations. We consider these policies critical because they involve significant judgments and assumptions and require estimates about matters that are inherently uncertain and because they are important for understanding and evaluating our reported financial results. Our accounting policies have been established to conform with GAAP. The preparation of the financial statements in accordance with GAAP requires management to use judgments in the application of such policies. These judgments affect our reported amounts of assets and liabilities and our disclosure of contingent assets and liabilities at the dates of the financial statements and the reported amounts of revenue and expenses during the reporting periods. With different estimates or assumptions, materially different amounts could be reported in our financial statements. Additionally, other companies may utilize different estimates that may impact the comparability of our results of operations to those of companies in similar businesses.

Under the JOBS Act, emerging growth companies can delay adopting new or revised accounting standards that have different effective dates for public and private companies until such time as those standards apply to private companies. We intend to

take advantage of the extended transition period. Since we will not be required to comply with new or revised accounting standards on the relevant dates on which adoption of such standards is required for other public companies, our financial statements may not be comparable to the financial statements of companies that comply with public company effective dates. If we were to subsequently elect to comply with these public company effective dates, such election would be irrevocable pursuant to Section 107 of the JOBS Act.

Please refer to Note 3, “Summary of Significant Accounting Policies” to our financial statements in this quarterly report on Form 10-Q for a summary of our critical accounting policies related to consolidation, recognition and impairment of acquired real estate assets and revenue recognition for our investments in real estate and real estate-related loans.

Off-Balance Sheet Arrangements

We currently have no off-balance sheet arrangements that are reasonably likely to have a material current or future effect on our financial condition, changes in financial condition, revenues or expenses, results of operations, liquidity, capital expenditures or capital resources.

Recent Accounting Pronouncements

See Note 3 titled “Summary of Significant Accounting Policies” to our financial statements in this quarterly report on Form 10-Q for a discussion concerning recent accounting pronouncements.

COVID-19

With the successful rollout of vaccination campaigns against COVID-19 in markets in which we operate, the macroeconomic outlook has improved in certain geographies with the return of more favorable economic conditions, including the removal of occupancy restrictions and government-mandated closures. However, uncertainty remains in the near-term surrounding risks of new economic restrictions and general uncertainty surrounding supply chains, disrupted travel, impacted social conditions and the labor markets.

ITEM 3. QUANTITATIVE AND QUALITATIVE DISCLOSURES ABOUT MARKET RISK

Indebtedness

We expect that our primary market risk exposure will be interest rate risk with respect to our indebtedness and credit risk and market risk with respect to use of derivative financial instruments. As of September 30, 2021, the outstanding principal balance of our variable rate indebtedness was \$177.6 million and consisted of four mortgage loans.

Our mortgage loans are variable rate and indexed to the one-month and daily U.S. Dollar denominated LIBOR and SOFR. For the nine months ended September 30, 2021, a 10% increase in one-month and daily U.S. Dollar denominated LIBOR and SOFR would have resulted in increased interest expense of less than \$0.01 million due to near zero interest rates.

Investment in real estate-related loans and securities

As of September 30, 2021, we held \$69.0 million of investments in five real estate-related loans and eight CMBS. Our investments are floating-rate and indexed to one-month U.S. denominated LIBOR and as such, exposed to interest rate risk. Our net income will increase or decrease depending on interest rate movements. While we cannot predict factors which may or may not affect interest rates, for the nine months ended September 30, 2021, a 10% increase or decrease in the one-month U.S. denominated LIBOR rate would have resulted in an increase or decrease to income from our real estate-related loans and securities of less than \$0.01 million due to near zero interest rates.

We may be exposed to interest rate changes primarily as a result of long-term debt used to maintain liquidity, fund capital expenditures and expand our investment portfolio and operations. Market fluctuations in real estate financing may affect the availability and cost of funds needed to expand our investment portfolio. In addition, restrictions upon the availability of real estate financing or high interest rates for real estate loans could adversely affect our ability to dispose of real estate in the future. We will seek to limit the impact of interest rate changes on earnings and cash flows and to lower our overall borrowing costs. We may use derivative financial instruments to hedge exposures to changes in interest rates on loans secured by our assets.

Credit risk includes the failure of the counterparty to perform under the terms of a derivative contract. If the fair value of a derivative contract is positive, the counterparty will owe us, which creates credit risk for us. If the fair value of a derivative contract is negative, we will owe the counterparty and, therefore, do not have credit risk. We will seek to minimize the credit risk in derivative instruments by entering into transactions with high-quality counterparties.

Market risk includes the adverse effect on the value of a financial instrument that results from a change in interest rates. The market risk associated with interest-rate contracts is managed by establishing and monitoring parameters that limit the types and degree of market risk that may be undertaken. With regard to variable rate financing, we assess our interest rate cash flow risk by continually identifying and monitoring changes in interest rate exposures that may adversely impact expected future cash flows and by evaluating hedging opportunities. We maintain risk management control systems to monitor interest rate cash flow risk attributable to both our outstanding and forecasted debt obligations as well as our potential offsetting hedge positions. While this hedging strategy is designed to minimize the impact on our net income and funds from operations from changes in interest rates, the overall returns on your investment may be reduced.

LIBOR Transition

In July 2017, the United Kingdom's Financial Conduct Authority (the "FCA") (the authority that regulates LIBOR) announced it intends to stop compelling banks to submit rates for the calculation of LIBOR after 2021. The administrator of LIBOR has announced it will consult on its intention to cease the publication of the one week and two month LIBOR settings immediately following the LIBOR publication on December 31, 2021, and the remaining USD LIBOR settings immediately following the LIBOR publication on September 30, 2023. There is currently no certainty regarding the future utilization of LIBOR or of any particular replacement rate (although the secured overnight financing rate has been proposed as an alternative to U.S.-dollar LIBOR). A substantial portion of our loans, investment securities, borrowings and interest rate derivatives are indexed to LIBOR or similar reference rates. Market participants anticipate that financial instruments tied to LIBOR will require transition to an alternative reference rate if LIBOR is no longer available. Our LIBOR-based loan agreements and borrowing arrangements generally specify alternative reference rates. The potential effect of the discontinuation of LIBOR on our interest income and expense cannot yet be determined and any changes to benchmark interest rates could increase our financing costs and/or result in mismatches between the interest rates of our investments and the corresponding financings.

ITEM 4. CONTROLS AND PROCEDURES

Evaluation of Disclosure Controls and Procedures

An evaluation of the effectiveness of the design and operation of our “disclosure controls and procedures” (as defined in Rule 13a-15(e) under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (the “Exchange Act”)), as of the end of the period covered by this quarterly report on Form 10-Q was made under the supervision and with the participation of our management, including our Chief Executive Officer (“CEO”) and Chief Financial Officer (“CFO”). Based upon this evaluation, our CEO and CFO have concluded that, as of the end of the period covered by this report, our disclosure controls and procedures (a) were effective to ensure that information required to be disclosed by us in reports filed or submitted under the Exchange Act is recorded, processed, summarized and reported within the time periods specified by SEC rules and forms and (b) included, without limitation, controls and procedures designed to ensure that information required to be disclosed by us in reports filed or submitted under the Exchange Act is accumulated and communicated to our management, including our CEO and CFO, as appropriate to allow timely decisions regarding required disclosure.

Changes in Internal Controls over Financial Reporting

There have been no changes in our “internal control over financial reporting” (as defined in Rule 13a-15(f) of the Exchange Act) that occurred during the period covered by this quarterly report on Form 10-Q that have materially affected, or are reasonably likely to materially affect, our internal control over financial reporting.

PART II. OTHER INFORMATION

ITEM 1. LEGAL PROCEEDINGS

From time to time, we may be involved in various claims and legal actions arising in the ordinary course of business. As of September 30, 2021, the Company was not subject to any material litigation nor was the Company aware of any material litigation threatened against it.

ITEM 1A. RISK FACTORS

We refer you to the risk factors contained in Part I, Item 1A of our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2020, filed with the SEC on March 31, 2021, and to the risk factors contained in Part II, Item 1A of our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended June 30, 2021, filed with the SEC on August 16, 2021. In addition, the following risk factors should be considered.

We have a limited operating history, and our operating history should not be relied upon due to the changes to our business resulting from the Adviser Transition, including the engagement of the Adviser and Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC (the “Dealer Manager”) and the changes to our board of directors, our executive officers and our investment portfolio. There is no assurance that we will be able to successfully achieve our investment objectives.

We have a limited operating history and we may not be able to achieve our investment objectives. In addition, our operating history should not be relied upon due to the changes to our business resulting from the Adviser Transition, including the engagement of the Adviser and the Dealer Manager and the changes to our board of directors, our executive officers and our investment portfolio. We cannot assure you that the past experiences of affiliates of the Adviser will be sufficient to allow us to successfully achieve our investment objectives. As a result, an investment in our shares of common stock may entail more risk than the shares of common stock of a REIT with a substantial operating history.

While our investment strategy and the investment programs of the other investment funds, REITs, vehicles, accounts, products and other similar arrangements for which Brookfield currently acts, or will act in the future, as sponsor, general partner or manager to, or otherwise participate in, including proprietary accounts (“Other Brookfield Accounts”) each involve real estate-related investments and overlapping personnel, each of these accounts and strategies has distinct investment activities. Brookfield’s experience in managing Other Brookfield Accounts is not necessarily applicable to us. There can be no assurance that we will be able to successfully identify, make and realize upon any particular investment or generate returns for our investors (or that such returns will be commensurate with the risks associated with an investment in us). Furthermore, there can be no assurance that our investors will receive any distributions from us. Accordingly, an investment in us should only be considered by investors who can afford a loss of their entire investment.

The Adviser has engaged the Oaktree Adviser to select and manage our liquid investments and to manage certain of our real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments. The Adviser relies on the performance of the Oaktree Adviser in implementing the liquid investments portion of our investment strategy and the management of the real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments for which it is responsible.

The Adviser has engaged the Oaktree Adviser to select and manage our liquid investments and to manage certain of our real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments pursuant to sub-advisory agreements between the Adviser and the Oaktree Adviser. The Oaktree Adviser has and will continue to have substantial discretion, within our investment guidelines, to make decisions related to the acquisition, management and disposition of our liquid assets and the management of the real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments for which it is responsible. If the Oaktree Adviser does not succeed in managing the liquid investments portion of our investment strategy or successfully managing the real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments for which it is responsible, our performance will suffer. In addition, even though the Adviser has the ability to terminate the Oaktree Adviser at any time, it may be difficult and costly to terminate and replace the Oaktree Adviser.

The success of our Follow-On Public Offering is dependent, in part, on the ability of the Dealer Manager to retain key employees and to successfully build and maintain a network of licensed broker-dealers.

The dealer manager for our Follow-On Public Offering is an affiliate of the Adviser. Our dealer manager is newly formed, and other than serving as dealer manager for the Follow-On Public Offering, the Dealer Manager has no experience acting as a dealer manager for a public offering of a non-listed REIT. The success of the Follow-On Public Offering and our ability to implement our business strategy is dependent upon the ability of our Dealer Manager to retain key employees and to build and maintain a network of licensed securities broker-dealers and other agents. If the Dealer Manager is unable to retain qualified employees or build and maintain a sufficient network of participating broker-dealers to distribute shares in the Follow-On Public Offering, we may not be able to raise adequate proceeds through this offering to meet our investment objectives. In addition, the Dealer Manager may serve as dealer manager for other issuers, including Other Brookfield Accounts and other Oaktree accounts. As a result, the Dealer Manager may experience conflicts of interest in allocating its time between the Follow-On Public Offering and such other issuers, which could adversely affect our ability to raise adequate proceeds through the Follow-On Public Offering and implement our investment strategy. Further, the participating broker-dealers retained by the Dealer Manager may have numerous competing investment products, some with similar or identical investment strategies and areas of focus as us, which they may elect to emphasize to their retail clients.

Cash payments to redeem Operating Partnership interests will reduce cash available for distribution to our stockholders or to honor their repurchase requests under our share repurchase program.

The Operating Partnership's limited partnership agreement provides that following any applicable waiting period, the holders of Operating Partnership units (other than us) generally have the right to cause the Operating Partnership to redeem all or a portion of their Operating Partnership units for, at the general partner's sole discretion, shares of our common stock, cash, or a combination of both. An election to redeem Operating Partnership units for cash may reduce funds available for distribution to our stockholders or to honor our stockholders' repurchase requests under our share repurchase program.

If the Operating Partnership failed to qualify as a partnership or is not otherwise disregarded for U.S. federal income tax purposes, we would cease to qualify as a REIT.

If the IRS were to successfully challenge the status of the Operating Partnership as a partnership or disregarded entity for U.S. federal income tax purposes, it would be taxable as a corporation. In the event that this occurs, it would reduce the amount of distributions that the Operating Partnership could make to us. This would also result in our failing to qualify as a REIT and becoming subject to a corporate-level tax on our income, which would substantially reduce our cash available to pay distributions and the yield on your investment.

We may be subject to foreign currency risk and our risk management activities may adversely affect the performance of our operations.

While the majority of our portfolio will be concentrated in the United States, we may selectively invest in large global cities where Brookfield has comprehensive capabilities, such as Toronto, London, Sydney and Seoul. As a result, some of our assets and operations may be in countries where the U.S. dollar is not the functional currency. These operations pay distributions in currencies other than the U.S. dollar which we must convert to U.S. dollars prior to making distributions on our units. A significant depreciation in the value of such foreign currencies may have a material adverse effect on our business, financial condition and results of operations.

When managing our exposure to such market risks, we may use forward contracts, options, swaps, caps, collars and floors or pursue other strategies or use other forms of derivative instruments. The success of any hedging or other derivative transactions that we enter into generally will depend on our ability to structure contracts that appropriately offset our risk position. As a

result, while we may enter into such transactions in order to reduce our exposure to market risks, unanticipated market changes may result in poorer overall investment performance than if the transaction had not been executed. Such transactions may also limit the opportunity for gain if the value of a hedged position increases.

Political instability and unfamiliar cultural factors could adversely impact the value of our investments.

We are subject to geopolitical uncertainties in all jurisdictions in which we operate, including the United States. We also make investments outside of the United States, which may expose us to additional risks not typically associated with investing in United States. We may not properly adjust to the local culture and business practices in such markets, and there is the prospect that we may partner with local persons who might not comply with our culture and ethical business practices; either scenario could result in the failure of our initiatives in new markets and lead to financial losses for us and our operating entities. There are risks of political instability in several of our major markets and in other parts of the world in which we conduct business, including, for example, the Korean Peninsula, from factors such as political conflict, income inequality, refugee migration, terrorism, the potential break-up of political or economic unions (or the departure of a union member) and political corruption; the materialization of one or more of these risks could negatively affect our financial performance.

Unforeseen political events in markets where we own and operate assets and may look to for further growth of our businesses, such as the United States, European and Asian markets, may create economic uncertainty that has a negative impact on our financial performance. Such uncertainty could cause disruptions to our businesses, including affecting the business of or our relationships with our tenants or service providers, as well as altering the relationship among tariffs and currencies, including the value of the British pound and the Euro relative to the U.S. dollar. Disruptions and uncertainties could adversely affect our financial condition, operating results and cash flows. In addition, political outcomes in the markets in which we operate may also result in legal uncertainty and potentially divergent national laws and regulations, which can contribute to general economic uncertainty. Economic uncertainty impacting us and our investments could be exacerbated by near-term political events, including those in the United States, Brazil, Europe, Asia and elsewhere.

We face risks relating to the jurisdictions of our operations.

Our operations are subject to significant political, economic and financial risks, which vary by jurisdiction, and may include:

- changes in government policies or personnel;
- restrictions on currency transfer or convertibility;
- changes in labor relations;
- less developed or efficient financial markets than in North America;
- fluctuations in foreign exchange rates;
- the absence of uniform accounting, auditing and financial reporting standards, practices and disclosure requirements;
- less government supervision and regulation;
- a less developed legal or regulatory environment;
- heightened exposure to corruption risk;
- political hostility to investments by foreign investors; and
- difficulty in enforcing contractual obligations and expropriation or confiscation of assets.

ITEM 2. UNREGISTERED SALES OF EQUITY SECURITIES AND USE OF PROCEEDS

Unregistered Sales of Equity Securities

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, we sold equity securities that were not registered under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended (the "Securities Act"), as described below. As described in Note 11 to our consolidated financial statements, the Oaktree Adviser was entitled to an annual management fee payable monthly in cash or shares of common stock at the Oaktree Adviser's election.

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, the Oaktree Adviser elected to receive its management fee in Class I shares and we issued 156,167 unregistered Class I shares to the Oaktree Adviser in satisfaction of the management fee for January through September. On June 30, 2021, we repurchased 181,226 shares from the Oaktree Adviser. During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, we issued 573,058 Class I shares and 1,373,353 Class C shares to feeder fund vehicles in private offerings.

During the three months ended September 30, 2021, we issued 52,963 unregistered Class I shares to the Oaktree Adviser in satisfaction of the management fee for July through September. During the three months ended September 30, 2021, we issued 458,951 Class C shares to feeder fund vehicles in private offerings.

Use of Proceeds from Registered Securities

On April 30, 2018, our Registration Statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-223022), covering our public offering of up to \$2.0 billion of common stock, was declared effective under the Securities Act. The offering price for each class of our common stock is determined monthly and is made available on our website and in prospectus supplement filings.

As of September 30, 2021, we had received net proceeds of \$212.5 million from the Initial Public Offering and our private offerings (net of repurchases). The following table summarizes certain information about the Initial Public Offering proceeds therefrom:

	Class S Shares	Class I Shares	Class C Shares	Class T Shares	Class D Shares	Total
Offering proceeds:						
Shares sold	19,555,094	2,792,112	1,373,353	—	—	23,720,559
Gross offering proceeds	\$ 200,741,720	\$ 115,699,665	\$ 14,736,275	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 331,177,660
Repurchases	(4,416,352)	(89,224,817)	—	—	—	(93,641,169)
Stockholder servicing fee	(17,178,470)	—	—	—	—	(17,178,470)
Selling commissions and dealer manager fees	(934,270)	—	—	—	—	(934,270)
Offering costs	(4,171,234)	(2,404,136)	(306,207)	—	—	(6,881,577)
Net offering proceeds	<u>\$ 174,041,394</u>	<u>\$ 24,070,712</u>	<u>\$ 14,430,068</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ 212,542,174</u>

We primarily used the net proceeds from the Initial Public Offering toward the acquisition of \$411.9 million in real estate and \$113.0 million of real estate-related loans and securities and the repayment of our Credit Agreement. In addition to the net proceeds from the Initial Public Offering and our private offerings, we financed our acquisitions with \$282.1 million of financing secured by our investments in real estate. See Item 2 — "Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations" for additional details on our borrowings.

Share Repurchases

Under our share repurchase plan, to the extent we choose to repurchase shares in any particular month, we will only repurchase shares as of the opening of the last calendar day of that month (each such date, a "Repurchase Date"). Repurchases will be made at the transaction price in effect on the Repurchase Date (which will generally be equal to our prior month's NAV per share), except that shares that have not been outstanding for at least one year will be repurchased at 95% of the transaction price (an "Early Repurchase Deduction") subject to certain limited exceptions. Settlements of share repurchases will be made within three business days of the Repurchase Date. The Early Repurchase Deduction will not apply to shares acquired through our distribution reinvestment plan, to shares the Adviser elects to receive instead of cash in respect of its management fee, or to shares issued to an affiliate of Brookfield in exchange for Class E units of the Operating Partnership that were issued to such entity in connection with its contribution of certain assets to the Operating Partnership in connection with the Adviser Transition. In addition, shares of our common stock are sold to certain feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares that

in turn offer interests in such feeder vehicles to non-U.S. persons. For such feeder vehicles and similar arrangements in certain markets, we may not apply the Early Repurchase Deduction to the feeder vehicles or underlying investors, often because of administrative or systems limitations. In connection with the Adviser Transition, the Company has agreed to waive the Early Repurchase Deduction with respect to the share repurchase plan from the date of the Adviser Transition Agreement through the Transaction Effective Date.

The total amount of aggregate repurchases of Class S, Class T, Class C, Class D and Class I shares is limited to no more than 2% of our aggregate NAV per month and no more than 5% of our aggregate NAV per calendar quarter.

Should repurchase requests, in our judgment, place an undue burden on our liquidity, adversely affect our operations or risk having an adverse impact on the company as a whole, or should we otherwise determine that investing our liquid assets in real properties or other illiquid investments rather than repurchasing our shares is in the best interests of the Company as a whole, then we may choose to repurchase fewer shares than have been requested to be repurchased, or none at all. Further, our board of directors may modify, suspend or terminate our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders. In the event that we determine to repurchase some but not all of the shares submitted for repurchase during any month, shares repurchased at the end of the month will be repurchased on a pro rata basis.

If the transaction price for the applicable month is not made available by the tenth business day prior to the last business day of the month (or is changed after such date), then no repurchase requests will be accepted for such month and stockholders who wish to have their shares repurchased the following month must resubmit their repurchase requests.

On September 11, 2019, the board of directors of the Company, including a majority of the independent directors, adopted an arrangement to repurchase any shares of the Company's Class I common stock that Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. (the "Oaktree Investor"), an affiliate of the Company's sponsor, acquired prior to the breaking of escrow in the Initial Public Offering. The board of directors approved the repurchase arrangement in recognition of the Oaktree Investor's intent to subscribe for shares of the Company's Class I common stock in an amount such that, together with all other subscriptions for the Company's common stock, the escrow minimum offering amount was be satisfied.

As of December 6, 2019, the Company satisfied the minimum offering requirement and the Company's board of directors had authorized the release of proceeds from escrow. As of such date, the escrow agent released gross proceeds of approximately \$150.0 million (including approximately \$86.9 million that was funded by Oaktree) to the Company in connection with the sale of shares of the Company's common stock.

Under the repurchase arrangement, subject to certain limitations, on the last calendar day of each month the Company will offer to repurchase shares of its common stock from the Oaktree Investor in an aggregate dollar amount (the "Monthly Repurchase Amount") equal to (i) the net proceeds from new subscriptions that month less (ii) the aggregate repurchase price (excluding any amount of the aggregate repurchase price paid using cash flow from operations not used to pay distributions) of shares repurchased by the Company that month from investors pursuant to the Company's existing share repurchase plan. In addition to the Monthly Repurchase Amount for the applicable month, the Company will offer to repurchase any Monthly Repurchase Amounts from prior months that have not yet been repurchased. The price per share for each repurchase from the Oaktree Investor will be the lesser of (a) the \$10.00 per share initial cost of the shares and (b) the transaction price in effect for the Class I shares at the time of repurchase. The repurchase arrangement is not subject to any time limit and will continue until the Company has repurchased all of the Oaktree Investor's shares. During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, the Company repurchased 6,186,397 shares from the Oaktree Investor at a price of \$10.00 per share. As of September 30, 2021, the Oaktree Investor held 52,963 of the Company's outstanding Class I shares.

Other than the Monthly Repurchase Amount limitation, the share repurchase arrangement for the Oaktree Investor is not subject to any volume limitations, including those in the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Notwithstanding the foregoing, no repurchase offer will be made to the Oaktree Investor for any month in which (1) the 2% monthly or 5% quarterly repurchase limitations in the Company's existing share repurchase plan have been decreased or (2) the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan is not repurchased. Additionally, the Company may elect not to offer to repurchase shares from the Oaktree Investor, or may offer to purchase less than the Monthly Repurchase Amount, if, in its judgment, the Company determines that offering to repurchase the full Monthly Repurchase Amount would place an undue burden on its liquidity, adversely affect its operations or risk having an adverse impact on the Company as a whole. Further, the Company's board of directors may modify, suspend or terminate this share repurchase arrangement if it deems such action to be in the Company's best interests and the best interests of the Company's stockholders. The Oaktree Investor will not request that its shares be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Under the Company's charter, the Oaktree Investor may not vote on the removal of any of its affiliates (including the Adviser), and may not vote regarding any transaction between the Company and Oaktree or any of its affiliates.

During the nine months ended September 30, 2021, we repurchased shares of our common stock in the following amounts, which represented all of the share repurchase requests received for the same period.

Month of:	Total Number of Shares Repurchased ⁽¹⁾	Repurchases as a Percentage of Shares Outstanding	Average Price Paid Per Share	Total Number of Shares Repurchased as Part of Publicly Announced Plans or Programs	Maximum Number of Shares Pending Repurchase Pursuant to Publicly Announced Plans or Programs
January 1- January 31, 2020	—	— %	\$ —	—	—
February 1- February 29, 2020	—	— %	\$ —	—	—
March 1- March 31, 2020	40,271	0.22 %	\$ 10.2187	40,271	—
April 1- April 30, 2020	371,770	2.07 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
May 1- May 31, 2020	364,842	1.95 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
June 1- June 30, 2020	192,106	1.02 %	\$ 10.0367	25,373	—
July 1- July 31, 2020	151,250	0.79 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
August 1- August 31, 2020	274,125	1.43 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
September 1- September 30, 2020	364,500	1.88 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
October 1- October 31, 2020	221,000	1.10 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
November 1- November 30, 2020	343,650	1.68 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
December 1- December 31, 2020	263,750	1.27 %	\$ 10.0000	—	—
January 1- January 31, 2021	322,116	1.55 %	\$ 10.1527	98,516	—
February 1 - February 28, 2021	300,538	1.41 %	\$ 10.0385	23,038	—
March 1 - March 31, 2021	952,352	4.41 %	\$ 10.0405	73,002	—
April 1 - April 30, 2021	1,766,728	7.90 %	\$ 10.0301	86,728	—
May 1 - May 31, 2021	1,281,298	5.76 %	\$ 10.0033	6,298	—
June 1 - June 30, 2021	976,226	4.39 %	\$ 10.1593	—	—
July 1 - July 31, 2021	1,066,047	4.79 %	\$ 10.0081	10,101	—
August 1 - August 31, 2021	52,299	0.24 %	\$ 10.9086	52,299	—
September 1 - September 30, 2021	18,596	0.08 %	\$ 11.1890	18,596	—
Total	<u>9,323,464</u>			<u>434,222</u>	

(1) 6,367,623 shares were repurchased from the Oaktree Investor during the nine months ended September 30, 2021.

ITEM 3. DEFAULTS UPON SENIOR SECURITIES

None.

ITEM 4. MINE SAFETY DISCLOSURES

Not applicable.

ITEM 5. OTHER INFORMATION

None.

ITEM 6. EXHIBITS

- | | |
|---------|--|
| 31.1 | Certification of Chief Executive Officer, as adopted pursuant to Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 |
| 31.2 | Certification of Chief Financial Officer, as adopted pursuant to Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 |
| 32.1+ | Certification of Chief Executive Officer, pursuant to 18 U.S.C. Section 1350, as adopted pursuant to Section 906 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 |
| 32.2+ | Certification of Chief Financial Officer, pursuant to 18 U.S.C. Section 1350, as adopted pursuant to Section 906 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 |
| 101.INS | Inline XBRL Instance Document |
| 101.SCH | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Schema Document |
| 101.SCH | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Calculation Linkbase Document |
| 101.LAB | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Label Linkbase Document |
| 101.PRE | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Presentation Linkbase Document |
| 101.DEF | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Definition Linkbase Document |
| 104 | Cover Page Interactive Data File (formatted as Inline XBRL and contained in Exhibit 101) |
- + This exhibit shall not be deemed “filed” for purposes of Section 18 of the Exchange Act or otherwise subject to the liability of that Section. Such exhibit shall not be deemed incorporated into any filing under the Securities Act or the Exchange Act.

The agreements and other documents filed as exhibits to this report are not intended to provide factual information or other disclosure other than with respect to the terms of the agreements or other documents themselves, and you should not rely on them for that purpose. In particular, any representations and warranties made by us in these agreements or other documents were made solely within the specific context of the relevant agreement or document and may not describe the actual state of affairs as of the date they were made or at any other time.

SIGNATURES

Pursuant to the requirements of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, the registrant has duly caused this report to be signed on its behalf by the undersigned thereunto duly authorized.

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

November 15, 2021

Date

/s/ Zachary B. Vaughan

Zachary B. Vaughan

Chief Executive Officer

(Principal Executive Officer)

November 15, 2021

Date

/s/ Dana E. Petitto

Dana E. Petitto

Chief Financial Officer

(Principal Financial Officer)

November 15, 2021

Date

/s/ Theodore C. Hanno

Theodore C. Hanno

Chief Accounting Officer

(Principal Accounting Officer)

Brookfield

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

Maximum Offering of \$7,500,000,000

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. invests in commercial real estate assets, primarily multifamily, logistics and office assets. We are externally managed by our adviser, Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC (the “Adviser”). The Adviser is an affiliate of our sponsor, Brookfield Asset Management Inc. (together with its affiliates, “Brookfield”), a leading global alternative asset manager. We conduct our operations as a real estate investment trust (“REIT”) for U.S. federal income tax purposes. We are not a mutual fund and do not intend to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act of 1940, as amended (the “Investment Company Act”).

We are offering on a continuous basis up to \$7,500,000,000 in shares of common stock, consisting of up to \$6,000,000,000 in shares in our primary offering and up to \$1,500,000,000 in shares pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan. We are offering to sell any combination of four classes of shares of our common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares, with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees, and different ongoing stockholder servicing fees. The purchase price per share for each class of common stock will vary and will generally equal our prior month’s net asset value (“NAV”) per share, as determined monthly, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. We may, but are not obligated to, offer shares at a price that we believe reflects the NAV per share of such stock more appropriately than the prior month’s NAV per share in cases where we believe there has been a material change (positive or negative) to our NAV per share since the end of the prior month. See “Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments” for examples of valuation adjustment events that may cause a material change to our NAV per share. This is a “best efforts” offering, which means that Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC, the dealer manager for this offering (the “Dealer Manager”), will use its best efforts to sell shares, but is not obligated to purchase or sell any specific amount of shares in this offering.

This investment involves a high degree of risk. You should purchase these securities only if you can afford the complete loss of your investment. See “Risk Factors” beginning on page 41 for risks to consider before buying our shares, including:

- We have a limited operating history, our operating history should not be relied upon due to the changes to our business resulting from the Adviser Transition (as defined below), including the engagement of the Adviser and the Dealer Manager and the changes to our board of directors, our executive officers and our investment portfolio, and there is no assurance we will be able to successfully achieve our investment objectives.
- We have only made limited investments to date and you will not have the opportunity to evaluate our future investments before we make them.
- Since there is no public trading market for shares of our common stock, repurchase of shares by us will likely be the only way to dispose of your shares. Our share repurchase plan provides stockholders with the opportunity to request that we repurchase their shares on a monthly basis, but we are not obligated to repurchase any shares and may choose to repurchase only some, or even none, of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased in any particular month in our discretion. In addition, repurchases will be subject to available liquidity and other significant restrictions. Further, our board of directors may modify or suspend our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders. As a result, our shares should be considered as having only limited liquidity and at times may be illiquid.
- We cannot guarantee that we will make distributions, and if we do we may fund such distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources. We believe that the likelihood that we pay distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations, will be higher in the early stages of the offering.
- The purchase and repurchase price for shares of our common stock will generally be based on our prior month’s NAV (subject to material changes as described herein) and will not be based on any public trading market. While there will be independent appraisals of our properties, the appraisal of properties is inherently subjective, and our NAV may not accurately reflect the actual price at which our assets could be liquidated on any given day.
- We have no employees and are dependent on the Adviser to conduct our operations. The Adviser will face conflicts of interest as a result of, among other things, the allocation of investment opportunities among us and Other Brookfield Accounts (as defined herein), the allocation of time of its investment professionals and the substantial fees that we pay to the Adviser.
- This is a “best efforts” offering. If we are not able to raise a substantial amount of capital in the near term, our ability to achieve our investment objectives could be adversely affected.
- Principal and interest payments on any borrowings will reduce the amount of funds available for distribution or investment in additional real estate assets.
- There are limits on the ownership and transferability of our shares.
- If we fail to qualify as a REIT and no relief provisions apply, our NAV and cash available for distribution to our stockholders could materially decrease as a result of being subject to corporate income tax.

Neither the Securities and Exchange Commission, the Attorney General of the State of New York nor any other state securities regulator has approved or disapproved of these securities or determined if this prospectus is truthful or complete. Any representation to the contrary is a criminal offense. Securities regulators have also not passed upon whether this offering can be sold in compliance with existing or future suitability or conduct standards including the “Regulation Best Interest” standard to any or all purchasers. The use of forecasts in this offering is prohibited. Any oral or written predictions about the amount or certainty of any cash benefits or tax consequences that may result from an investment in our common stock is prohibited. No one is authorized to make any statements about this offering different from those that appear in this prospectus.

	Price to the Public ⁽¹⁾	Upfront Selling Commissions ⁽²⁾	Dealer Manager Fees ⁽²⁾	Proceeds to Us, Before Expenses ⁽³⁾
Maximum Offering ⁽⁴⁾	\$6,000,000,000	\$116,370,386	\$7,246,377	\$5,891,161,562
Class T Shares, per Share	\$ 12.3873	\$ 0.3591	\$ 0.0598	\$ 11.9684
Class S Shares, per Share	\$ 12.2929	\$ 0.4157	—	\$ 11.8772
Class D Shares, per Share	\$ 12.1479	\$ 0.1795	—	\$ 11.9684
Class I Shares, per Share	\$ 11.9684	—	—	\$ 11.9684
Maximum Distribution Reinvestment Plan	\$1,500,000,000	—	—	\$1,500,000,000

- (1) The price per share shown for each of our classes of shares is the November 1, 2021 transaction price, which is equal to such class’s NAV as of September 30, 2021, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. Shares of each class will be issued on a monthly basis at a price per share generally equal to the prior month’s NAV per share for such class, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. The transaction price is the then-current offering price per share before applicable selling commissions and dealer manager fees and is generally the prior month’s NAV per share for such class.
- (2) The table assumes that all shares are sold in the primary offering, with 1/4 of the gross offering proceeds from the sale at Class T shares, 1/4 of the gross offering proceeds from the sale of Class S shares, 1/4 of the gross offering proceeds from the sale of Class D shares and 1/4 of the gross offering proceeds from the sale of Class I shares. The number of shares of each class sold and the relative proportions in which the classes of shares are sold are uncertain and may differ significantly from this assumption. For Class T shares sold in the primary offering, investors will pay upfront selling commissions of up to 3.0% of the transaction price and upfront dealer manager fees of 0.5% of the transaction price; provided, however, that such amounts may vary at certain participating broker-dealers, provided that the sum will not exceed 3.5% of the transaction price.

For Class S shares sold in the primary offering, investors will pay upfront selling commissions of up to 3.5% of the transaction price. For Class D shares sold in the primary offering, investors will pay upfront selling commissions of up to 1.5% of the transaction price. We will also pay the following selling commissions over time as stockholder servicing fees to the dealer manager, subject to Financial Industry Regulatory Authority, Inc. ("FINRA") limitations on underwriting compensation: (a) for Class T shares only, an advisor stockholder servicing fee of 0.65% per annum, and a dealer stockholder servicing fee of 0.20% per annum, of the aggregate NAV for the Class T shares; provided, however, with respect to Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, the advisor stockholder servicing fee and the dealer stockholder servicing fee may be other amounts, provided that the sum of such fees will always equal 0.85% per annum of the NAV of such shares, (b) for Class S shares only, a stockholder servicing fee equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV for the Class S shares and (c) for Class D shares only, a stockholder servicing fee equal to 0.25% per annum of the aggregate NAV for the Class D shares, in each case, payable monthly. No stockholder servicing fees will be paid with respect to the Class I shares. The total amount that will be paid over time for other underwriting compensation depends on the average length of time for which shares remain outstanding, the term over which such amount is measured and the performance of our investments. We will also pay or reimburse certain organization and offering expenses. See "Plan of Distribution," "Estimated Use of Proceeds" and "Compensation."

- (3) Proceeds are calculated before deducting stockholder servicing fees or organization and offering expenses payable by us, which are paid over time.
- (4) We reserve the right to reallocate shares of common stock between our distribution reinvestment plan and our primary offering.

Under no circumstances may total underwriting compensation and total organization and offering expenses (including upfront selling commissions, stockholder servicing fees and due diligence expenses) exceed 10% and 15%, respectively, of the gross proceeds from this offering.

The date of this prospectus is November 2, 2021

SUITABILITY STANDARDS

Shares of our common stock are suitable only as a long-term investment for persons of adequate financial means who do not need near-term liquidity from their investment. We do not expect there to be a public market for our shares and thus it may be difficult for you to sell your shares. On a limited basis, you may be able to have your shares repurchased through our share repurchase plan, although we are not obligated to repurchase any shares and may choose to repurchase only some, or even none, of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased in any particular month in our discretion. You should not buy shares of our common stock if you need to sell them in the near future. The minimum initial investment in shares of our Class T, Class S and Class D common stock that we will accept is \$2,500. The minimum initial investment in shares of our Class I common stock that we will accept is \$1,000,000, unless waived by the dealer manager.

In consideration of these factors, we require that a purchaser of shares of our common stock have either:

- a net worth of at least \$250,000; or
- a gross annual income of at least \$70,000 and a net worth of at least \$70,000.

For purposes of determining whether you satisfy the standards above, your net worth is calculated excluding the value of your home, home furnishings and automobiles.

Certain states have established suitability standards in addition to the minimum income and net worth standards described above. Shares will be sold to investors in these states only if they meet the additional suitability standards set forth below. Certain broker-dealers selling shares in this offering may impose greater suitability standards than the minimum income and net worth standards described above and the state-specific suitability standards described below.

Alabama Investors. Purchasers residing in Alabama may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in us and our affiliates.

California Investors. Purchasers residing in California may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in us.

Idaho Investors. Purchasers residing in Idaho must have either (a) a liquid net worth of \$85,000 and annual gross income of \$85,000 or (b) a liquid net worth of \$300,000. Additionally, the total investment in us shall not exceed 10% of their liquid net worth.

Iowa Investors. Purchasers residing in Iowa must have either (a) an annual gross income of at least \$100,000 and a net worth of at least \$100,000, or (b) a net worth of at least \$350,000. In addition, the aggregate investment in this offering and in the securities of other non-publicly traded real estate investment trusts (REITs) may not exceed 10% of their net worth. Purchasers who are accredited investors as defined in Regulation D under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended, are not subject to the foregoing concentration limit.

Kansas Investors. It is recommended by the Office of the Kansas Securities Commissioner that Kansas investors limit their aggregate investment in us and other non-traded real estate investment trusts to not more than 10% of their liquid net worth.

Kentucky Investors. Purchasers residing in Kentucky may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in our shares or in any shares of our affiliated non-publicly traded REITs.

Maine Investors. The Maine Office of Securities recommends that an investor's aggregate investment in this offering and other similar direct participation investments not exceed 10% of the investor's liquid net worth.

Massachusetts Investors. Purchasers residing in Massachusetts must limit their aggregate investment in us and other illiquid direct participation programs to not more than 10% of their liquid net worth.

Missouri Investors. Purchasers residing in Missouri may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in our shares.

Nebraska Investors. Purchasers residing in Nebraska who do not meet the definition of “accredited investor” as defined in Regulation D under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended, must limit their aggregate investment in this offering and in the securities of other non-publicly traded REITs to 10% of such investor’s net worth.

New Jersey Investors. New Jersey investors must have either (a) a minimum liquid net worth of at least \$100,000 and a minimum annual gross income of not less than \$85,000; or (b) a minimum liquid net worth of \$350,000. For these purposes, “liquid net worth” is defined as that portion of net worth (total assets exclusive of home furnishings, and automobiles, minus total liabilities) that consists of cash, cash equivalents and readily marketable securities. In addition, a New Jersey investor’s investment in us, our affiliates, and other non-publicly traded direct investment programs (including real estate investment trusts, business development companies, oil and gas programs, equipment leasing programs and commodity pools, but excluding unregistered, federally and state exempt private offerings) may not exceed ten percent (10%) of his or her liquid net worth.

New Mexico Investors. Purchasers residing in New Mexico may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in our shares, shares of our affiliates and other non-traded real estate investment trusts.

North Dakota Investors. Purchasers residing in North Dakota must have a net worth of at least ten times their investment in us.

Ohio Investors. Purchasers residing in Ohio may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in us, our affiliates and other non-traded real estate investment programs. For these purposes, “liquid net worth” is defined as that portion of net worth (total assets exclusive of home, home furnishings, and automobiles minus total liabilities) that comprises cash, cash equivalents, and readily marketable securities.

Oregon Investors. Purchasers residing in Oregon may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in us and our affiliates.

Pennsylvania Investors. Purchasers residing in Pennsylvania may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in us.

Puerto Rico Investors. Purchasers residing in Puerto Rico may not invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in us, our affiliates and other non-traded real estate investment programs. For these purposes, “liquid net worth” is defined as that portion of net worth (total assets exclusive of primary residence, home furnishings, and automobiles minus total liabilities) consisting of cash, cash equivalents, and readily marketable securities.

Tennessee Investors. Purchasers residing in Tennessee must have a liquid net worth of at least ten times their investment in us.

Texas Investors. Purchasers residing in Texas may not, in the aggregate, invest more than 10% of their liquid net worth in this offering and other similar direct participation investments.

Vermont Investors. In addition to meeting the applicable suitability standards set forth above, each investor who is not an “accredited investor” as defined in 17 C.F.R. § 230.501 may not purchase an amount of shares in this offering that exceeds 10% of the investor’s liquid net worth. Vermont residents who are “accredited investors” as defined in 17 C.F.R. § 230.501 are not subject to the limitation described in this paragraph.

For the purpose of these suitability standards “liquid net worth” is defined as that portion of net worth that consists of cash, cash equivalents and readily marketable investments.

Our sponsor and each person selling shares on our behalf must make every reasonable effort to determine that the purchase of shares of our common stock is a suitable and appropriate investment for each investor. In making this determination, our sponsor and the dealer manager will rely upon information provided by the investor to the participating broker-dealer as well as the suitability assessment made by each participating broker-dealer. Before you purchase shares of our common stock, your participating broker-dealer, authorized representative or other person placing shares on your behalf will rely on relevant information provided by you to determine that you:

- meet the minimum income and net worth standards established in your state;
- are or will be in a financial position appropriate to enable you to realize the potential benefits described in the prospectus; and
- are able to bear the economic risk of the investment based on your overall financial situation.

Broker-dealers must comply with Regulation Best Interest, which, among other requirements, establishes a “best interest” obligation for broker-dealers and their associated persons when making recommendations of any securities transaction or investment strategy involving securities to a retail customer. The obligations of Regulation Best Interest are in addition to, and may be more restrictive than, the suitability requirements listed above. When making such a recommendation to a retail customer, a broker-dealer must, among other things, act in the best interest of the retail customer at the time a recommendation is made, without placing its interests ahead of its retail customer’s interests. A broker-dealer may satisfy the best interest standard imposed by Regulation Best Interest by meeting disclosure, care, conflict of interest and compliance obligations. In addition to Regulation Best Interest, certain states, including Massachusetts, have adopted or may adopt state-level standards that seek to further enhance the broker-dealer standard of conduct to a fiduciary standard for all broker-dealer recommendations made to retail customers in their states. In comparison to the standards of Regulation Best Interest, the Massachusetts fiduciary standard, for example, requires broker-dealers to (i) adhere to the duties of utmost care and loyalty to customers, (ii) make recommendations without regard to the financial or any other interest of any party other than the retail customer, and (iii) make all reasonably practicable efforts to avoid conflicts of interest, eliminate conflicts that cannot reasonably be avoided, and mitigate conflicts that cannot reasonably be avoided or eliminated. Regulation Best Interest also requires registered investment advisers and registered broker-dealers to provide a brief relationship summary to retail investors. This relationship summary, referred to as Form CRS, is not a prospectus. Investors should refer to this prospectus for detailed information about this offering before deciding to purchase shares of our common stock. Currently, there is little administrative or case law interpreting Regulation Best Interest and state fiduciary standards, and the full scope of their applicability on broker-dealers participating in our offering cannot be determined at this time.

Participating broker-dealers are required to maintain for six years records of the information used to determine that an investment in shares of our common stock is suitable and appropriate for a stockholder.

By signing, either manually or by electronic signature (except where use of such electronic signature has not been approved), the subscription agreement required for purchases of our common stock, you represent and warrant to us that you have received a copy of this prospectus and that you meet the net worth and annual gross income requirements described above. These representations and warranties help us to ensure that all investors meet our suitability standards. In the event you, another stockholder or a regulatory authority attempt to hold us liable because stockholders did not receive copies of this prospectus or because we failed to adhere to each state’s suitability requirements, we will assert these representations and warranties made by you in any proceeding in which such potential liability is disputed in an attempt to avoid any such liability. By making these representations, you do not waive any rights that you may have under federal or state securities laws.

ABOUT THIS PROSPECTUS

Please carefully read the information in this prospectus and any accompanying prospectus supplements, which we refer to collectively as the “prospectus.” You should rely only on the information contained in this prospectus. We have not authorized anyone to provide you with different information. This prospectus may only be used where it is legal to sell these securities. You should not assume that the information contained in this prospectus is accurate as of any date later than the date hereof or such other dates as are stated herein or as of the respective dates of any documents or other information incorporated herein by reference.

In this prospectus, unless the context requires otherwise, the words “we,” “us,” “our,” the “Company” and “Brookfield REIT” refer to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., together with its consolidated subsidiaries, including Brookfield REIT Operating Partnership L.P., which we refer to as the “Operating Partnership.” The words “each class of common stock” or “each class of shares” refer to each class of our common stock unless the context requires otherwise.

Unless otherwise noted, numerical information relating to Brookfield is approximate and is as of December 31, 2020.

Citations included herein to industry sources are used only to demonstrate third-party support for certain statements made herein to which such citations relate. Information included in such industry sources that do not relate to supporting the related statements made herein are not part of this prospectus and should not be relied upon.

CAUTIONARY NOTE REGARDING FORWARD-LOOKING STATEMENTS

Statements contained in this prospectus that are not historical facts are based on our current expectations, estimates, projections, opinions or beliefs. Such statements are not facts and involve known and unknown risks, uncertainties, and other factors. Prospective investors should not rely on these statements as if they were fact. Certain information contained in this prospectus constitutes “forward-looking statements,” which can be identified by the use of forward-looking terminology such as “may,” “will,” “should,” “expect,” “anticipate,” “project,” “target,” “estimate,” “intend,” “continue,” “forecast,” or “believe” or the negatives thereof or other variations thereon or other comparable terminology. Due to various risks and uncertainties, including those described in this prospectus, actual events or results or our actual performance may differ materially from those reflected or contemplated in such forward-looking statements. No representation or warranty is made as to future performance or such forward-looking statements. In light of the significant uncertainties inherent in these forward-looking statements, the inclusion of this information should not be regarded as a representation by us or any other person that our objectives and plans, which we consider to be reasonable, will be achieved.

You should carefully review the “Risk Factors” section of this prospectus for a discussion of the risks and uncertainties that we believe are material to our business, operating results, prospects and financial condition. Except as otherwise required by federal securities laws, we do not undertake to publicly update or revise any forward-looking statements, whether as a result of new information, future events or otherwise.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Suitability Standards	i
About This Prospectus	iv
Cautionary Note Regarding Forward-Looking Statements	iv
Questions and Answers About this Offering	1
Prospectus Summary	15
Risk Factors	41
Estimated Use of Proceeds	120
Investment Objectives and Strategies	123
Investments in Real Estate and Real Estate Debt	137
Management	141
Compensation	156
Conflicts of Interest	170
Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines	202
Prior Performance Summary	213
Stock Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management	218
Description of Capital Stock	219
Certain Provisions of Maryland Law and Our Charter and Bylaws	231
Summary of the Operating Partnership Agreement	235
Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations	242
Certain ERISA Considerations	269
Plan of Distribution	273
How to Subscribe	279
Share Repurchases	282
Supplemental Sales Material	288
Reports to Stockholders	288
Legal Matters	289
Experts	289
Privacy Policy Notice	289
Where You Can Find More Information; Incorporation by Reference	290
Appendix A: Prior Performance Tables	A-1
Appendix B: Distribution Reinvestment Plan	B-1
Appendix C: Form of Subscription Agreement	C-1
Appendix D: Privacy Policy Notice	D-1
Index to Financial Statements	F-1

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS ABOUT THIS OFFERING

Set forth below are some of the more frequently asked questions and accompanying answers related to our structure, our management, our business and an offering of this type. They are not a substitute for disclosures elsewhere in this prospectus. You are encouraged to read “Prospectus Summary,” “Risk Factors” and the remainder of this prospectus in their entirety for more detailed information about this offering before deciding to purchase shares of our common stock.

Q: What is Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.?

A: We are a Maryland corporation formed on July 27, 2017. We are externally managed by our adviser, Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC (the “Adviser”), a Delaware limited liability company. The Adviser is an affiliate of Brookfield Asset Management Inc. (together with its affiliates, “Brookfield”), our sponsor. We are structured as an “UPREIT,” which means that we own substantially all of our assets through Brookfield REIT Operating Partnership L.P. (the “Operating Partnership”). Brookfield REIT OP GP LLC, our wholly-owned subsidiary, is the sole general partner of the Operating Partnership. Brookfield REIT OP Special Limited Partner L.P., a Delaware limited partnership and an indirect subsidiary of Brookfield (the “Special Limited Partner”), owns a special limited partner interest in the Operating Partnership. We own, and plan to continue to own, all or substantially all of our assets through the Operating Partnership and its subsidiaries.

Q: What is the Adviser Transition?

A: Prior to the date of this prospectus, we were externally managed by Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Sub-Adviser”), an affiliate of Oaktree Capital Management, L.P. (together with its affiliates, “Oaktree”). On July 15, 2021, we entered into that certain Adviser Transition Agreement with the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser, pursuant to which the Adviser became our external adviser on the date of this prospectus. Pursuant to the Adviser Transition Agreement, we consummated a series of related transactions and actions that we refer to collectively as the “Adviser Transition,” including, but not limited to, the following:

- the resignation of the Sub-Adviser as our adviser and the engagement of the Adviser as our adviser;
- the engagement of the Sub-Adviser to (i) manage certain of our real estate properties (the “Equity Option Investments”) and real estate-related debt investments (the “Debt Option Investments” and, together with the Equity Option Investments, the “Oaktree Option Investments”) that we acquired prior to the consummation of the Adviser Transition and (ii) select and manage our liquid assets (cash, cash equivalents, other short-term investments, U.S. government securities, agency securities, corporate debt, liquid real estate-related, equity or debt securities and other investments for which there is reasonable liquidity) (the “Liquidity Sleeve”);
- the filing of an amendment to our charter to change our name from “Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.” to “Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.”;
- our entry into an Option Investments Purchase Agreement with Oaktree (the “Option Investments Purchase Agreement”), pursuant to which Oaktree may purchase the Operating Partnership’s entire interest in the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option Investments, or both, subject to certain restrictions;
- the expected contribution of certain properties to the Operating Partnership by Brookfield in exchange for shares of the registrant’s Class E common stock, Class E units of the Operating Partnership, or a combination thereof;
- the disposition of certain of our existing real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments;
- the engagement of Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC (the “Dealer Manager”) as the dealer manager for this offering;

- the resignation of members and the appointment of new members of our board of directors;
- the resignation of certain of our executive officers and the appointment of certain new executive officers;
- the filing of Articles Supplementary to our charter designating a new class of common stock as Class E shares; and
- the termination of our line of credit with the Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. (the “Oaktree Investor”), an affiliate of Oaktree, and our entry into a credit agreement with an affiliate of Brookfield providing for a new line of credit.

Q: Who is Brookfield?

A: Brookfield is a leading global alternative asset manager with over \$625 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across real estate, infrastructure, private equity and credit. Building on a history as an owner and operator that dates back more than 100 years, Brookfield invests in long-life assets and businesses—many of which help support the backbone of today’s global economy—as well as in the debt securities of these assets and businesses. Brookfield uses its global reach, access to large-scale capital and operational expertise to offer a range of alternative investment products to investors around the world—including public and private pension plans, endowments and foundations, sovereign wealth funds, financial institutions, insurance companies and private wealth.

Q: What are Brookfield’s real estate capabilities?

A: Brookfield’s real estate business is one of the world’s largest investors in real estate, with approximately \$219 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across office, multifamily, logistics, retail, hospitality, mixed-use and alternative real estate (such as life sciences, manufactured housing, student housing and serviced apartments). Within the United States, Brookfield manages \$136 billion in assets across more than 1,300 properties and significant on-the-ground operations managed out of 12 regional offices. Through its deep global sourcing network of over 500 real estate professionals and 24,400 operating employees around the world, Brookfield seeks to acquire high-quality assets in supply-constrained markets and execute operational enhancements to deliver consistent cash flows. Building on Brookfield’s history of successfully operating properties through multiple market cycles, Brookfield’s long-term goal is to generate strong risk-adjusted returns while mitigating downside risk.

Q: Who is Oaktree?

A: Prior to the Adviser Transition, we were externally managed and advised by the Sub-Adviser. The Sub-Adviser is an affiliate of Oaktree, which is a leader among global investment managers specializing in alternative investments, with approximately \$156 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021. Oaktree’s mission is to deliver superior investment results with risk under control and to conduct its business with the highest integrity. Oaktree emphasizes an opportunistic, value-oriented and risk-controlled approach to investing across real assets (including real estate), credit strategies, private equity and listed equities. Over more than two decades, Oaktree has developed a large and growing client base through its ability to identify and capitalize on opportunities for attractive investment returns in less efficient markets.

Q: What is the relationship between Brookfield and Oaktree?

A: On September 30, 2019, Brookfield acquired 61.2% of Oaktree’s business. Oaktree’s ability to invest across the capital structure has enabled Brookfield to cultivate a diversified mix of global investment strategies in credit, private equity, real assets and listed equities.

Q: What is Brookfield's and Oaktree's shared investment philosophy?

A: Together, Brookfield and Oaktree share a long-term, value-driven, contrarian investment style, focusing on sectors in which they believe their in-depth operating experience and market knowledge give the firms a competitive advantage.

Both Brookfield and Oaktree share a commitment to focus on the downside protection of capital and the delivery of superior investment results for their clients based on the following fundamental investment principles:

- *Downside Protection:* Superior investment performance is not the only goal—but superior performance with less-than-commensurate risk. Above-average gains in good times are not necessarily proof of a manager's skill. It takes outstanding performance in bad times to prove that good time gains are earned through skill, rather than the acceptance of above-average risk.
- *Consistent Returns:* Building a superior track record requires consistently good performance, rather than a mix of brilliant successes and dismal failures. Although striving for strong returns, their first priority is to produce consistency, protection of capital, and outstanding performance in bad times.
- *Client Focus:* Satisfaction is derived from delivering investment performance for clients while taking the high road. Clients' interests are placed ahead of their own, with a commitment that every client should be treated equally well, and that investors should receive candid communications of market impressions.

Q: What are your primary investment objectives?

A: Our primary investment objectives are to:

- Provide sustainable, stable income in the form of regular cash distributions to our stockholders;
- Protect and preserve invested capital;
- Generate appreciation from asset and market selection and hands-on direct property operations to grow cash flows; and
- Provide an investment alternative for stockholders seeking to allocate a portion of their long-term investment portfolios to high-quality commercial and residential real estate with lower volatility than publicly traded companies.

We cannot assure you that we will achieve our investment objectives. In particular, we note that our NAV may be subject to volatility related to changes in the values of our assets. See "Risk Factors."

Q: What is your investment strategy?

A: Our investment strategy is to invest in a diversified portfolio of:

- ***Income-producing real estate:*** High-quality properties in desirable locations – primarily income-producing U.S. commercial real estate with upside potential through active asset management;
- ***Real estate-related debt:*** Performing real estate debt, primarily commercial first mortgages and mezzanine loans; and
- ***Real estate-related securities:*** Real estate-related securities, structured products and cash equivalents for purposes of liquidity management.

We anticipate approximately 80% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 65% and 90%) will be comprised of income-producing real estate, and approximately 20% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 10% and 35%) will be comprised of real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities. We expect that our real property investments will primarily be multifamily, logistics and office assets, although we may selectively invest in grocery-anchored retail properties, limited service or extended-stay hotel properties and alternative real estate sectors where the Adviser has meaningful capabilities such as self-

storage, life sciences, single family housing, senior living, and student housing. The majority of our portfolio will be concentrated in the United States, but we may selectively invest in large global cities where Brookfield has comprehensive capabilities, such as Toronto, London, Sydney and Seoul. We expect that our real property investments will generally be fee simple interests, but may also include leasehold interests. Importantly, the percentage of our portfolio that is invested in each investment type may vary from time to time due to factors such as larger inflows of capital over a short period of time, availability of attractive investment opportunities or an increase in anticipated cash requirements for our share repurchase plan.

We seek to achieve attractive risk-adjusted returns through investments in real estate assets with an emphasis on stable current income and long-term growth potential. Consistent with Brookfield and Oaktree's shared investment philosophy, we seek to achieve attractive returns and mitigate downside risk by identifying price discounts relative to intrinsic value and replacement cost. Our real estate-related debt strategy seeks to achieve high current income and superior risk-adjusted returns. Lastly, our investments in real estate-related securities, in addition to serving our investment purposes, will also provide a source of liquidity for our share repurchase plan and cash management.

Q: What potential competitive strengths do you offer?

A: We believe that investing in our common stock may offer investors five primary benefits:

- ***Access to a leading global real estate business with experience over multiple market cycles.***
Brookfield is one of the world's largest investors in real estate, with approximately \$219 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across office, multifamily, logistics, retail, hospitality, mixed-use and alternative real estate (such as life sciences, manufactured housing, student housing and serviced apartments). Through its deep global sourcing network, Brookfield seeks to acquire high-quality assets in supply-constrained markets and execute operational enhancements to deliver consistent cash flows. Real estate is the largest of Brookfield's four main business lines, and Brookfield's real estate business has invested over \$88 billion of equity in real estate since 1987.
- ***Brookfield's operational expertise.*** Building on Brookfield's history of successfully operating properties through multiple market cycles, the Adviser will employ an operations-oriented approach to surface value through intensive asset management, proactive leasing and capital initiatives. With access to 24,400 real estate operating employees across sectors, the Adviser will seek to leverage Brookfield's in-house expertise and operating capabilities to enhance value and execute business plans with certainty.
- ***An investment team with the ability to access deal flow that is proprietary and less competitive.***
Brookfield believes its deal sourcing networks provide a distinct advantage in identifying opportunities, allowing it to transact often on a proprietary or direct basis with fewer competitors. The Adviser will leverage Brookfield's regionally-focused network of acquisitions, asset management, leasing and operations professionals, which consists of 12 offices, more than 300 real estate professionals and approximately 6,100 operating employees in the United States, as an ongoing source of inbound deal flow for us. Furthermore, with a broader real estate business comprising over 500 real estate professionals worldwide, Brookfield also has a substantial presence in several large global cities which is expected to lead to selective investment opportunities for us. We will also utilize Brookfield's sophisticated mergers and acquisitions expertise as well as its extensive network of long-standing industry relationships to execute a large number of transactions across the full spectrum of complexity (e.g., individual asset acquisitions, large portfolio deals, privatizations and carve-outs) where not all firms can compete.
- ***Deep market knowledge and sector expertise.*** Over more than 30 years, Brookfield has deployed a significant amount of capital into real estate investments globally, developing significant ownership and management expertise across a variety of markets and real estate sectors. Holdings as of June 30, 2021 include:
 - 164 million square feet of Class-A office properties;

- 29 million square feet of logistics properties;
- approximately 57,000 owned and 23,000 managed multifamily units;
- approximately 1,100 owned and 7,300 managed single-family rental properties;
- approximately 44,000 hotel rooms; and
- 141 million square feet of high-quality retail properties.

The large scale of Brookfield's portfolio provides access to proprietary real-time market data, allowing the Adviser to identify trends and attractive market conditions impacting our portfolio and investment strategy more quickly than our competitors, which is used to inform both investment and portfolio management decisions. We believe this advantage is unique to Brookfield and will enable us to construct a superior portfolio of high-quality, long-term assets.

- ***Access to Oaktree's credit investing expertise.*** Oaktree manages \$156 billion in assets as of June 30, 2021 and has a long history of making opportunistic, value-oriented and risk-managed debt investments that complement Brookfield's long-term, contrarian investment style and focus on the protection of capital. We believe that access to Oaktree's broad and deep credit experience through Brookfield's ownership interest in Oaktree and the Adviser's sub-advisory relationship with the Sub-Adviser will allow us to opportunistically pivot our debt investments across property types and throughout the capital structure to optimize investments and ensure adequate liquidity for our share repurchase plan and facilitating large acquisitions.

Q: What are Brookfield's real estate operating capabilities?

- A:** Brookfield Properties is a fully-integrated affiliate of Brookfield that manages real estate investments, working across sectors to bring high-quality, sustainable real estate to life around the globe every day. Brookfield Properties raises the industry standard for quality and sustainability with its approach to operating and developing real estate across the multifamily, logistics, office, retail and hospitality sectors.

Brookfield Properties provides Brookfield with on-the-ground expertise that lends significant scale and depth beyond traditional real estate sourcing and execution capabilities (e.g., acquisitions and diligence, risk management, finance and capital sourcing and asset disposition). Given its substantial functional expertise in managing and optimizing property-level performance, we expect to utilize Brookfield Properties for certain sector-specific operating capabilities, including:

- ***Property management:*** overseeing the day-to-day operations of individual properties and managing the ongoing needs and relationships with tenants;
- ***Sales and leasing:*** marketing and negotiating leases as well as overseeing brokered mandates, drawing on direct relationships with tenants as well as through the commercial real estate brokerage community; and
- ***Renovation and capital projects:*** planning, designing and overseeing capital projects, tenant improvements and renovation.

Q: Who will direct your investment program?

- A:** The Adviser will have the authority to implement our investment strategy, as determined by, and subject to the direction of, our board of directors. The Adviser has engaged the Sub-Adviser, an affiliate of Oaktree, to select and manage the Liquidity Sleeve and to manage the Oaktree Option Investments pursuant to sub-advisory agreements. The Sub-Adviser has substantial discretion, within our investment guidelines, to make decisions related to the acquisition, management and disposition of the Liquidity Sleeve and the management of the Oaktree Option Investments.

Q: Do you currently own any investments?

A: Yes, see “Investments in Real Estate and Real Estate Debt” for information about our investments.

Q: What is a real estate investment trust, or REIT?

A: We elected to be taxed as a REIT beginning with our taxable year ended December 31, 2019 and intend to continue to qualify as a REIT. In general, a REIT is a company that:

- combines the capital of many investors to acquire or provide financing for real estate assets;
- offers the benefits of a real estate portfolio under professional management;
- satisfies the various requirements of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended (the “Code”), including a requirement to distribute to stockholders at least 90% of its REIT taxable income each year (determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gain); and
- is generally not subject to U.S. federal corporate income taxes on its net taxable income that it currently distributes to its stockholders, which substantially eliminates the “double taxation” (i.e., taxation at both the corporate and stockholder levels) that generally results from investments in a C corporation.

Q: What is a non-exchange traded, perpetual-life REIT?

A: A non-exchange traded REIT is a REIT whose shares are not listed for trading on a stock exchange or other securities market. We use the term “perpetual-life REIT” to describe an investment vehicle of indefinite duration, whose shares of common stock are intended to be sold by the REIT monthly on a continuous basis at a price generally equal to the REIT’s prior month’s net asset value (“NAV”) per share. In our perpetual-life structure, the investor may request that we repurchase their shares on a monthly basis, but we are not obligated to repurchase any shares and may choose to repurchase only some, or even none, of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased in any particular month in our discretion. While we may consider a liquidity event at any time in the future, we currently do not intend to undertake such consideration until at least 2025, seven years after we launched our investment program, and we are not obligated by our charter or otherwise to effect a liquidity event at any time.

Q: How is an investment in shares of your common stock different from listed REITs?

A: An investment in shares of our common stock generally differs from an investment in listed REITs in a number of ways, including:

- Shares of listed REITs are priced by the trading market, which is influenced generally by numerous factors, not all of which are related to the underlying value of the entity’s real estate assets and liabilities. The estimated value of our real estate assets and liabilities will be used to determine our NAV rather than the trading market. The purchase price per share for each class of our common stock varies and generally equals our prior month’s NAV per share plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees, whereas investments in listed REITs often involve nominal to no upfront commissions.
- An investment in our shares has limited or no liquidity and our share repurchase plan may be modified or suspended. In contrast, an investment in a listed REIT is a liquid investment, as shares can be sold on an exchange at any time.
- Listed REITs are often self-managed, whereas our investment operations are managed by the Adviser, which is an affiliate of Brookfield.
- Unlike the offering of a listed REIT, this offering has been registered in every state in which we are offering and selling shares. As a result, we include certain limits in our governing documents that are

not typically provided for in the charter of a listed REIT. For example, our charter limits the fees we may pay to the Adviser and its affiliates, limits our ability to make certain investments, limits the aggregate amount we may borrow, requires our independent directors to approve certain actions and restricts our ability to indemnify our directors, the Adviser and its affiliates. A listed REIT does not typically provide for these restrictions within its charter. A listed REIT is, however, subject to the governance requirements of the exchange on which its stock is traded, including requirements relating to its board of directors, audit committee, independent director oversight of executive compensation and the director nomination process, code of conduct, stockholder meetings, related party transactions, stockholder approvals, and voting rights. Although we expect to follow many of these same governance guidelines, there is no requirement that we do so.

Q: What type of person might benefit from an investment in your shares?

A: An investment in our shares may be appropriate for you if you:

- meet the minimum suitability standards described above in “Suitability Standards;”
- seek to allocate a portion of your investment portfolio to a direct investment vehicle with a portfolio of real estate and real estate-related investments primarily located in the United States capable of delivering a regular income stream with the potential for appreciation;
- seek to receive current income through regular distribution payments; and
- are able to hold your shares as a long-term investment and do not need liquidity from your investment quickly in the near future.

We cannot assure you that an investment in our shares will allow you to realize any of these objectives. An investment in our shares is only intended for investors who do not need the ability to sell their shares quickly in the future since we are not obligated to repurchase any shares of our common stock and may choose to repurchase only some, or even none, of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased in any particular month in our discretion, and the opportunity to have your shares repurchased under our share repurchase plan may not always be available. See “Share Repurchases—Repurchase Limitations.”

Q: What is the difference between the classes of shares of common stock being offered?

A: We are offering to the public four classes of shares of our common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares. The differences among the share classes relate to upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. No upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees or stockholder servicing fees are paid with respect to Class I shares. We are also offering Class C shares of our common stock to third-party investors pursuant to a private offering. The Adviser may elect to receive all or a portion of its management fee in Class E shares of our common stock, and we may also issue Class E shares to Brookfield and certain of its affiliates and employees in one or more private placements. Neither the Class C shares, nor the Class E shares are being offered pursuant to this prospectus. See “Description of Capital Stock” and “Plan of Distribution” for a discussion of the differences among the classes of shares of our common stock.

Before making your investment decision, consult with your investment adviser regarding your account type and the classes of common stock you may be eligible to purchase.

Q: What is the per share purchase price?

A: Each class of shares will be sold at the then-current transaction price, which will generally be the prior month’s NAV per share for such class, plus any applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. Although the offering price for shares of our common stock will generally be based on the prior month’s NAV per share, the NAV per share of such stock as of the date on which your purchase is settled

may be significantly different. We may, but are not obligated to, offer shares at a price that we believe reflects the NAV per share of such stock more appropriately than the prior month's NAV per share, including by updating a previously disclosed offering price, in cases where we believe there has been a material change (positive or negative) to our NAV per share since the end of the prior month. Each class of shares may have a different NAV per share. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments" for examples of valuation adjustment events that may cause a material change to our NAV per share.

Q: Will I be charged selling commissions?

A: Investors in Class T shares will pay upfront selling commissions of up to 3.0%, and upfront dealer manager fees of 0.5%, of the transaction price of each Class T share sold in the primary offering. Investors in Class S shares will pay upfront selling commissions of up to 3.5%. Investors in Class D shares will pay upfront selling commissions of up to 1.5%. The Dealer Manager anticipates that all of the upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will be retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers. Stockholders will not pay selling commissions on Class I shares, or when purchasing shares under our distribution reinvestment plan. See "Plan of Distribution."

Q: What is the expected term or expected life of this offering?

A: We have registered \$6,000,000,000 in shares of our common stock, in any combination of our share classes, to be sold in our primary offering and up to \$1,500,000,000 in shares to be sold pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan. It is our intent, however, to conduct a continuous offering for an indefinite period of time, by filing for additional offerings of our shares, subject to regulatory approval and continued compliance with the rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission (the "SEC") and applicable state laws.

We will endeavor to take all reasonable actions to avoid interruptions in the continuous offering of our shares of common stock. There can be no assurance, however, that we will not need to suspend our continuous offering while the SEC and, where required, state securities regulators, review such filings for additional offerings of our stock until such filings are declared effective, if at all.

Q: What are the risks involved with buying your shares?

A: Investing in our common stock involves a high degree of risk. These risks include, among others, that (1) we have a limited operating history, our operating history should not be relied upon due to the changes to our business resulting from the Adviser Transition, including the engagement of the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and the Dealer Manager and the changes to our board of directors, executive officers and our investment portfolio, and there is no assurance we will be able to successfully achieve our investment objectives; (2) there is no public trading market for shares of our common stock and your ability to dispose of your shares will therefore likely be limited to repurchase by us; (3) the amount and frequency of distributions we make is uncertain, and we may pay distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations, particularly in the earlier part of this offering, which means we would have less cash available for investments and your overall returns may be reduced; (4) you will not have the opportunity to evaluate future investments we will make prior to purchasing shares of our common stock; and (5) we will pay substantial fees and expenses to the Adviser and its affiliates, which were not negotiated at arm's length and may be higher than fees we could achieve from unaffiliated third parties. See "Risk Factors."

Q: Is there any minimum investment required?

A: The minimum initial investment in Class T, Class S or Class D shares is \$2,500, and the minimum subsequent investment in such shares is \$500 per transaction. The minimum initial investment in Class I

shares is \$1,000,000, and the minimum subsequent investment in such shares is \$500 per transaction, unless such minimums are waived by the Dealer Manager. The minimum subsequent investment amount does not apply to purchases made under our distribution reinvestment plan. In addition, our board of directors may elect to accept smaller investments in its discretion.

Q: What is a “best efforts” offering?

A: A “best efforts” offering means that the Dealer Manager and the participating brokers are only required to use their best efforts to sell the shares in this offering. When shares are offered to the public on a “best efforts” basis, no underwriter, broker-dealer or other person has a firm commitment or obligation to purchase any of the shares. Therefore, we cannot guarantee that any minimum number of shares will be sold.

Q: How will your NAV per share be calculated?

A: Our NAV is calculated monthly based on the net asset values of our investments (including real-estate related investments), the addition of any other assets (such as cash on hand) and the deduction of any other liabilities. The calculation of our monthly NAV will be determined by the Adviser and our NAV per share is calculated by State Street Bank and Trust Company (“State Street”), a third-party firm that provides us with certain administrative and accounting services, and such calculation will be reviewed and confirmed by the Adviser. The Adviser is ultimately responsible for the determination of our NAV. Altus Group U.S. Inc., a valuation firm, was selected by the Adviser and approved by our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, to serve as our independent valuation advisor. Our independent valuation advisor is not responsible for, and does not calculate, our NAV.

For the purposes of calculating our monthly NAV, our properties will initially be valued at cost, which we expect to represent fair value at that time. Thereafter, the calculation of our monthly NAV will be determined by the Adviser, with valuations for the Oaktree Option Investments provided by the Sub-Adviser, in each case based in part on annual appraisals of each of our properties by independent third-party appraisal firms that are reviewed by our independent valuation advisor and monthly update appraisals by our independent valuation advisor (where an independent third-party appraisal firm does not provide an appraisal) in accordance with valuation guidelines approved by our board of directors. Our investments in real estate securities will initially be valued at cost, and thereafter will be valued monthly by the Sub-Adviser using quotations from third-party pricing vendors. The independent valuation advisor will prepare monthly appraisals of our real estate related debt investments and property-level debt liabilities.

NAV is not a measure used under generally accepted accounting principles in the United States (“GAAP”) and the valuations of and certain adjustments made to our assets and liabilities used in the determination of NAV will differ from GAAP. You should not consider NAV to be equivalent to stockholders’ equity or any other GAAP measure. See “Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines” for more information regarding the calculation of our NAV per share of each class and how our properties and real estate-related investments will be valued.

Q: When may I make purchases of shares?

A: Subscriptions to purchase our common stock may be made on an ongoing basis, but investors may only purchase our common stock pursuant to accepted subscription orders as of the first calendar day of each month (based on the prior month’s transaction price), and to be accepted, a subscription request must be received in good order at least five business days prior to the first calendar day of the month (unless waived by the Dealer Manager).

For example, if you wish to subscribe for shares of our common stock in October, your subscription request must be received in good order at least five business days before November 1. Generally, the offering price

will equal the NAV per share of the applicable class as of the last calendar day of September, plus any applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. If accepted, your subscription will be effective on the first calendar day of November.

Q: When will the transaction price be available?

A: Generally, within 15 days after the last calendar day of each month, we will determine our NAV per share for each share class as of the last calendar day of the prior month, which will generally be the transaction price for the then-current month for such share class. However, in certain circumstances, the transaction price will not be made available until a later time. We will disclose the transaction price for each month when available on our website at www.brookfieldREIT.com and in prospectus supplements filed with the SEC.

Generally, you will not be provided with direct notice of the transaction price when it becomes available. Therefore, if you wish to know the transaction price prior to your subscription being accepted you must check our website or our filings with the SEC prior to the time your subscription is accepted.

However, if the transaction price is not made available on or before the eighth business day before the first calendar day of the month (which is six business days before the earliest date we may accept subscriptions), or a previously disclosed transaction price for that month is changed, then we will provide notice of such transaction price (and the first day on which we may accept subscriptions) directly to subscribing investors when such transaction price is made available. In such cases, you will have at least three business days from delivery of such notice before your subscription is accepted. See “How to Subscribe.”

Q: May I withdraw my subscription request once I have made it?

A: Yes. Subscribers are not committed to purchase shares at the time their subscription orders are submitted and any subscription may be canceled at any time before the time it has been accepted. You may withdraw your purchase request by notifying the transfer agent, through your financial intermediary or directly on our toll-free, automated telephone line, (833) 625-7348.

Q: When will my subscription be accepted?

A: Completed subscription requests will not be accepted by us before the later of (i) two business days before the first calendar day of each month and (ii) three business days after we make the transaction price (including any subsequent revised transaction price) publicly available by posting it on our website at www.brookfieldREIT.com and filing a prospectus supplement with the SEC (or in certain cases after we have delivered notice of such price directly to you as discussed above). As a result, you will have a minimum of three business days after the transaction price for that month has been disclosed to withdraw your request before you are committed to purchase the shares.

Q: Will I receive distributions and how often?

A: We have declared, and intend to continue to declare, monthly distributions as authorized by our board of directors (or a duly authorized committee of the board of directors) and have paid, and intend to continue to pay, such distributions to stockholders of record on a monthly basis. We commenced paying distributions in December 2019 and have paid distributions each month since such date. Any distributions we make are at the discretion of our board of directors, considering factors such as our earnings, cash flow, capital needs and general financial condition and the requirements of Maryland law. As a result, our distribution rates and payment frequency may vary from time to time. You will not be entitled to receive a distribution if your shares are repurchased prior to the applicable time of the record date.

Our board of directors’ discretion as to the payment of distributions will be directed, in substantial part, by its determination to cause us to comply with the REIT requirements. To maintain our qualification as a

REIT, we generally are required to make aggregate annual distributions to our stockholders of at least 90% of our REIT taxable income determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gains. See “Prospectus Summary—Distributions,” “Description of Capital Stock—Distribution Policy” and “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations.”

The per share amount of distributions on our various classes of common stock will likely differ because of different allocations of class-specific stockholder servicing fees and management fees. Specifically, distributions on Class T and Class S shares will be lower than Class D shares, and Class D shares will be lower than Class I shares because we are required to pay higher ongoing stockholder servicing fees with respect to the Class T and Class S shares (compared to Class D shares and Class I shares) and we are required to pay higher ongoing stockholder servicing fees with respect to Class D shares (compared to Class I shares). In addition, Class E shares, which are not available in this offering, pay no stockholder servicing fees, management fees or performance participation.

There is no assurance we will pay distributions in any particular amount, if at all. We may fund any distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources. The extent to which we pay distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations will depend on various factors, including the level of participation in our distribution reinvestment plan, the extent to which the Adviser elects to receive its management fee in Class E shares or Class I shares and the Special Limited Partner elects to receive distributions on its performance participation interest in Class E units or Class I units of the Operating Partnership, how quickly we invest the proceeds from this offering and the performance of our investments. Funding distributions from the sales of assets, borrowings, return of capital or proceeds of this offering will result in us having less funds available to acquire properties or other real estate-related investments. As a result, the return you realize on your investment may be reduced. Doing so may also negatively impact our ability to generate cash flows. Likewise, funding distributions from the sale of additional securities will dilute your interest in us on a percentage basis and may impact the value of your investment especially if we sell these securities at prices less than the price you paid for your shares.

Q: Will the distributions I receive be taxable as ordinary income?

A: Generally, distributions that you receive, including cash distributions that are reinvested pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan, will be taxed as ordinary income to the extent they are paid from our current or accumulated earnings and profits. Ordinary dividends received from REITs are generally not eligible to be taxed at the lower U.S. federal income tax rates applicable to individuals for “qualified dividends” from C corporations (i.e., corporations generally subject to U.S. federal corporate income tax). However, under the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act that was enacted at the end of 2017, commencing with taxable years beginning on or after January 1, 2018 and continuing through 2025, individual taxpayers may be entitled to claim a deduction in determining their taxable income of 20% of ordinary REIT dividends (dividends other than capital gain dividends and dividends attributable to certain qualified dividend income received by us), which temporarily reduces the effective tax rate on such dividends.

We may designate a portion of distributions as capital gain dividends taxable at capital gain rates to the extent we recognize net capital gains from sales of assets. In addition, a portion of your distributions may be considered a return of capital for U.S. federal income tax purposes. Amounts considered a return of capital generally will not be subject to tax, but will instead reduce the tax basis of your investment. This, in effect, defers a portion of your tax until your shares are repurchased, you sell your shares or we are liquidated, at which time you generally will be taxed at capital gains rates. Because each investor’s tax position is different, you should consult with your tax advisor. In particular, non-U.S. investors should consult their tax advisors regarding potential withholding taxes on distributions that they receive. See “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations.”

Q: May I reinvest my cash distributions in additional shares?

A: Yes. We have adopted a distribution reinvestment plan whereby stockholders (other than Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors and clients of certain participating broker-dealers that do not

permit automatic enrollment in our distribution reinvestment plan) will have their cash distributions automatically reinvested in additional shares of our common stock unless they elect to receive their distributions in cash. Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors and clients of certain participating broker-dealers that do not permit automatic enrollment in our distribution reinvestment plan will automatically receive their distributions in cash unless they elect to have their cash distributions reinvested in additional shares of our common stock. See “Prospectus Summary—Distribution Reinvestment Plan” and “Description of Capital Stock—Distribution Reinvestment Plan” for more information regarding the reinvestment of distributions you may receive from us. For the complete terms of the distribution reinvestment plan, see Appendix B to this prospectus.

Q: Can I request that my shares be repurchased?

A: Yes. However, while stockholders may request on a monthly basis that we repurchase all or any portion of their shares pursuant to our share repurchase plan, we are not obligated to repurchase any shares and may choose to repurchase only some, or even none, of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased in any particular month in our discretion. In addition, our ability to fulfill repurchase requests is subject to a number of limitations. As a result, share repurchases may not be available each month. Under our share repurchase plan, to the extent we choose to repurchase shares in any particular month, we will only repurchase shares as of the opening of the last calendar day of that month (each such date, a “Repurchase Date”). Repurchases will be made at the transaction price in effect on the Repurchase Date, except that shares that have not been outstanding for at least one year will be repurchased at 98% of the transaction price (an “Early Repurchase Deduction”). The Early Repurchase Deduction may be waived in the case of repurchase requests arising from the death, qualified disability or divorce of the holder. To have your shares repurchased, your repurchase request and required documentation must be received in good order by 4:00 p.m. (Eastern time) on the second to last business day of the applicable month. Settlements of share repurchases will be made within three business days of the Repurchase Date. The Early Repurchase Deduction will not apply to shares acquired through our distribution investment plan. An investor may withdraw its repurchase request by notifying the transfer agent before 4:00 p.m. (Eastern time) on the last business day of the applicable month.

The total amount of aggregate repurchases of shares of our common stock will be limited to no more than 2% of our aggregate NAV per month and no more than 5% of our aggregate NAV per calendar quarter.

In the event that we determine to repurchase some but not all of the shares submitted for repurchase during any month, shares repurchased at the end of the month will be repurchased on a pro rata basis. All unsatisfied repurchase requests must be resubmitted after the start of the next month or quarter, or upon the recommencement of the share repurchase plan, as applicable.

The vast majority of our assets will consist of properties that cannot generally be readily liquidated without impacting our ability to realize full value upon their disposition. Therefore, we may not always have sufficient liquid resources to satisfy repurchase requests. In order to provide liquidity for share repurchases, we intend to, subject to any limitations and requirements relating to our intention to qualify as a REIT, generally maintain under normal circumstances an allocation to the Liquidity Sleeve of approximately 5% to 10% of our overall NAV. We may fund repurchase requests from sources other than cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources. We believe that the likelihood that we pay distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations will be higher in the early stages of the offering. Should repurchase requests, in our judgment, place an undue burden on our liquidity, adversely affect our operations or risk having an adverse impact on us as a whole, or should we otherwise determine that investing our liquid assets in real properties or other illiquid investments rather than repurchasing our shares is in the best interests of us as a whole, then we may choose to repurchase fewer shares than have been requested to be repurchased, or none at all. Furthermore, our board of directors may agree for the benefit of one or more of our stockholders to restrict repurchases in a manner that is intended to result in our being treated as a “domestically controlled” REIT within the meaning of

Section 897(h)(4)(B) of the Code. In addition, our board of directors may modify or suspend our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders. If the transaction price for the applicable month is not made available by the tenth business day prior to the last business day of the month (or is changed after such date), then no repurchase requests will be accepted for such month and stockholders who wish to have their shares repurchased the following month must resubmit their repurchase requests. See “Share Repurchases—Repurchase Limitations.”

Q: Will I be notified of how my investment is doing?

A: Yes. We will provide you with periodic updates on the performance of your investment with us, including:

- three quarterly financial reports and investor statements;
- an annual report;
- in the case of certain U.S. stockholders, an annual Internal Revenue Service (“IRS”) Form 1099-DIV or IRS Form 1099-B, if required, and, in the case of non-U.S. stockholders, an annual IRS Form 1042-S;
- confirmation statements (after transactions affecting your balance, except reinvestment of distributions in us and certain transactions through minimum account investment or withdrawal programs); and
- a quarterly statement providing material information regarding your participation in the distribution reinvestment plan and an annual statement providing tax information with respect to income earned on shares under the distribution reinvestment plan for the calendar year.

Depending on legal requirements, we may post this information on our website, www.brookfieldREIT.com, or provide this information to you via U.S. mail or other courier, electronic delivery, or some combination of the foregoing. Information about us will also be available on the SEC’s website at www.sec.gov.

In addition, our monthly NAV per share for each class will be posted on our website promptly after it has become available.

Q: When will I get my detailed tax information?

A: In the case of certain U.S. stockholders, we expect your IRS Form 1099-DIV tax information, if required, to be mailed by January 31 of each year.

Q: Where can I find updated information regarding the Company?

A: You may find updated information on our website, www.brookfieldREIT.com. Information contained on our website is not incorporated by reference in or otherwise a part of this prospectus. In addition, we will file annual, quarterly and special reports, proxy statements and other information with the SEC. See “Where You Can Find More Information; Incorporation by Reference” for a description of how you may read and copy the registration statement, the related exhibits and the reports, proxy statements and other information we file with the SEC.

Q: What is the impact of being an “emerging growth company”?

A: We are an “emerging growth company,” as defined by the Jumpstart Our Business Startups Act of 2012 (the “JOBS Act”). As an emerging growth company, we are eligible to take advantage of certain exemptions from various reporting and disclosure requirements that are applicable to public companies that are not emerging growth companies and we intend to take advantage of these exemptions. For so long as we remain an emerging growth company, we will not be required to:

- have an auditor attestation report on our internal control over financial reporting pursuant to Section 404(b) of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act;

- submit certain executive compensation matters to stockholder advisory votes pursuant to the “say on frequency” and “say on pay” provisions (requiring a non-binding stockholder vote to approve compensation of certain executive officers) and the “say on golden parachute” provisions (requiring a non-binding stockholder vote to approve golden parachute arrangements for certain executive officers in connection with mergers and certain other business combinations) of the Dodd-Frank Wall Street Reform and Consumer Protection Act of 2010; or
- disclose certain executive compensation related items, such as the correlation between executive compensation and performance and comparisons of the chief executive officer’s compensation to median employee compensation.

In addition, the JOBS Act provides that an emerging growth company may take advantage of an extended transition period for complying with new or revised accounting standards that have different effective dates for public and private companies. This means that an emerging growth company can delay adopting certain accounting standards until such standards are otherwise applicable to private companies. We intend to take advantage of the extended transition period. Since we will not be required to comply with new or revised accounting standards on the relevant dates on which adoption of such standards is required for other public companies, our financial statements may not be comparable to the financial statements of companies that comply with public company effective dates. If we were to subsequently elect to comply with these public company effective dates, such election would be irrevocable pursuant to Section 107 of the JOBS Act.

We will remain an emerging growth company for up to five years, or until the earliest of: (1) the last date of the fiscal year during which we had total annual gross revenues of \$1.07 billion or more; (2) the date on which we have, during the previous three-year period, issued more than \$1 billion in non-convertible debt; or (3) the date on which we are deemed to be a “large accelerated filer” as defined under Rule 12b-2 under the Exchange Act.

We do not believe that being an emerging growth company will have a significant impact on our business or this offering. Also, because we are not a large accelerated filer or an accelerated filer under Section 12b-2 of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (the “Exchange Act”), and will not be for so long as our shares of common stock are not traded on a securities exchange, we will not be subject to auditor attestation requirements of Section 404(b) of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 even once we are no longer an emerging growth company. In addition, so long as we are externally managed by the Adviser and we do not directly compensate our executive officers, or reimburse the Adviser or its affiliates for the salaries, bonuses, benefits and severance payments for persons who also serve as one of our executive officers or as an executive officer of the Adviser, we do not expect to include disclosures relating to executive compensation in our periodic reports or proxy statements and, as a result, do not expect to be required to seek stockholder approval of executive compensation and golden parachute compensation arrangements pursuant to Section 14A(a) and (b) of the Exchange Act.

Q: Who can help answer my questions?

A: If you have more questions about this offering or if you would like additional copies of this prospectus, you should contact your financial adviser or our transfer agent:

DST Systems, Inc.
PO Box 219663
Kansas City, MO 64121

Overnight Address:
DST Systems, Inc.
430 W 7th St. Suite 219349
Kansas City, MO 64105

Toll Free Number: (833) 625-7348

PROSPECTUS SUMMARY

This section summarizes the material information contained elsewhere in this prospectus. Before deciding to invest in this offering, you should carefully read this entire prospectus, including the “Risk Factors” section.

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

We are a Maryland corporation formed on July 27, 2017 to invest in commercial real estate assets. We seek to acquire well-located, high-quality commercial assets that generate strong current cash flow and could further appreciate in value through our proactive, best-in-class portfolio management strategies. We expect that our commercial real property investments will primarily be multifamily, logistics and office assets, although we may selectively invest in grocery-anchored retail properties, limited service or extended-stay hotel properties and alternative real estate sectors where Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC (the “Adviser”) has meaningful capabilities such as self-storage, life sciences, single family housing, senior living, and student housing. The majority of our portfolio will be concentrated in the United States, but we may selectively invest in large global cities where our sponsor, Brookfield Asset Management Inc. (together with its affiliates, “Brookfield”), has comprehensive capabilities, such as Toronto, London, Sydney and Seoul. We anticipate approximately 80% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 65% and 90%) will be comprised of income-producing real estate, and approximately 20% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 10% and 35%) will be comprised of real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities. Our real estate-related debt strategy seeks to achieve high current income and superior risk-adjusted returns. Our real estate-related debt investments will focus on performing real estate-related debt where the investment strategy is not intended to result in real estate ownership. Investments are anticipated to include agency securities, commercial mortgage-backed securities (“CMBS”), residential mortgage-backed securities (“RMBS”), mezzanine loans, commercial first mortgages, residential mortgages and subordinated secured debt, and real estate-related corporate debt. In addition, we believe that our investments in real estate-related securities will help maintain liquidity for our share repurchase plan and limit cash drag before investing subscription proceeds from this offering into properties.

Our office is located at Brookfield Place, 250 Vesey Street, 15th Floor, New York, New York 10281 and our telephone number is (212) 417-7000. You may find additional information about us at our website, www.brookfieldREIT.com. The contents of our website are not incorporated by reference in or otherwise a part of this prospectus.

The Adviser Transition

Prior to the date of this prospectus, we were externally managed by Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Sub-Adviser”), an affiliate of Oaktree Capital Management, L.P. (together with its affiliates, “Oaktree”). On July 15, 2021, we entered into that certain Adviser Transition Agreement with the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser, pursuant to which the Adviser became our external adviser on the date of this prospectus. Pursuant to the Adviser Transition Agreement, we consummated a series of related transactions and actions that we refer to collectively as the “Adviser Transition,” including, but not limited to, the following: (i) the resignation of Oaktree as our adviser and the engagement of the Adviser as our adviser; (ii) the engagement of the Sub-Adviser to (x) manage certain of our real estate properties (the “Equity Option Investments”) and real estate-related debt investments (the “Debt Option Investments” and, together with the Equity Option Investments, the “Oaktree Option Investments”) that we acquired prior to the consummation of the Adviser Transition and (y) select and manage our liquid assets (cash, cash equivalents, other short-term investments, U.S. government securities, agency securities, corporate debt, liquid real estate-related, equity or debt securities and other investments for which there is reasonable liquidity) (the “Liquidity Sleeve”); (iii) the filing of an amendment to our charter to change our name from “Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.” to “Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.”;

(iv) our entry into an Option Investments Purchase Agreement (the “Option Investments Purchase Agreement”) with Oaktree, pursuant to which Oaktree may purchase the Operating Partnership’s entire interest in the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option Investments, or both, subject to certain restrictions; (v) the expected contribution of certain properties to the Operating Partnership by Brookfield in exchange for shares of the registrant’s Class E common stock, Class E units of the Operating Partnership, or a combination thereof; (vi) the disposition of certain of our existing real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments; (vii) the engagement of Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC (the “Dealer Manager”) as the dealer manager for this offering; (viii) the resignation of members and the appointment of new members of our board of directors; (ix) the resignation of certain of our executive officers and the appointment of certain new executive officers; (x) the filing of Articles Supplementary to our charter designating a new class of common stock as Class E shares; and (xi) the termination of our line of credit with the Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. (the “Oaktree Investor”), an affiliate of Oaktree, and our entry into a credit agreement with an affiliate of Brookfield providing for a new line of credit.

Our REIT Status

We elected to qualify and be taxed as a REIT beginning with our taxable year ended December 31, 2019 and intend to continue to maintain our qualification as a REIT. For additional discussion regarding REITs and REIT qualification, see “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations.”

Classes of Shares of Common Stock

We are offering to the public four classes of shares of our common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares. The differences among the share classes relate to upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. No upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees or stockholder servicing fees are paid with respect to Class I shares. We are also offering Class C shares of our common stock to third-party investors pursuant to a private offering. The Adviser may elect to receive all or a portion of its management fee in Class E shares of our common stock, and we may also issue Class E shares to Brookfield and certain of its affiliates and employees in one or more private placements. Neither the Class C shares, nor the Class E shares are being offered pursuant to this prospectus. See “Description of Capital Stock” and “Plan of Distribution” for a discussion of the differences among the classes of shares of our common stock.

Assuming a constant net asset value (“NAV”) per share of \$10.00 and assuming applicable stockholder servicing fees are paid until the 8.75% of gross proceeds limit described in “Compensation—Stockholder Servicing Fee” is reached, we expect that a one-time investment in 1,000 shares of each class of our shares offered pursuant to this prospectus (representing an aggregate NAV of \$10,000 for each class) would be subject to the following upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees:

	Upfront Selling Commissions	Dealer Manager Fees	Annual Stockholder Servicing Fees	Maximum Stockholder Servicing Fees Over Life of Investment (Length of Time)	Total (Length of Time)
Class T	\$300	\$ 50	\$ 85	\$556 (7 years)	\$906 (6.5 years)
Class S	\$350	—	\$ 85	\$556 (7 years)	\$906 (6.5 years)
Class D	\$150	—	\$ 25	\$738 (29.5 years)	\$888 (29.5 years)
Class I	—	—	—	—	—

Class T and Class S shares are available through brokerage and transactional-based accounts. Class D shares are generally available for purchase in this offering only (1) through fee-based programs, also known as wrap accounts, that provide access to Class D shares, (2) through participating broker-dealers that have alternative fee arrangements with their clients to provide access to Class D shares, (3) through certain registered investment

advisers, (4) through bank trust departments or any other organization or person authorized to act in a fiduciary capacity for its clients or customers or (5) other categories of investors that we name in an amendment or supplement to this prospectus. Class I shares are generally available for purchase in this offering only (1) through fee-based programs, also known as wrap accounts, that provide access to Class I shares, (2) by endowments, foundations, pension funds and other institutional investors, (3) through participating broker-dealers that have alternative fee arrangements with their clients to provide access to Class I shares, (4) by our executive officers and directors and their immediate family members, as well as officers and employees of the Adviser, Brookfield or other affiliates and their immediate family members, and, if approved by our board of directors, joint venture partners, consultants and other service providers or (5) other categories of investors that we name in an amendment or supplement to this prospectus.

Certain participating broker-dealers may offer volume discounts, which would reduce upfront selling commissions and would therefore increase the length of time required for selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fee to reach 8.75% of gross proceeds. In the case of Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, a lower limit than 8.75% of gross proceeds may be used, as set forth in any applicable agreement between the Dealer Manager and a participating broker-dealer at the time such shares were issued.

If you are eligible to purchase multiple classes of shares, you should consider, among other things, the amount of your investment, the length of time you intend to hold the shares and the upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees and ongoing stockholder servicing fees, if any, attributable to the applicable share classes. If you are eligible to purchase all four classes of shares offered pursuant to this prospectus, then you should consider that Class I shares have no upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees or stockholder servicing fees, which will reduce the NAV or distributions of the other share classes. However, you should also consider that Class I shares will not receive stockholder services. If you are eligible to purchase Class T, Class S and Class D shares but not Class I shares, then you should consider that Class D shares have lower upfront selling commissions and lower annual stockholder servicing fees. Please also consider that your financial adviser may charge you separate wrap account or similar fees with respect to investments in Class I shares or Class D shares. Before making your investment decision, please consult with your financial advisor regarding your account type and the classes of common stock you may be eligible to purchase and all costs and expenses associated with your potential investment.

Our Board of Directors

We operate under the direction of our board of directors, the members of which are accountable to us and our stockholders as fiduciaries. We have six directors, five of whom have been determined to be independent of us, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, Brookfield and their respective affiliates. Our independent directors are responsible for reviewing the performance of the Adviser and approving the compensation paid to the Adviser and its affiliates. Our directors are elected annually by our stockholders. See “Management—Directors and Executive Officers” for the names and biographical information of our directors.

Our Sponsor

Brookfield is a leading global alternative asset manager with over \$625 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021, across real estate, infrastructure, private equity and credit. Building on a history as an owner and operator that dates back more than 100 years, Brookfield invests in long-life assets and businesses—many of which help support the backbone of today’s global economy—as well as in the debt securities of these assets and businesses. Brookfield uses its global reach, access to large-scale capital and operational expertise to offer a range of alternative investment products to investors around the world—including public and private pension plans, endowments and foundations, sovereign wealth funds, financial institutions, insurance companies and private wealth.

Global Operations

Brookfield has well-established operations in more than 30 countries on five continents, enabling Brookfield to readily invest wherever the most attractive opportunities emerge. As of June 30, 2021, Brookfield had over \$625 billion of assets under management globally, including approximately \$391 billion of assets in North America, \$112 billion of assets in Europe and the Middle East, \$79 billion of assets in Asia-Pacific and \$44 billion of assets in South America. As of December 31, 2020, Brookfield had approximately 150,000 operating employees and 1,000 investment professionals operating in more than 30 countries.

Primary Businesses

Brookfield offers a range of strategies across its primary businesses, including real estate, infrastructure, private equity and credit.

- ***Real Estate:*** Brookfield is one of the world's largest investors in real estate, with approximately \$219 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across office, multifamily, logistics, retail, hospitality, mixed-use and alternative real estate (such as life sciences, manufactured housing, student housing and serviced apartments). Through its deep global sourcing network, Brookfield seeks to acquire high-quality assets in supply-constrained markets and execute operational enhancements to deliver consistent cash flows.
- ***Infrastructure:*** Brookfield is one of the world's largest infrastructure investors, with approximately \$154 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across the transportation, renewable power, utilities, energy and data infrastructure sectors. Consistent with its history as an owner and operator of long-life assets, Brookfield has an extensive track record of acquiring infrastructure assets with high barriers to entry that provide essential services and leveraging Brookfield's operational expertise to enhance cash flows and increase value.
- ***Private Equity:*** Brookfield is a leading global private equity investor, with approximately \$77 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 and approximately 76,000 operating employees. Brookfield is focused on acquiring high-quality businesses with significant barriers to entry, low production costs and the potential for enhanced cash flow generation. Using an operations-oriented approach that leverages its heritage as an owner-operator, Brookfield navigates complex situations across market cycles to identify compelling investment opportunities and build value in its portfolio companies through performance improvement.
- ***Credit:*** Brookfield is an experienced global credit investor with a specialty in real estate and infrastructure debt, building on Brookfield's long history as an owner and operator of long-life assets and businesses that provide essential services. In executing debt strategies through its real estate and infrastructure debt businesses, Brookfield has invested over \$13 billion of capital. In 2019, Brookfield acquired 61.2% of the business of Oaktree, a leading global alternative asset management firm with approximately \$156 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 and a primary expertise in credit investing. Oaktree emphasizes an opportunistic, value-oriented and risk-controlled approach that complements Brookfield's own long-term, contrarian investment style and focus on protecting capital.

Our Sponsor's Investment Philosophy

Brookfield's disciplined approach to unearthing and creating value is built on the following key objectives:

- ***Aligning Brookfield's Interests with Those of its Investors***
 - Cultivating long-term, mutually beneficial relationships with investors;

- Using Brookfield’s permanent capital to serve as a significant investor in the funds that Brookfield sponsors; and
- Focusing on managing each investment and portfolio to the best possible outcome for both Brookfield and its investors.
- ***Maintaining an Ownership Mentality***
 - Establishing well-resourced operations in strategic locations around the world to leverage real-time local market intelligence and bottom-up investment insights;
 - Prioritizing the defensive characteristics of high-quality assets in dynamic locations and strong companies that provide essential services; and
 - Taking a disciplined approach to identifying long-duration assets and businesses that Brookfield believes can generate attractive returns over the long term.
- ***Investing on a Value Basis***
 - Remaining patient in deploying capital but being prepared to invest decisively when the right opportunities emerge;
 - Pursuing investments with limited competition, where Brookfield believes that it possesses clear advantages, often via “off-market” transactions;
 - Seeking to execute acquisitions at a discount to replacement cost, thereby helping to reduce the risk of investments and enhancing the potential for strong long-term returns; and
 - Recognizing that generating attractive returns often requires taking a contrarian approach to evaluating assets, businesses, markets or sectors experiencing periods of distress.
- ***Leveraging Resources and Operational Expertise***
 - Building on a history of successfully operating assets and businesses through multiple market cycles;
 - Taking advantage of Brookfield’s in-house market knowledge, relationships and execution capabilities across sectors and regions, with the goal of maximizing risk-adjusted returns and optimizing dispositions; and
 - Focusing on generating consistent cash flows, which are particularly valuable in a volatile environment.

See “Questions and Answers About This Offering—Who is Brookfield?” and “Questions and Answers About This Offering—What are Brookfield’s real estate capabilities?” for more information about Brookfield and its real estate business.

The Adviser

We are externally managed by our adviser, Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC, a Delaware limited liability company. The Adviser is an affiliate of Brookfield, our sponsor. Pursuant to an advisory agreement among us, the Operating Partnership and the Adviser (the “Advisory Agreement”), the Adviser is responsible for implementing our investment strategy, which includes making investment decisions in constructing our portfolio and providing related portfolio management services, in accordance with our investment guidelines, policies and objectives and limitations, subject to oversight by our board of directors. The Adviser will also be responsible for oversight over our other service providers. For so long as the Advisory Agreement is in effect, the Adviser has the right to nominate, subject to the approval of such nomination by our board of directors, four affiliated directors to the

slate of directors to be voted on by the stockholders at our annual meeting of stockholders; provided, however, that such number of director nominees shall be reduced as necessary by a number that will result in a majority of directors being independent directors. Our board of directors must also consult with the Adviser in connection with (i) its selection of each independent director for nomination to the slate of directors to be voted on at the annual meeting of stockholders, and (ii) filling any vacancies created by the removal, resignation, retirement or death of any director. The Adviser performs its duties and will serve as a fiduciary under the Advisory Agreements. See “Management.”

The Sub-Adviser

The Adviser has engaged Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC as our sub-adviser to (i) perform the functions related to selecting and managing the Liquidity Sleeve pursuant to a sub-advisory agreement (the “Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement”), and (ii) manage the Oaktree Option Investments pursuant to a separate sub-advisory agreement (the “Oaktree Assets Sub-Advisory Agreement” and together with the Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement, the “Sub-Advisory Agreements”).

Pursuant to the Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement, the Sub-Adviser provides services related to the acquisition, management and disposition of the Liquidity Sleeve in accordance with our investment objectives, strategy, guidelines, policies and limitations. Pursuant to the Oaktree Assets Sub-Advisory Agreement, the Sub-Adviser manages the Oaktree Option Investments. The fees paid to the Sub-Adviser pursuant to the Sub-Advisory Agreements will not be paid by us, but will instead be paid by the Adviser out of the management fee that we pay to the Adviser and the performance participation interest we pay to the Special Limited Partner (as defined below). The Sub-Adviser performs its duties and will serve as a fiduciary under the Sub-Advisory Agreements.

The Dealer Manager

Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC, our dealer manager, is distributing shares of our common stock in this offering on a “best efforts” basis. The Dealer Manager was formed in 2021 and is a member of the Financial Industry Regulatory Authority, Inc. (“FINRA”) and an affiliate of the Adviser. The Dealer Manager manages our relationships with participating broker-dealers and financial advisors, and coordinates marketing and distribution efforts with participating broker-dealers and their registered representatives with respect to communications related to the terms of the offering, our investment strategies, material aspects of our operations and subscription procedures.

The Operating Partnership

We own substantially all of our interests in our investments through Brookfield REIT Operating Partnership LP, a Delaware limited partnership (the “Operating Partnership”), or its subsidiaries. Brookfield REIT OP GP LLC, our wholly-owned subsidiary, is the sole general partner of the Operating Partnership. Brookfield REIT OP Special Limited Partner L.P., a Delaware limited partnership and an indirect subsidiary of Brookfield (the “Special Limited Partner”), owns a special limited partner interest in the Operating Partnership. We contribute substantially all the proceeds received from our public and private offerings of common stock to the Operating Partnership in exchange for partnership units, or “Operating Partnership units,” representing our interest as a limited partner of the Operating Partnership. The use of our Operating Partnership to hold all of our assets is referred to as an Umbrella Partnership Real Estate Investment Trust (“UPREIT”). Using an UPREIT structure may give us an advantage in acquiring properties from persons who want to defer recognizing a gain for U.S. federal income tax purposes.

Investment Objectives and Strategies

Our primary investment objectives are to:

- Provide sustainable, stable income in the form of regular cash distributions to our stockholders;
- Protect and preserve invested capital;
- Generate appreciation from asset and market selection and hands-on direct property operations to grow cash flows; and
- Provide an investment alternative for stockholders seeking to allocate a portion of their long-term investment portfolios to high-quality commercial and residential real estate with lower volatility than publicly traded companies.

We cannot assure you that we will achieve our investment objectives. In particular, we note that our NAV may be subject to volatility related to changes in the values of our assets. See “Risk Factors.”

Our investment strategy is to invest in a diversified portfolio of:

- ***Income-producing real estate***: High-quality properties in desirable locations – primarily income-producing U.S. commercial real estate with upside potential through active asset management;
- ***Real estate-related debt***: Performing real estate debt, primarily commercial first mortgages and mezzanine loans; and
- ***Real estate-related securities***: Real estate-related securities, structured products and cash equivalents for purposes of liquidity management.

We anticipate approximately 80% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 65% and 90%) will be comprised of income-producing real estate, and approximately 20% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 10% and 35%) will be comprised of real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities. We expect that our real property investments will primarily be multifamily, logistics and office assets, although we may selectively invest in grocery-anchored retail properties, limited service or extended-stay hotel properties and alternative real estate sectors where the Adviser has meaningful capabilities such as self-storage, life sciences, single family housing, senior living, and student housing. The majority of our portfolio will be concentrated in the United States, but we may selectively invest in large global cities where Brookfield has comprehensive capabilities, such as Toronto, London, Sydney and Seoul. We expect that our real property investments will generally be fee simple interests, but may also include leasehold interests. Importantly, the percentage of our portfolio that is invested in each investment type may vary from time to time due to factors such as larger inflows of capital over a short period of time, availability of attractive investment opportunities or an increase in anticipated cash requirements for our share repurchase plan.

We seek to achieve attractive risk-adjusted returns through investments in real estate assets with an emphasis on stable current income and long-term growth potential. Consistent with Brookfield and Oaktree’s shared investment philosophy, we seek to achieve attractive returns and mitigate downside risk by identifying price discounts relative to intrinsic value and replacement cost. Our real estate-related debt strategy seeks to achieve high current income and superior risk-adjusted returns. Lastly, our investments in real estate-related securities, in addition to serving our investment purposes, will also provide a source of liquidity for our share repurchase plan and cash management.

The Adviser has the authority to implement our investment strategy, as determined by, and subject to the direction of, our board of directors. See the “Investment Objectives and Strategies” section of this prospectus for a more detailed discussion of the types of investments we may make.

Allocation of Investment Opportunities

Investment opportunities identified by the Adviser and its affiliates that are within the scope of our investment objectives and strategy generally are expected to be presented to us. Notwithstanding the foregoing, the other investment funds, REITs, vehicles, accounts, products and other similar arrangements for which Brookfield currently acts, or will act in the future, as sponsor, general partner or manager to, or otherwise participate in, including proprietary accounts (“Other Brookfield Accounts”), in certain cases, will have overlapping investment objectives with us or priority over us with respect to investment opportunities that meet both our and such Other Brookfield Account’s investment objectives.

Where our investment objectives overlap with the investment objectives of one or more Other Brookfield Accounts, investment opportunities will be allocated on a basis that Brookfield believes is fair and equitable taking into account various factors (the “Allocation Principles”), including (a) the size, nature, location and type of the investment opportunity (including the risk and return profiles of the investment and expected holding period and other attributes), (b) the nature of the investment focus, objectives, and strategies and target rates of return and target income streams of our company and such Other Brookfield Accounts (including the investment guidelines and limitations governing our company and such Other Brookfield Accounts), (c) the relative amounts of capital available for investment, (d) principles of diversification of assets, (e) the expected future capacity of our company and Other Brookfield Accounts, (f) cash and liquidity needs, including for pipeline, follow-on and other opportunities pursued by our company and such Other Brookfield Accounts, (g) the availability of other appropriate or similar investment opportunities and (h) other considerations deemed relevant by Brookfield (including legal, regulatory, tax, structuring, compliance, investment specific, timing and similar considerations). The factors considered by Brookfield in allocating investments among our company and Other Brookfield Accounts are expected to change over time (including to consider new, additional factors) and different factors are likely to be emphasized or be considered less relevant with respect to different investments. In some cases this will result in certain transactions being shared among our company and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts, while in other cases it will result in our company or one or more Other Brookfield Accounts being excluded from an investment entirely.

In particular, Other Brookfield Accounts include an open-end private fund whose primary objective is to seek investments in high-quality properties located primarily in major markets in the United States, and other open-end private funds with similar investment strategies in other parts of the world, including Europe and Australia (collectively, the “Open-Ended Core Plus Funds”). Investment opportunities that are appropriate for the Open-Ended Core Plus Funds often require asset management or repositioning activities that are generally expected to result in greater appreciation potential than investment opportunities that are allocated to us, but in many cases will not be expected to generate sufficient stable current income to be consistent with our investment objectives and strategy. However, since the Open-Ended Core Plus Funds’ investment objectives do overlap with ours, we expect that from time to time investment opportunities that fit the investment criteria of both us and one of the Open-Ended Core Plus Funds will arise. Such opportunities will be allocated in accordance with the Allocation Principles. In addition, Brookfield manages certain Other Brookfield Accounts that invest in real estate debt. Brookfield generally expects to offer debt investment opportunities to its real estate debt funds before offering them to us because, while we expect to selectively invest in real estate debt, our investment strategy focuses primarily on equity investments. Brookfield also manages Other Brookfield Accounts that target “opportunistic” returns, Other Brookfield Accounts that focus on real estate secondary investments (which include, among other things, investments in pooled investment vehicles managed by third parties or recapitalization of third-party managed investment vehicles (in whole or in part)) and Other Brookfield Accounts that focus on single family rental properties, each of which is expected to receive allocations of investment opportunities suitable for their investment mandates before such opportunities are offered to us.

Further, Brookfield may source a future investment opportunity related to, or arising from, an existing investment, and such future investment opportunity may be allocated to an Other Brookfield Account instead of

us because of timing or other considerations, such as lack of required available funds. These subsequent investments may dilute or otherwise adversely affect our interests or the interests of the previously invested Other Brookfield Account. As a result of the foregoing, opportunities sourced by Brookfield that would otherwise be suitable for us may not be available to us, or we may receive a smaller allocation of such opportunities than would otherwise have been the case.

Leverage

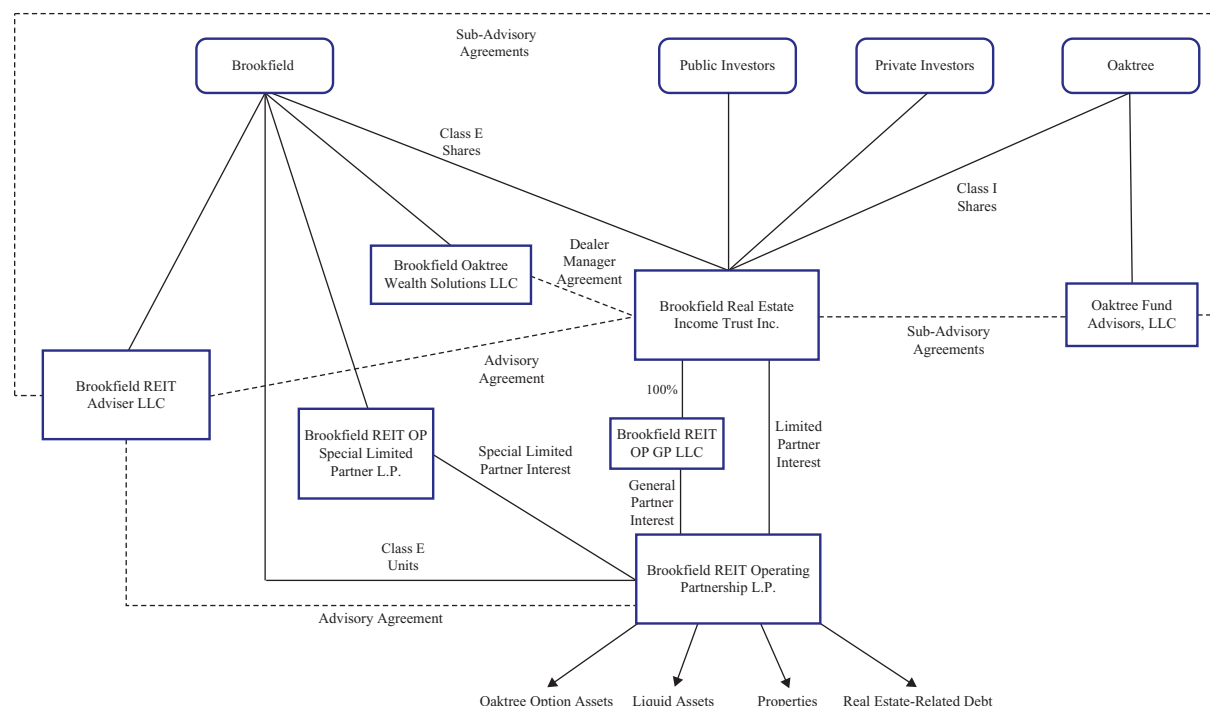
Subject to maintaining our REIT qualification, we expect that we will use leverage. Our target leverage ratio is approximately 60% of our gross real estate assets (measured using the greater of fair market value and purchase price, including equity in our securities portfolio), inclusive of property-level and entity-level debt (i.e., debt incurred by us or the Operating Partnership), net of cash, but excluding debt on our securities portfolio. There is, however, no limit on the amount we may borrow with respect to any individual property or portfolio.

We also have limits in our charter prohibiting us from borrowing more than 300% of our net assets, which approximates borrowing 75% of the cost of our investments. We may exceed this limit if a majority of our independent directors approves each borrowing in excess of the limit and we disclose the justification for doing so to our stockholders.

Financing a portion of the purchase price of our assets will allow us to broaden our portfolio by increasing the funds available for investment. Financing a portion of the purchase price is not free from risk, however. Using debt requires us to pay interest and principal, referred to as “debt service,” all of which decrease the amount of cash available for distribution to our stockholders or other purposes. We may also be unable to refinance the debt at maturity on favorable or equivalent terms, if at all, exposing us to the potential risk of loss with respect to assets pledged as collateral for loans. Certain of our debt may be floating rate and the effective interest rates on such debt will increase when the relevant interest benchmark (e.g., LIBOR) increases.

Our Structure

The following chart shows our current ownership structure and our relationship with Brookfield, the Adviser, Oaktree, the Sub-Adviser, the Dealer Manager, the Special Limited Partner and their respective affiliates as of the commencement of this offering. See “Stock Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management” for information on shares of our common stock held by affiliates of Brookfield and Oaktree.



Credit Agreement

Upon commencement of this offering, we expect to enter into a line of credit (the “Credit Agreement”) with Brookfield US Holdings Inc. (the “Brookfield Lender”), an affiliate of Brookfield, providing for a discretionary, unsecured, uncommitted credit facility in a maximum aggregate principal amount of \$125 million. The Credit Agreement has a one-year term, subject to one-year extension options requiring approval of the Brookfield Lender. Borrowings under the Credit Agreement will bear interest at a rate of the lowest then-current rate offered by a third-party lender to us, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%. We may draw down on the Credit Agreement for any business purpose, including to pay distributions or fund repurchases of shares of our common stock; however, there can be no assurances that we will be able to borrow under the Credit Agreement, or that the Brookfield Lender will issue a loan or extend or renew the Credit Agreement. Because the Credit Agreement is with an affiliate of Brookfield, the terms of the agreement were not negotiated at arm’s length. The Adviser may face conflicts of interest in connection with any borrowings or disputes under the Credit Agreement.

Summary Risk Factors

An investment in shares of our common stock involves significant risks and is intended only for investors with a long-term investment horizon and who do not require immediate liquidity or guaranteed income. If we are unable to effectively manage the impact of these risks, we may not meet our investment objectives and, therefore, you

should purchase our shares only if you can afford a complete loss of your investment. Some of the more significant risks relating to an investment in shares of our common stock include:

- We have a limited operating history, and our operating history should not be relied upon due to the changes to our business resulting from the Adviser Transition, including the engagement of the Adviser and the Dealer Manager and the changes to our board of directors, our executive officers and our investment portfolio. There is no assurance that we will be able to successfully achieve our investment objectives.
- We have held our current investments for a short period of time and you will not have the opportunity to evaluate our future investments before we make them, which makes an investment in our common stock more speculative.
- Since there is no public trading market for shares of our common stock, repurchase of shares by us will likely be the only way to dispose of your shares. Our share repurchase plan will provide stockholders with the opportunity to request that we repurchase their shares on a monthly basis, but we are not obligated to repurchase any shares and may choose to repurchase only some, or even none, of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased in any particular month in our discretion. In addition, repurchases will be subject to available liquidity and other significant restrictions. Further, our board of directors may modify or suspend our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders. As a result, our shares should be considered as having only limited liquidity and at times may be illiquid.
- We cannot guarantee that we will make distributions, and if we do we may fund such distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources.
- The purchase and repurchase price for shares of our common stock will generally be based on our prior month's NAV (subject to material changes as described herein) and will not be based on any public trading market. While there will be independent annual appraisals of our properties, the appraisal of properties is inherently subjective, and our NAV may not accurately reflect the actual price at which our assets could be liquidated on any given day.
- We have no employees and are dependent on the Adviser to conduct our operations. The Adviser will face conflicts of interest as a result of, among other things, the allocation of investment opportunities among us and Other Brookfield Accounts, the allocation of time of its investment professionals and the substantial fees that we will pay to the Adviser.
- This is a "best efforts" offering. If we are not able to raise a substantial amount of capital in the near term, our ability to achieve our investment objectives could be adversely affected.
- Principal and interest payments on any borrowings will reduce the amount of funds available for distribution or investment in additional real estate assets. Borrowing also increases our risk of loss and exposure to negative economic effects.
- There are limits on the ownership and transferability of our shares. See "Description of Capital Stock—Restrictions on Ownership and Transfer."
- Investing in commercial real estate assets involves certain risks, including but not limited to: tenants' inability to pay rent; increases in interest rates and lack of availability of financing; tenant turnover and vacancies; and changes in supply of or demand for similar properties in a given market.
- Our operating results will be affected by global and national economic and market conditions generally and by the local economic conditions where our properties are located, including changes with respect to rising vacancy rates or decreasing market rental rates; fluctuations in the average occupancy;

inability to lease space on favorable terms; bankruptcies, financial difficulties or lease defaults by our tenants; and changes in government rules, regulations and fiscal policies, such as property taxes, zoning laws, limitations on rental rates, and compliance costs with respect to environmental and other laws.

- The novel coronavirus (“COVID-19”) may have an adverse impact on our NAV, results of operations, cash flows and fundraising, ability to source new investments, obtain financing, fund distributions to stockholders and satisfy repurchase requests, among other factors.
- If we fail to maintain our qualification as a REIT and no relief provisions apply, our NAV and cash available for distribution to our stockholders could materially decrease as a result of being subject to corporate income tax.

See “Risk Factors.”

Conflicts of Interest

Brookfield, the Adviser, Oaktree, the Sub-Adviser and their respective affiliates, officers and directors will experience conflicts of interest in connection with the management of our business, including those listed below:

- fees of the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser;
- allocation of investment opportunities;
- investments where Other Brookfield Accounts or Other Oaktree Accounts (as defined below) hold related investments;
- the engagement of affiliated service providers;
- allocation of personnel; and
- other conflicts.

Our charter contains provisions, and the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser have adopted policies and procedures, that are designed to mitigate many of the various conflicts of interest that exist or may arise, including the requirement that a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction approve any transactions with Brookfield, the Adviser, Oaktree, the Sub-Adviser or their respective affiliates. See “Conflicts of Interest.”

Fees and Expenses

We pay the Adviser, the Special Limited Partner, the Dealer Manager and their respective affiliates the fees and expense reimbursements described below in connection with performing services for us. We do not intend to pay the Adviser or its affiliates any separate fees for property acquisitions, dispositions or financings (except interest and other payments to the lender in cases where the lender is an affiliate of the Adviser), although our charter permits us to do so, subject to certain limitations. We will, however, reimburse the Adviser for out-of-pocket expenses related to the foregoing activities to the extent such expenses are paid by the Adviser.

<u>Type of Compensation and Recipient</u>	<u>Determination of Amount</u>	<u>Estimated Amount</u>
<i>Organization and Offering Activities</i>		
Upfront Selling Commissions and Dealer Manager Fees— <i>The Dealer Manager</i>	The Dealer Manager will be entitled to receive upfront selling commissions of up to 3.0%, and upfront dealer manager	The actual amount will depend on the number of Class T, Class S and Class D shares sold and the transaction price of

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>fees of 0.5%, of the transaction price of each Class T share sold in the primary offering; provided, however, that such amounts may vary at certain participating broker-dealers provided that the sum will not exceed 3.5% of the transaction price. The Dealer Manager will be entitled to receive upfront selling commissions of up to 3.5% of the transaction price of each Class S share sold in the primary offering and up to 1.5% of the transaction price of each Class D share sold in the primary offering. The Dealer Manager anticipates that all of the upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will be retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers.</p> <p>No upfront or other selling commissions or dealer manager fees will be paid with respect to Class I or Class E shares, or shares of any class sold pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan.</p>	<p>each Class T, Class S and Class D share. Aggregate upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will equal approximately \$123.6 million if we sell the maximum amount, in each case, in our primary offering, assuming payment of the full upfront selling commissions and upfront dealer manager fees, and that 1/4 of our offering proceeds are from the sale of each of Class T, Class S and Class D shares and that the transaction price of each of our Class T, Class S and Class D shares remains constant at \$10.00.</p>
Stockholder Servicing Fees— <i>The Dealer Manager</i>	<p>Subject to FINRA limitations on underwriting compensation, we will pay the Dealer Manager selling commissions over time as stockholder servicing fees for ongoing services rendered to stockholders by participating broker-dealers or broker-dealers servicing investors' accounts, referred to as servicing broker-dealers:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> with respect to our outstanding Class T shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class T shares, consisting of an advisor stockholder servicing fee of 0.65% per annum, and a dealer stockholder servicing fee of 0.20% per annum, of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class T shares; provided, however, that with respect to Class T shares sold 	<p>Actual amounts depend upon the per share NAVs of our Class T, Class S and Class D shares, the number of Class T, Class S and Class D shares purchased and when such shares are purchased. For each of Class T and Class S shares, the stockholder servicing fees will equal approximately \$12.3 million per annum if we sell the maximum amount. For Class D shares, the stockholder servicing fees will equal approximately \$3.7 million per annum if we sell the maximum amount. In each case, we are assuming that, in our primary offering, 1/4 of our offering proceeds are from the sale of Class T, Class S and Class D shares, and that the NAV per share of our Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares remains constant at \$10.00.</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>through certain participating broker-dealers, the advisor stockholder servicing fee and the dealer stockholder servicing fee may be other amounts, provided that the sum of such fees will always equal 0.85% per annum of the NAV of such shares;</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> with respect to our outstanding Class S shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class S shares; and with respect to our outstanding Class D shares equal to 0.25% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class D shares. <p>We will not pay a stockholder servicing fee with respect to our outstanding Class I or Class E shares. The stockholder servicing fees will be paid monthly in arrears. The Dealer Manager will reallow (pay) the stockholder servicing fees to participating broker-dealers and servicing broker-dealers for ongoing stockholder services performed by such broker-dealers, and will waive stockholder servicing fees to the extent a broker-dealer is not eligible to receive it for failure to provide such services. Because the stockholder servicing fees are calculated based on the NAV for our Class T, Class S and Class D shares, they will reduce the NAV or, alternatively, the distributions payable, with respect to the shares of each such class, including shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan.</p> <p>We will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee with respect to any Class T share, Class S share or Class D share held in a stockholder's account at the end of the month in which the Dealer Manager in conjunction with the</p>	

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>transfer agent determines that total upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to the shares held by such stockholder within such account would exceed, in the aggregate, 8.75% (or, in the case of Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, a lower limit as set forth in the applicable dealer agreement between the Dealer Manager and a participating broker-dealer at the time such shares were issued) of the gross proceeds from the sale of such shares (including the gross proceeds of any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto). At the end of such month, such Class T share, Class S share or Class D share (and any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto) held in such stockholder's account will convert into a number of Class I shares (including any fractional shares) with an equivalent aggregate NAV as such shares. Although we cannot predict the length of time over which the stockholder servicing fee will be paid due to potential changes in the NAV of our shares, this fee would be paid with respect to a Class T share or Class S share over approximately 6.5 years from the date of purchase and with respect to a Class D share held in a stockholder's account over approximately 29.5 years from the date of purchase, assuming a limit of 8.75% of gross proceeds, payment of the full upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees (as applicable), opting out of the distribution reinvestment plan and a constant NAV of \$10.00 per share. Under these assumptions, if a stockholder holds his or her shares for these time periods, this fee with respect to a Class T share or Class S share would total approximately \$0.56 and</p>	

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>with respect to a Class D share would total approximately \$0.74.</p> <p>In addition, we will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee on the Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares on the earlier to occur of the following: (i) a listing of Class I shares, (ii) our merger or consolidation with or into another entity in which we are not the surviving entity, or the sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, in each case in a transaction in which our stockholders receive cash, securities listed on a national exchange or a combination thereof, or (iii) the date following the completion of this offering on which, in the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources in connection with this offering, including upfront selling commissions, the stockholder servicing fee and other underwriting compensation, is equal to 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering.</p> <p>For a description of the services required from the participating broker-dealer or servicing broker-dealer, see the “Plan of Distribution—Underwriting Compensation—Stockholder Servicing Fees—Class T, Class S and Class D Shares.”</p>	
<p>Organization and Offering Expense Reimbursement— <i>The Adviser</i></p>	<p>The Adviser has agreed to advance all of our organization and offering expenses on our behalf (other than upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees) through July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for all such advanced expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for any organization and offering expenses that it incurs on our behalf as and when</p>	<p>We estimate our organization and offering expenses to be approximately \$20.4 million if we sell the maximum offering amount.</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>incurred after July 6, 2022. Our organization and offering expenses may include the organization and offering expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares, as well as certain expenses associated with the Adviser Transition. As part of the Adviser Transition, the Adviser has acquired the Sub-Adviser's receivable related to the organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Sub-Adviser and is to be reimbursed therefor.</p> <p>After the termination of the primary offering and again after termination of the offering under our distribution reinvestment plan, the Adviser has agreed to reimburse us to the extent that the organization and offering expenses that we incur exceed 15% of our gross proceeds from the applicable offering.</p>	
<i>Investment Activities</i>		
Acquisition Expense Reimbursement— <i>The Adviser</i>	<p>We do not intend to pay the Adviser any acquisition or other similar fees in connection with making investments, though our charter authorizes us to do so. We will, however, reimburse the Adviser for out-of-pocket expenses in connection with the acquisition, origination and financing of properties and real estate-related investments, whether or not such investments are acquired, and make payments to third parties or certain of the Adviser's affiliates in connection with making investments, as described in "—Fees from Other Services" below.</p>	<p>Actual amounts are dependent upon actual expenses incurred and, therefore, cannot be determined at this time.</p>
<i>Operational Activities</i>		
Management Fee and Expense Reimbursements— <i>The Adviser</i>	<p>We will pay the Adviser a management fee equal to 1.25% of our NAV for the Class T, Class S, Class D, Class I and Class C shares per annum payable</p>	<p>Actual amounts of the management fee depend upon our aggregate NAV. The management fee will equal approximately \$73.4 million per annum</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>monthly. We do not pay the Adviser a management fee with respect to the Class E shares and as a result, it is a class-specific expense.</p> <p>The management fee may be paid, at the Adviser's election, in cash, Class E or Class I shares. If the Adviser elects to receive any portion of its management fee in Class E or Class I shares, we may repurchase such shares from the Adviser at a later date. We expect to repurchase any such Class E or Class I shares as of a Repurchase Date at the transaction price in effect for repurchases made on such Repurchase Date under our share repurchase plan. Class E and Class I shares obtained by the Adviser will not be subject to the repurchase limits of our share repurchase plan or any Early Repurchase Deduction.</p> <p>In addition to the organization and offering expense and acquisition expense reimbursements described above, we will reimburse the Adviser for costs and expenses it incurs in connection with the services it provides to us, including, but not limited to,</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (1) the actual cost of goods and services used by us and obtained from third parties, including fees paid to administrators, consultants, attorneys, technology providers and other service providers, and brokerage fees paid in connection with the purchase and sale of investments and securities, (2) expenses of managing and operating our properties, whether payable to an affiliate or a non-affiliated person and (3) administrative service expenses, including, but not limited to, personnel and related employment costs incurred by the Adviser or its affiliates in performing administrative services on our behalf (including legal, accounting, 	<p>if we sell the maximum amount, in each case, in our primary offering, assuming that the NAV per share of each class of our common stock remains constant at \$10.00 and before giving effect to any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan.</p> <p>Actual amounts of out-of-pocket expenses paid by the Adviser that we reimburse are dependent upon actual expenses incurred and, therefore, cannot be determined at this time.</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
Performance Participation Interest— <i>The Special Limited Partner</i>	<p>investor relations, tax, capital markets, financial operations services and other administrative services), provided that no reimbursement shall be made for expenses related to personnel of the Adviser and its affiliates who provide investment advisory services to us pursuant to the Advisory Agreement or who serve as our directors or executive officers as designated by our board of directors. The expense reimbursements that we will pay to the Adviser include expenses incurred by the Sub-Adviser on our behalf. See “Management—The Advisory Agreement—Management Fee, Performance Participation Interest and Expense Reimbursements.”</p> <p>So long as the Advisory Agreement has not been terminated, the Special Limited Partner holds a performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership that entitles it to receive cash distributions (or Class E or Class I Operating Partnership units at its election) from the Operating Partnership equal to 12.5% of the Total Return, subject to a 5% Hurdle Amount and a High Water Mark, with a Catch-Up (each term as defined herein). Such distributions are paid annually. The performance participation interest is not paid on the Class E Operating Partnership units, and as a result, it is a class-specific expense.</p> <p>For a detailed explanation of how the performance participation is calculated, see “Summary of The Operating Partnership Agreement—Special Limited Partner Interest.” For a hypothetical calculation of the performance participation calculation, see “Compensation—Performance Participation Interest Example.”</p>	<p>Actual amounts of the performance participation depend upon the Operating Partnership’s actual annual total return and, therefore, cannot be calculated at this time.</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
Fees from Other Services— <i>Affiliates of the Adviser</i>	<p>We may retain third parties, including certain of the Adviser’s affiliates, for necessary services relating to our investments or our operations, including lending and loan special servicing; investment banking, advisory, consulting, brokerage and managing foreclosures and workouts; the placement and provision of insurance policies and coverage, including risk retention or insurance captives; entitlement, development, construction and design (including oversight thereof); portfolio company, real estate operations and property management (and oversight thereof) and leasing; legal, financial, compliance, tax, back office, corporate secretarial, accounting, human resources, bank account and cash management; supply or procurement of power and energy; transaction support; accounting and reporting (including coordinating onboarding, due diligence, reporting and other administrative services) and other financial operations services; hedging, derivatives, financing and other treasury services and capital markets services; data generation, analysis, collection and management services; physical and digital security, life and physical safety, and other technical specialties; information technology services and innovation; appraisal and valuation services; market research; cash flow modeling and forecasting; client onboarding; and other services or products. Any fees paid to the Adviser’s affiliates for any such services will not reduce the management fee or performance participation interest. Any such arrangements will subject to approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction.</p>	<p>Actual amounts depend on whether affiliates of the Adviser are actually engaged to perform such services.</p>

In calculating our management fee, we will use our NAV before giving effect to accruals for the management fee, performance participation interest, stockholder servicing fees or distributions payable on our shares. In calculating our stockholder servicing fee, we will use our NAV before giving effect to accruals for the stockholder servicing fee or distributions payable on our shares.

Our Total Operating Expenses are limited during any four fiscal quarters to the greater of (a) 2.0% of our Average Invested Assets and (b) 25.0% of our Net Income. This limit may be exceeded only if our independent directors have made a finding that, based on such unusual and non-recurring factors as they deem sufficient, a higher level of expenses is justified, and such finding is recorded in the minutes of a meeting of the independent directors. For purposes of these limits:

- “Total Operating Expenses” are all costs and expenses paid or incurred by us, as determined under generally accepted accounting principles, including the management fee, any distributions made to the Special Limited Partner with respect to its performance participation interest and any operating expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares advanced by us, but excluding: (i) the expenses of raising capital such as organization and offering expenses, legal, audit, accounting, underwriting, brokerage, listing, registration and other fees, printing and other such expenses and taxes incurred in connection with the issuance, distribution, transfer, registration and listing of our capital stock, (ii) property-level expenses incurred at each property, (iii) interest payments, (iv) taxes, (v) non-cash expenditures such as depreciation, amortization and bad debt reserves, (vi) incentive fees paid in compliance with our charter, (vii) acquisition fees and acquisition expenses related to the selection and acquisition of assets, whether or not a property is actually acquired, (viii) real estate commissions on the sale of property and (ix) other fees and expenses connected with the acquisition, disposition, management and ownership of real estate interests, mortgage loans or other property (including the costs of foreclosure, insurance premiums, legal services, maintenance, repair and improvement of property).
- “Average Invested Assets” means, for any period, the average of the aggregate book value of our assets, invested, directly or indirectly, in equity interests in and loans secured by real estate, including all properties, mortgages and real estate-related securities and consolidated and unconsolidated joint ventures or other partnerships, before deducting depreciation, amortization, impairments, bad debt reserves or other non-cash reserves, computed by taking the average of such values at the end of each month during such period.
- “Net Income” means, for any period, total revenues applicable to such period, less the total expenses applicable to such period other than additions to, or allowances for, non-cash charges such as depreciation, amortization, impairments and reserves for bad debt or other similar non-cash reserves.

See “Management—The Advisory Agreement—Management Fee, Performance Participation Interest and Expense Reimbursements.”

Share Repurchase Plan

We expect that there will be no regular trading market for shares of our common stock. While you should view your investment as long term with limited liquidity, we have adopted a share repurchase plan, whereby on a monthly basis, stockholders may request that we repurchase all or any portion of their shares. Due to the illiquid nature of investments in real estate, we may not have sufficient liquid resources to fund repurchase requests. Further, our board of directors may modify or suspend our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders.

In addition, we have established limitations on the amount of funds we may use for repurchases during any calendar month and quarter. Our share repurchase plan limits the total amount of shares that we will repurchase,

in any calendar month, to shares whose aggregate value (based on the repurchase price per share on the date of the repurchase) is no more than 2% of our aggregate NAV as of the last day of the previous calendar month and, in any calendar quarter, to shares whose aggregate value is no more than 5% of our aggregate NAV as of the last day of the previous calendar quarter.

If the full amount of all shares of our common stock requested to be repurchased in any given month is not repurchased, funds will be allocated pro rata based on the total number of shares of common stock being repurchased without regard to class and subject to the volume limitation. All unsatisfied repurchase requests must be resubmitted after the start of the next month or quarter, or upon the recommencement of the share repurchase plan, as applicable. See “Share Repurchase Plan—Repurchase Limitations.”

Brookfield Investor Repurchase Arrangement

In connection with Brookfield’s expected contribution on or within a reasonable period of time following the date of this prospectus of certain properties (the “Brookfield Portfolio”) to the Operating Partnership in exchange for shares of our Class E common stock, Class E units of the Operating Partnership, or a combination thereof, we and the Operating Partnership have entered into a repurchase arrangement with an affiliate of Brookfield (the “Brookfield Investor”), pursuant to which we or the Operating Partnership will offer to repurchase shares of our common stock or Operating Partnership units, respectively, from the Brookfield Investor, in each case at a price per share or Operating Partnership unit equal to the most recently determined NAV per share or Operating Partnership unit immediately prior to each repurchase. The Brookfield Investor has agreed to not seek repurchase of the shares or Operating Partnership units that it will receive in connection with the contributions if doing so would bring the value of its and affiliates’ equity holdings in us and the Operating Partnership below \$50 million. In addition, the Brookfield Investor has agreed to hold all of the shares and Operating Partnership units that it receives in consideration for the expected contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio until the earlier of (i) the first date that our NAV reaches \$1.5 billion and (ii) the date that is the third anniversary of the date of this prospectus. Following such date, the Brookfield Investor may cause us to repurchase its shares and Operating Partnership units (above the \$50 million minimum), in an amount equal to the sum of (a) the amount available under our share repurchase plan’s 2% monthly and 5% quarterly caps (after accounting for third-party investor repurchases) and (b) 25% of the amount by which net proceeds from this offering and our private offerings of common stock for a given month exceed the amount of repurchases for such month pursuant to our share repurchase plan. We will not effect any such repurchase during any month in which the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased by third-party investors under our share repurchase plan is not repurchased. To the extent the Adviser elects to receive its management fee in Class E shares or Class I shares, we will repurchase those shares without regard to the share repurchase plan caps described above or the Early Repurchase Deduction.

Prior to the commencement of this offering, the Adviser will purchase \$200,000 in Class I shares and may not sell those shares for so long as the Adviser serves as our investment advisor. These shares are not subject to the Brookfield Investor repurchase arrangement described above.

Distributions

We elected to qualify and be taxed as a REIT beginning with our taxable year ended December 31, 2019, and intend to continue to qualify as a REIT. To maintain our qualification as a REIT, we generally are required to make aggregate annual distributions to our stockholders of at least 90% of our REIT taxable income, determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gains. See “Description of Capital Stock—Distribution Policy” and “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations.”

We expect to continue paying regular monthly distributions. Any distributions we make will be at the discretion of our board of directors, considering factors such as our earnings, cash flow, capital needs and general financial condition

and the requirements of Maryland law. As a result, our distribution rates and payment frequency may vary from time to time. You will not be entitled to receive a distribution if your shares are repurchased prior to the applicable record date.

Our board of directors' discretion as to the payment of distributions will be directed, in substantial part, by its determination to cause us to comply with the REIT requirements.

The per share amount of distributions on our various classes of common stock will likely differ because of different allocations of class-specific stockholder servicing fees and management fees. Specifically, classes with higher stockholder servicing fees and management fees will likely receive lower distributions than classes with lower or no stockholder servicing fees or management fees.

There is no assurance we will pay distributions in any particular amount, if at all. We may fund any distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources. We believe that the likelihood that we pay distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations will be higher in the early stages of the offering.

Distribution Reinvestment Plan

We have adopted a distribution reinvestment plan whereby our stockholders (other than Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors and clients of certain participating broker-dealers that do not permit automatic enrollment in our distribution reinvestment plan) will have their cash distributions automatically reinvested in additional shares of our common stock unless they elect to receive their distributions in cash. Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors and clients of certain participating broker-dealers that do not permit automatic enrollment in our distribution reinvestment plan will automatically receive their distributions in cash unless they elect to have their cash distributions reinvested in additional shares of our common stock. If you participate in our distribution reinvestment plan, the cash distributions attributable to the class of shares that you own will be automatically invested in additional shares of the same class. The purchase price for shares purchased under our distribution reinvestment plan will be equal to the transaction price for such shares at the time the distribution is payable. Stockholders will not pay selling commissions when purchasing shares under our distribution reinvestment plan. For the complete terms of the distribution reinvestment plan, see Appendix B to this prospectus.

Certain ERISA Considerations

The section of this prospectus captioned "Certain ERISA Considerations" describes the effect that the purchase of shares will have on individual retirement accounts and retirement plans that are subject to ERISA and the Code.

Investment Company Act of 1940 Exemption

We intend to engage primarily in the business of investing in real estate and to conduct our operations so that neither we, nor the Operating Partnership, or any of our respective subsidiaries is required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act. A company is an "investment company" under the Investment Company Act:

- under Section 3(a)(1)(A), if it is, or holds itself out as being, engaged primarily, or proposes to engage primarily, in the business of investing, reinvesting or trading in securities; or
- under Section 3(a)(1)(C), if it is engaged, or proposes to engage, in the business of investing, reinvesting, owning, holding or trading in securities and owns, or proposes to acquire, "investment

securities” having a value exceeding 40% of the value of its total assets (exclusive of government securities and cash items) on an unconsolidated basis, which we refer to as the “40% test.” The term “investment securities” generally includes all securities except U.S. government securities and securities of majority-owned subsidiaries that are not themselves investment companies and are not relying on the exemption from the definition of investment company under Section 3(c)(1) or Section 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act.

We intend to acquire real estate and real estate-related assets directly, primarily by acquiring fee interests in real property. We may also invest in real property indirectly through investments in joint venture entities, including joint venture entities in which we do not own a controlling interest and joint venture entities in which Other Brookfield Accounts may invest. We plan to conduct our businesses primarily through direct or indirect majority-owned subsidiaries to hold particular assets.

We intend to conduct our operations so that we, the Operating Partnership and most of our wholly and majority-owned subsidiaries will comply with the 40% test. We will continuously monitor our holdings on an ongoing basis to determine compliance with this test. We expect that most of our wholly-owned and majority-owned subsidiaries will not be relying on exemptions under either Section 3(c)(1) or 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act. Consequently, interests in these subsidiaries (which are expected to constitute a substantial majority of our assets) generally will not constitute “investment securities.” Accordingly, we believe that we, the Operating Partnership, and most of our wholly and majority-owned subsidiaries will not be considered investment companies under Section 3(a)(1)(C) of the Investment Company Act.

In addition, we believe that neither we nor the Operating Partnership or most of our wholly or majority-owned subsidiaries will be considered an investment company under Section 3(a)(1)(A) of the Investment Company Act because neither we nor the Operating Partnership will engage primarily or hold themselves out as being engaged primarily in the business of investing, reinvesting or trading in securities. Rather, we, the Operating Partnership, and most of our subsidiaries will be primarily engaged in non-investment company businesses related to real estate. If, however, any of our subsidiaries relies on exemptions under either Section 3(c)(1) or 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act, we intend to limit the amount of assets held by such subsidiaries to the extent necessary to ensure that our and our other subsidiaries’ status as non-investment companies exempt from the Investment Company Act would not be adversely affected. This may require us to forego opportunities to acquire traded securities or certain other assets that we would otherwise want to acquire or sell such assets when we would otherwise wish to retain them.

We will determine whether an entity is a majority-owned subsidiary of our company. The Investment Company Act defines a majority-owned subsidiary of a person as a company 50% or more of the outstanding voting securities of which are owned by such person, or by another company which is a majority-owned subsidiary of such person. The Investment Company Act defines voting securities as any security presently entitling the owner or holder thereof to vote for the election of directors of a company. We treat entities in which we own at least 50% of the outstanding voting securities as majority-owned subsidiaries for purposes of the 40% test. We have not requested that the SEC or its staff approve our treatment of any entity as a majority-owned subsidiary, and neither has done so. If the SEC or its staff was to disagree with our treatment of one or more subsidiary entities as majority-owned subsidiaries, we would need to adjust our strategy and our assets in order to continue to pass the 40% test. Any adjustment in our strategy could have a material adverse effect on us.

If we, the Operating Partnership, or any of our wholly or majority-owned subsidiaries would ever inadvertently fall within one of the definitions of “investment company,” we may rely on the exemption provided by Section 3(c)(5)(C) of the Investment Company Act, which is available for entities “primarily engaged in the business of purchasing or otherwise acquiring mortgages and other liens on and interests in real estate.” The SEC staff has taken the position that this exemption, in addition to prohibiting the issuance of certain types of

securities, generally requires that at least 55% of an entity's assets must be comprised of mortgages and other liens on and interests in real estate, also known as "qualifying assets," and at least another 25% of the entity's assets must be comprised of additional qualifying assets or a broader category of assets that we refer to as "real estate-related assets" under the Investment Company Act (and no more than 20% of the entity's assets may be comprised of miscellaneous assets).

We will classify our assets for purposes of our 3(c)(5)(C) exemption based upon no-action positions taken by the SEC staff and interpretive guidance provided by the SEC and its staff. These no-action positions are based on specific factual situations that may be substantially different from the factual situations we may face, and a number of these no-action positions were issued more than 20 years ago. No assurance can be given that the SEC or its staff will concur with our classification of our assets. In addition, the SEC or its staff may, in the future, issue further guidance that may require us to reclassify our assets for purposes of the Investment Company Act. If we are required to reclassify our assets, we may no longer be in compliance with the exemption from the definition of an investment company provided by Section 3(c)(5)(C) of the Investment Company Act.

For purposes of determining whether we satisfy the 55%/25% test, based on certain no-action letters issued by the SEC staff, we intend to classify our fee interests in real property, held by us directly or through our wholly owned or majority-owned subsidiaries, as qualifying assets. In addition, based on no-action letters issued by the SEC staff, we will treat our investments in any joint ventures that in turn invest in qualifying assets such as real property as qualifying assets, but only if we are active in the management and operation of the joint venture and have the right to approve major decisions by the joint venture; otherwise, they will be classified as real estate-related assets. We will not participate in joint ventures in which we do not have or share control to the extent that we believe such participation would potentially threaten our status as a non-investment company exempt from the Investment Company Act. This may prevent us from receiving an allocation with respect to certain investment opportunities that are suitable for both us and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts. We expect that no less than 55% of our assets will consist of investments in real property, including any joint ventures that we control or in which we share control.

We also intend to treat as qualifying assets senior mortgage loans, certain B-Notes and certain mezzanine loans that satisfy various conditions as set forth in SEC staff no-action letters and other guidance, and other assets that the SEC staff in various no-action letters and other guidance has determined are the functional equivalent of senior mortgage loans for the purposes of the Investment Company Act. We will treat as real estate-related assets B-Notes and mezzanine loans that do not satisfy the conditions set forth in the relevant SEC staff no-action letters and other guidance, and debt and equity securities of companies primarily engaged in real estate businesses. Unless a relevant SEC no-action letter or other guidance applies, we expect to treat preferred equity interests as real estate-related assets. The SEC has not published guidance with respect to the treatment of CMBS for purposes of the Section 3(c)(5)(C) exclusion. Unless the SEC or its staff issues guidance with respect to CMBS, we intend to treat CMBS as a real estate-related asset.

Maintaining status as a non-investment company or qualifying for an exemption from registration under the Investment Company Act will limit our ability to make certain investments. For example, these restrictions may limit our and our subsidiaries' ability to invest directly in mortgage-backed securities that represent less than the entire ownership in a pool of mortgage loans, debt and equity tranches of securitizations and certain asset-backed securities, non-controlling equity interests in real estate companies or in assets not related to real estate.

Although we intend to monitor our portfolio, there can be no assurance that we and our subsidiaries will be able to maintain the exemptions from registration discussed above.

Our board of directors has made a finding pursuant to Rule 3a-2 under the Investment Company Act related to our ability to operate as a transient investment company for a period not to exceed one year from the date on which we would otherwise be required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act.

A change in the value of any of our assets could negatively affect our ability to maintain our, the Operating Partnership's and our subsidiaries' exemptions from regulation under the Investment Company Act. To maintain compliance with these exemptions, we may be unable to sell assets we would otherwise want to sell and may need to sell assets we would otherwise wish to retain. In addition, we may have to acquire additional assets that we might not otherwise have acquired or may have to forego opportunities to acquire assets that we would otherwise want to acquire and would be important to our investment strategy.

To the extent that the SEC or its staff provides more specific guidance regarding any of the matters bearing upon the definition of investment company and the exemptions to that definition, we may be required to adjust our strategy accordingly. On August 31, 2011, the SEC issued a concept release and request for comments regarding the Section 3(c)(5)(C) exemption (Release No. IC-29778) in which it contemplated the possibility of issuing new rules or providing new interpretations of the exemption that might, among other things, define the phrase "liens on and other interests in real estate" or consider sources of income in determining a company's "primary business." Any additional guidance from the SEC or its staff could provide additional flexibility to us, or it could further inhibit our ability to pursue the strategies we have chosen.

If we are required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act, we would become subject to substantial regulation with respect to our capital structure (including our ability to use borrowings), management, operations, transactions with affiliated persons (as defined in the Investment Company Act), and portfolio composition, including disclosure requirements and restrictions with respect to diversification and industry concentration, and other matters. Compliance with the Investment Company Act would, accordingly, limit our ability to make certain investments and require us to significantly restructure our business plan. For additional discussion of the risks that we would face if we were required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act, see "Risk Factors—Risks Related to This Offering and Our Organizational Structure—Your investment return may be reduced if we are required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act."

RISK FACTORS

An investment in shares of our common stock involves risks. You should carefully consider the following material risks in addition to the other information contained in this prospectus before you decide to purchase shares of our common stock. The occurrence of any of the following risks might cause you to lose all or a significant part of your investment. The risks discussed below are not the only ones we may face, but do represent those known, material risks that we believe are most significant to our business.

Risks Related to This Offering and Our Organizational Structure

We have a history of net losses and an accumulated deficit.

We had an accumulated deficit of \$22,558,358 as of June 30, 2021. We also had net losses attributable to stockholders under GAAP of \$2,507,088 for the six months ended June 30, 2021, \$2,437,851 and \$4,722,878 for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019, respectively, and \$367,895 for the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018. It is possible that we will continue to experience net losses and to accumulate additional deficits, which may negatively affect your investment.

We have a limited operating history, and our operating history should not be relied upon due to the changes to our business resulting from the Adviser Transition, including the engagement of the Adviser and the Dealer Manager and the changes to our board of directors, our executive officers and our investment portfolio. There is no assurance that we will be able to successfully achieve our investment objectives.

We have a limited operating history and we may not be able to achieve our investment objectives. In addition, our operating history should not be relied upon due to the changes to our business resulting from the Adviser Transition, including the engagement of the Adviser and the Dealer Manager and the changes to our board of directors, our executive officers and our investment portfolio. We cannot assure you that the past experiences of affiliates of the Adviser will be sufficient to allow us to successfully achieve our investment objectives. As a result, an investment in our shares of common stock may entail more risk than the shares of common stock of a REIT with a substantial operating history.

While our investment strategy and the investment programs of Other Brookfield Accounts each involve real estate-related investments and overlapping personnel, each of these accounts and strategies has distinct investment activities. Brookfield's experience in managing Other Brookfield Accounts is not necessarily applicable to us. There can be no assurance that we will be able to successfully identify, make and realize upon any particular investment or generate returns for our investors (or that such returns will be commensurate with the risks associated with an investment in us). Furthermore, there can be no assurance that our investors will receive any distributions from us. Accordingly, an investment in us should only be considered by investors who can afford a loss of their entire investment.

We have held our current investments for a short period of time and you will not have the opportunity to evaluate our future investments before we make them, which makes your investment in our common stock more speculative.

We have held our current investments for a limited period of time and are not able to provide you with any information to assist you in evaluating the merits of any specific properties or real estate-related securities that we may acquire in the future, except for investments that may be described in one or more supplements to this prospectus. We will continue to seek to invest substantially all of the net offering proceeds from this offering, after the payment of fees and expenses, in the acquisition of or investment in interests in properties and real estate-related investments. However, because you will be unable to evaluate the economic merit of our investments before we make them, you will have to rely entirely on the ability of the Adviser to select suitable

and successful investment opportunities. There can be no assurance that the Adviser will be successful in obtaining suitable investments or that, if such investments are made, our investment objectives will be achieved. Furthermore, the Adviser has broad discretion in selecting the properties we will invest in and the tenants of those properties, and you will not have the opportunity to evaluate potential investments. These factors increase the risk that your investment in our common stock may not generate returns comparable to other real estate investment alternatives.

The Adviser manages our portfolio pursuant to very broad investment guidelines and generally is not required to seek the approval of our board of directors for each investment, financing or asset allocation decision made by it, which may result in our making riskier investments and which could adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

Our board of directors has approved very broad investment guidelines that delegate to the Adviser the authority to execute acquisitions and dispositions of real estate properties and real estate-related investments on our behalf, in each case so long as such investments are consistent with the investment guidelines and our charter. There can be no assurance that the Adviser will be successful in applying any strategy or discretionary approach to our investment activities. Our current investments may not be representative of our future investments. Our board of directors (including our independent directors) will review our investment guidelines on an annual basis (or more often as it deems appropriate) and our investment portfolio periodically. The prior approval of our board of directors or a committee of independent directors will be required only as set forth in our charter (including for transactions with affiliates of the Adviser) or for the acquisition or disposition of assets that are not in accordance with our investment guidelines. In addition, in conducting periodic reviews, our directors will rely primarily on information provided to them by the Adviser. Furthermore, transactions entered into on our behalf by the Adviser may be costly, difficult or impossible to unwind when they are subsequently reviewed by our board of directors.

There is no public trading market for shares of our common stock; therefore, your ability to dispose of your shares will likely be limited to repurchase by us. If you do sell your shares to us, you may receive less than the price you paid.

There is no current public trading market for shares of our common stock, and we do not expect that such a market will ever develop. Therefore, repurchase of shares by us will likely be the only way for you to dispose of your shares. We will repurchase shares at a price equal to the transaction price of the class of shares being repurchased on the date of repurchase (which will generally be equal to our prior month's NAV per share), and not based on the price at which you initially purchased your shares. Subject to limited exceptions, shares repurchased within one year of the date of issuance will be repurchased at 98% of the transaction price. As a result, you may receive less than the price you paid for your shares when you sell them to us pursuant to our share repurchase plan. See "Share Repurchases—Early Repurchase Deduction."

Repurchases through our share repurchase plan are limited. We may choose to repurchase fewer shares than have been requested to be repurchased, in our discretion at any time, and the amount of shares we may repurchase is subject to caps. Further, our board of directors may modify or suspend our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders.

We may choose to repurchase fewer shares than have been requested in any particular month to be repurchased under our share repurchase plan, or none at all, in our discretion at any time. We may repurchase fewer shares than have been requested to be repurchased due to lack of readily available funds because of adverse market conditions beyond our control, the need to maintain liquidity for our operations or because we have determined that investing in real property or other illiquid investments is a better use of our capital than repurchasing our shares. In addition, the total amount of shares that we will repurchase will be limited, in any calendar month, to shares whose aggregate value (based on the repurchase price per share on the date of the repurchase) is no more than 2% of our aggregate NAV as of the last day of the previous calendar month and, in any calendar quarter, to shares whose aggregate value is no more than 5% of our aggregate NAV as of the last day of the previous

calendar quarter. Further, our board of directors may modify or suspend our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders. If the full amount of all shares of our common stock requested to be repurchased in any given month is not repurchased, funds will be allocated pro rata based on the total number of shares of common stock being repurchased without regard to class and subject to the volume limitation. All unsatisfied repurchase requests must be resubmitted after the start of the next month or quarter, or upon the recommencement of the share repurchase plan, as applicable.

The vast majority of our assets will consist of properties that cannot generally be readily liquidated without impacting our ability to realize full value upon their disposition. Therefore, we may not always have a sufficient amount of cash to immediately satisfy repurchase requests. Should repurchase requests, in our judgment, place an undue burden on our liquidity, adversely affect our operations or risk having an adverse impact on us as a whole, or should we otherwise determine that investing our liquid assets in real properties or other illiquid investments rather than repurchasing our shares is in the best interests of us as a whole, then we may choose to repurchase fewer shares than have been requested to be repurchased, or none at all. Furthermore, our board of directors may agree for the benefit of one or more of our stockholders to restrict repurchases in a manner that is intended to result in our being treated as a “domestically controlled” REIT within the meaning of Section 897(h)(4)(B) of the Code. Because we are not required to authorize the recommencement of the share repurchase plan within any specified period of time, we may effectively terminate the plan by suspending it indefinitely. As a result, your ability to have your shares repurchased by us may be limited and at times you may not be able to liquidate your investment. See “Share Repurchases—Repurchase Limitations.”

Economic events that may cause our stockholders to request that we repurchase their shares may materially adversely affect our cash flow and our results of operations and financial condition.

Economic events affecting the U.S. economy, such as the general negative performance of the real estate sector, could cause our stockholders to seek to sell their shares to us pursuant to our share repurchase plan at a time when such events are adversely affecting the performance of our assets. Even if we decide to satisfy all resulting repurchase requests, our cash flow could be materially adversely affected. In addition, if we determine to sell assets to satisfy repurchase requests, we may not be able to realize the return on such assets that we may have been able to achieve had we sold at a more favorable time, and our results of operations and financial condition, including, without limitation, breadth of our portfolio by property type and location, could be materially adversely affected.

The amount and source of distributions we may make to our stockholders is uncertain, and we may be unable to generate sufficient cash flows from our operations to make distributions to our stockholders at any time in the future.

We have not established a minimum distribution payment level, and our ability to make distributions to our stockholders may be adversely affected by a number of factors, including the risk factors described in this prospectus. Our board of directors (or a duly authorized committee of our board of directors) will make determinations regarding distributions based upon, among other factors, our financial performance, debt service obligations, debt covenants, REIT qualification and other tax considerations, Investment Company Act exemption, capital expenditure requirements and applicable law. Among the factors that could impair our ability to make distributions to our stockholders are:

- the limited size of our portfolio in the early stages of our development;
- our inability to invest the proceeds from sales of our shares on a timely basis in income-producing properties;
- our inability to realize attractive risk-adjusted returns on our investments;
- high levels of expenses or reduced revenues that reduce our cash flow or non-cash earnings; and
- defaults in our investment portfolio or decreases in the value of our investments.

As a result, we may not be able to make distributions to our stockholders at any time in the future, and the level of any distributions we do make to our stockholders may not increase or even be maintained over time, any of which could materially and adversely affect the value of your investment. For the year ended December 31, 2020, 100% of our distributions were funded by cash flows from operations.

We may pay distributions and fund share repurchases from sources other than our cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources.

We may not generate sufficient cash flow from operations to fully fund distributions to stockholders, particularly during the early stages of our operations. Therefore, particularly in the earlier part of this offering, we may fund distributions to our stockholders from sources other than cash flow from operations. Similarly, we may fund share repurchases from sources other than our cash flow from operations. The extent to which we pay distributions and fund share repurchases from sources other than cash flow from operations will depend on various factors, including the level of participation in our distribution reinvestment plan, level of share repurchase requests, the extent to which the Adviser elects to receive its management fee in Class E shares or Class I shares and the Special Limited Partner elects to receive distributions on its performance participation interest in Class E units or Class I units of the Operating Partnership, how quickly we invest the proceeds from this and any future offering and the performance of our investments along with tax and Investment Company Act considerations relating thereto.

Funding distributions from the proceeds of the sale of properties and other real estate-related assets that we acquire, the repayment of loans that we acquire or originate, borrowings, return of capital or the sale of our shares in this offering will result in a reduction of assets available to acquire properties or other real estate-related investments. Share repurchases would also result in such a reduction of assets available to acquire properties or other real estate-related investments. As a result, the return you realize on your investment may be reduced. Doing so may also negatively impact our ability to generate cash flows. Likewise, funding distributions from the sale of additional securities will dilute your interest in us on a percentage basis and may impact the value of your investment, especially if we sell these securities at prices less than the price you paid for your shares. Funding share repurchases from the sale of additional securities will impact the value of your investment if we sell these securities at prices less than the price at which we repurchase shares. We may be required to continue to fund our regular distributions and share repurchases from a combination of some of these sources if our investments fail to perform, if expenses are greater than our revenues or due to numerous other factors. We have not established a limit on the amount of our distributions or repurchases that may be paid from any of these sources. We believe that the likelihood that we pay distributions and fund share repurchases from sources other than cash flow from operations will be higher in the early stages of the offering.

To the extent we borrow funds to pay distributions or fund repurchases, we would incur borrowing costs and these borrowings would require a future repayment. The use of these sources for distributions and the ultimate repayment of any liabilities incurred could adversely impact our ability to pay distributions or fund repurchases in future periods, decrease our NAV, decrease the amount of cash we have available for operations and new investments and adversely impact the value of your investment.

In addition, as noted above, we may defer operating expenses or pay expenses (including the fees of the Adviser or distributions to the Special Limited Partner) with shares of our common stock in order to preserve cash flow for the payment of distributions. The ultimate repayment of these deferred expenses could adversely affect our operations and reduce the future return on your investment. The payment of expenses in shares of our common stock will dilute your ownership interest in our portfolio of assets. There is no guarantee any of our operating expenses will be deferred and the Adviser and the Special Limited Partner are under no obligation to receive fees or distributions in shares of our common stock or Operating Partnership units and may elect to receive such amounts in cash.

Payments to the Adviser or the Special Limited Partner in respect of any common stock or Operating Partnership units they elect to receive in lieu of fees or distributions will dilute future cash available for distribution to our stockholders.

The Adviser or the Special Limited Partner may choose to receive our common stock or Operating Partnership units, respectively, in lieu of certain fees or distributions. The holders of all Operating Partnership units are entitled to receive cash from operations pro rata with the distributions being paid to us and such distributions to the holder of the Operating Partnership units will reduce the cash available for distribution to us and to our stockholders. Furthermore, under certain circumstances the Operating Partnership units held by the Special Limited Partner are required to be repurchased, and there may not be sufficient cash to make such a repurchase payment; therefore, we may need to use cash from operations, borrowings, offering proceeds or other sources to make the payment, which will reduce cash available for distribution to you or for investment in our operations. Repurchases of our shares from the Adviser paid to the Adviser as a management fee are not subject to the monthly and quarterly volume limitations or the Early Repurchase Deduction, and such sales receive priority over other shares for which repurchase is requested during such period. Repurchases of Operating Partnership units from the Special Limited Partner distributed to the Special Limited Partner with respect to its performance participation interest are not subject to the Early Repurchase Deduction.

Purchases and repurchases of shares of our common stock may not be made based on the current NAV per share of our common stock.

Generally, our offering price per share and the price at which we make repurchases of our shares will equal the NAV per share of the applicable class as of the last calendar day of the prior month, plus, in the case of our offering price, applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. The NAV per share as of the date on which you make your subscription request or repurchase request may be significantly different than the offering price you pay or the repurchase price you receive. In addition, we may, but are not obligated to, offer and repurchase shares at a price that we believe reflects the NAV per share of such stock more appropriately than the prior month's NAV per share, including by updating a previously disclosed offering price, in cases where we believe there has been a material change (positive or negative) to our NAV per share since the end of the prior month. In such cases, the offering price and repurchase price will not equal our NAV per share as of any time. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments" for examples of valuation adjustment events that may cause a material change to our NAV per share.

Valuations and appraisals of our properties and real estate-related investments are estimates of fair value and may not necessarily correspond to realizable value.

For the purposes of calculating our monthly NAV, our properties will initially be valued at cost, which we expect to represent fair value at that time. Thereafter, the calculation of our monthly NAV will be determined by the Adviser based in part on annual appraisals of each of our properties by independent third-party appraisal firms that are reviewed by our independent valuation advisor and updated appraisals prepared by our independent valuation advisor of our properties in any month that does not include appraisals by an independent third-party appraisal firm for such properties. Our investments in real estate securities will initially be valued at cost, and thereafter will be valued monthly by the Adviser using quotations from third party pricing vendors. The independent valuation advisor will prepare monthly appraisals of our real estate related debt investments and property-level debt liabilities. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines."

Although monthly valuations of each of our real properties will be prepared by our independent valuation advisor, such valuations are based on asset and portfolio level information provided by the Adviser, including historical operating revenues and expenses of the properties, lease agreements on the properties, budgeted revenues and expenses of the properties, information regarding recent or planned capital expenditures and any other information relevant to valuing the real estate property, which information will be reviewed and professional skepticism applied as to its reasonableness but will not be independently verified by our independent valuation advisor.

Within the parameters of our valuation guidelines, the valuation methodologies used to value our properties will involve subjective judgments and projections and may not be accurate. Valuation methodologies will also involve assumptions and opinions about future events, which may or may not turn out to be correct. Valuations and appraisals of our properties and real estate-related investments will be only estimates of fair value. Ultimate realization of the value of an asset depends to a great extent on economic, market and other conditions beyond our control and the control of the Adviser and our independent valuation advisor. Further, valuations do not necessarily represent the price at which an asset would sell, since market prices of assets can only be determined by negotiation between a willing buyer and seller. As such, the carrying value of an asset may not reflect the price at which the asset could be sold in the market, and the difference between carrying value and the ultimate sales price could be material. In addition, accurate valuations are more difficult to obtain in times of low transaction volume because there are fewer market transactions that can be considered in the context of the appraisal. There will be no retroactive adjustment in the valuation of such assets, the offering price of our shares of common stock, the price we paid to repurchase shares of our common stock or NAV-based fees we paid to the Adviser and the Dealer Manager to the extent such valuations prove to not accurately reflect the realizable value of our assets. Because the price stockholders will pay for shares of our common stock in our offering, and the price at which their shares may be repurchased by us pursuant to our share repurchase plan are generally based on our prior month's NAV per share, investors may pay more than realizable value or receive less than realizable value for their investments.

Valuations of our portfolio may involve uncertainties and judgmental determinations.

Valuations of our portfolio, which will affect our performance results, may involve uncertainties and judgmental determinations. The process of valuing securities for which reliable market quotations are not available is based on inherent uncertainties and the resulting values may differ from values that would have been determined had a ready market existed for such securities and may differ from the prices at which such securities may ultimately be sold. Further, third-party pricing information may at times not be available regarding certain of our securities, derivatives and other assets. If the valuation of our securities should prove to be incorrect, the net asset value of our investments could be adversely affected.

Our NAV per share amounts may change materially if the appraised values of our properties materially change from prior appraisals or the actual operating results for a particular month differ from what we originally budgeted for that month.

We anticipate that appraisals of a portion of our portfolio of properties will be conducted at least once per month. Annual appraisals of our properties will be conducted by an independent third-party appraisal firm on a rolling basis, such that properties may be appraised at different times but each property would be appraised by an independent third-party appraisal firm at least once per year. In any month where an independent third-party appraisal firm does not prepare an appraisal for a property, our independent valuation advisor will prepare an appraisal for such property. When these appraisals are reflected in our NAV calculations, there may be a material change in our NAV per share amounts for each class of our common stock from those previously reported. In addition, actual operating results for a given month may differ from what we originally budgeted for that month, which may cause a material increase or decrease in the NAV per share amounts. We will not retroactively adjust the NAV per share of each class reported for the previous month. Therefore, because a new monthly appraisal may differ materially from the prior appraisal or the actual results from operations may be better or worse than what we previously budgeted for a particular month, the adjustment to reflect the new appraisal or actual operating results may cause the NAV per share for each class of our common stock to increase or decrease, and such increase or decrease will occur on the day the adjustment is made.

It may be difficult to reflect, fully and accurately, material events that may impact our monthly NAV.

The Adviser and the Sub-Adviser's determination of our monthly NAV per share will be based in part on annual appraisals of each of our properties by independent third-party appraisal firms in individual appraisal reports

reviewed by our independent valuation advisor or appraisals provided directly by our independent valuation advisor in accordance with valuation guidelines approved by our board of directors. As a result, our published NAV per share in any given month may not fully reflect any or all changes in value that may have occurred since the most recent appraisal or valuation. The Adviser and the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will review appraisal reports and monitor our properties and real estate-related investments, and is responsible for notifying the independent valuation advisor of the occurrence of any property-specific or market-driven event it believes may cause a material change in the real estate valuation, but it may be difficult to reflect fully and accurately rapidly changing market conditions or material events that may impact the value of our properties and real estate-related investments or liabilities between valuations, or to obtain quickly complete information regarding any such events. For example, an unexpected termination or renewal of a material lease, a material increase or decrease in vacancies or an unanticipated structural or environmental event at a property may cause the value of a property to change materially, yet obtaining sufficient relevant information after the occurrence has come to light or analyzing fully the financial impact of such an event may be difficult to do and may require some time. As a result, the NAV per share may not reflect a material event until such time as sufficient information is available and analyzed, and the financial impact is fully evaluated, such that our NAV may be appropriately adjusted in accordance with our valuation guidelines. Depending on the circumstance, the resulting potential disparity in our NAV may be in favor of either stockholders who repurchase their shares, or stockholders who buy new shares, or existing stockholders.

NAV calculations are not governed by governmental or independent securities, financial or accounting rules or standards.

The methods used by the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and State Street to calculate our NAV, including the components used in calculating our NAV, are not prescribed by rules of the SEC or any other regulatory agency. Further, there are no accounting rules or standards that prescribe which components should be used in calculating NAV, and our NAV is not audited by our independent registered public accounting firm. We calculate and publish NAV solely for purposes of establishing the price at which we sell and repurchase shares of our common stock, and you should not view our NAV as a measure of our historical or future financial condition or performance. The components and methodology used in calculating our NAV may differ from those used by other companies now or in the future.

In addition, calculations of our NAV, to the extent that they incorporate valuations of our assets and liabilities, are not prepared in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles. These valuations may differ from actual values that could be realized in the event that we were forced to sell assets.

Additionally, errors may occur in calculating our NAV, which could impact the price at which we sell and repurchase shares of our common stock and the amount of the Adviser's management fee and the Special Limited Partner's performance participation interest. You should carefully review the disclosure of our valuation policies and how NAV will be calculated under "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines."

If we are unable to raise substantial funds, we will be limited in the number and type of investments we make, and the value of your investment in us will be more dependent on the performance of any of the specific assets we acquire.

This offering is being made on a "best efforts" basis, meaning that the Dealer Manager is only required to use its best efforts to sell our shares and has no firm commitment or obligation to purchase any shares. As a result, the amount of proceeds we raise in this offering may be substantially less than the amount we would need to achieve a broader portfolio of investments. If we are unable to raise substantially more than the minimum offering amount, we will make fewer investments, resulting in less diversity in terms of the type, number, geography and size of investments that we make. In that case, the likelihood that any single asset's performance would adversely affect our profitability will increase. There is a greater risk that you will lose money in your investment if we have less diversity in our portfolio. Further, we will have certain fixed operating expenses, including expenses of

being a public reporting company, regardless of whether we are able to raise substantial funds. Our inability to raise substantial funds would increase our fixed operating expenses as a percentage of gross income, reducing our net income and limiting our ability to make distributions. Further, our board of directors has approved a share repurchase arrangement whereby we will offer to repurchase shares or Operating Partnership units held by the Brookfield Investor, an affiliate of Brookfield, provided that no such repurchase will be made during any month in which the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased under our share repurchase plan is not repurchased. As a result of this share repurchase arrangement, it is expected that our aggregate NAV will not grow as quickly as it otherwise might as a result of our continuous offering and we may not have capital to make new investments until the shares and Operating Partnership units owned by the Brookfield Investor are fully repurchased, which will exacerbate the risks described above.

In the event we are able to quickly raise a substantial amount of capital, we may have difficulty investing it in properties.

If we are able to quickly raise capital during this offering, we may have difficulty identifying and purchasing suitable properties on attractive terms. Therefore, there could be a delay between the time we receive net proceeds from the sale of shares of our common stock in this offering and the time we invest the net proceeds. This could cause a substantial delay in the time it takes for your investment to realize its full potential return and could adversely affect our ability to pay regular distributions of cash flow from operations to you. If we fail to timely invest the net proceeds of this offering, our results of operations and financial condition may be adversely affected.

We face risks associated with the deployment of our capital.

In light of the nature of our continuous offering and our investment strategy and the need to be able to deploy capital quickly to capitalize on potential investment opportunities, we may from time to time hold cash pending deployment into investments, which may at times be significant, particularly at times when we are receiving high amounts of offering proceeds or times when there are few attractive investment opportunities. Such cash may be held in an account for the benefit of our stockholders that may be invested in money market accounts or other similar temporary investments. In the event we are unable to find suitable investments such cash may be maintained for longer periods which would be dilutive to overall investment returns. It is not anticipated that the temporary investment of such cash into money market accounts or other similar temporary investments pending deployment into investments will generate significant interest, and investors should understand that such low interest payments on the temporarily invested cash may adversely affect overall returns.

Our board of directors may, in the future, adopt certain measures under Maryland law without stockholder approval that may have the effect of making it less likely that a stockholder would receive a “control premium” for his or her shares.

Corporations organized under Maryland law with a class of registered securities and at least three independent directors are permitted to elect to be subject, by a charter or bylaw provision or a resolution of its board of directors and notwithstanding any contrary charter or bylaw provision, to any or all of five provisions:

- staggering the board of directors into three classes;
- requiring a two-thirds vote of stockholders to remove directors;
- providing that only the board of directors can fix the size of the board;
- providing that all vacancies on the board, regardless of how the vacancy was created, may be filled only by the affirmative vote of a majority of the remaining directors in office and for the remainder of the full term of the class of directors in which the vacancy occurred; and
- providing for a majority requirement for the calling by stockholders of a special meeting of stockholders.

These provisions may discourage an extraordinary transaction, such as a merger, tender offer or sale of all or substantially all of our assets, all of which might provide a premium price for stockholders' shares. In our charter, we have elected that vacancies on our board of directors be filled only by the remaining directors and for the remainder of the full term of the directorship in which the vacancy occurred. Through other provisions in our charter and bylaws, we vest in our board of directors the exclusive power to fix the number of directorships, provided that the number is not less than three. In addition, for so long as the Advisory Agreement is in effect, the Adviser has the right to nominate, subject to the approval of such nomination by our board of directors, four affiliated directors to the slate of directors to be voted on by the stockholders at our annual meeting of stockholders; provided, however, that such number of director nominees shall be reduced as necessary by a number that will result in a majority of directors being independent directors. Our board of directors must also consult with the Adviser in connection with (i) its selection of each independent director for nomination to the slate of directors to be voted on at the annual meeting of stockholders, and (ii) filling any vacancies created by the removal, resignation, retirement or death of any director. See "Management." These and other provisions in our charter and bylaws could make it more difficult for stockholders or potential acquirers to obtain control of our board of directors or initiate actions that are opposed by our then-current board of directors, including a merger, tender offer or proxy contest involving our company. We have not elected to be subject to any of the other provisions described above, but our charter does not prohibit our board of directors from opting into any of these provisions in the future.

Further, under the Maryland Business Combination Act, we may not engage in any merger or other business combination with an "interested stockholder" (which is defined as (1) any person who beneficially owns, directly or indirectly, 10% or more of the voting power of our outstanding voting stock and (2) an affiliate or associate of ours who, at any time within the two-year period prior to the date in question, was the beneficial owner, directly or indirectly, of 10% or more of the voting power of our then outstanding voting stock) or any affiliate of that interested stockholder for a period of five years after the most recent date on which the interested stockholder became an interested stockholder. A person is not an interested stockholder if our board of directors approved in advance the transaction by which he or she would otherwise have become an interested stockholder. In approving a transaction, our board of directors may provide that its approval is subject to compliance, at or after the time of approval, with any terms or conditions determined by our board of directors. After the five-year period ends, any merger or other business combination with the interested stockholder or any affiliate of the interested stockholder must be recommended by our board of directors and approved by the affirmative vote of at least:

- 80% of all votes entitled to be cast by holders of outstanding shares of our voting stock; and
- two-thirds of all of the votes entitled to be cast by holders of outstanding shares of our voting stock other than those shares owned or held by the interested stockholder with whom or with whose affiliate the business combination is to be effected or held by an affiliate or associate of the interested stockholder.

These super-majority voting requirements do not apply if, among other things, our stockholders receive a minimum price (as set forth in the Maryland General Corporation Law (the "MGCL")) for their common stock and the consideration is received in cash or in the same form as previously paid by the interested stockholder.

The statute permits various exemptions from its provisions, including business combinations that are exempted by our board of directors prior to the time the interested stockholder becomes an interested stockholder. Our board of directors has adopted resolutions exempting any business combination involving us and any person, including Brookfield, the Adviser, Oaktree and the Sub-Adviser, from the provisions of this law, provided that such business combination is first approved by our board of directors.

Our charter permits our board of directors to authorize us to issue preferred stock on terms that may subordinate the rights of the holders of our current common stock or discourage a third party from acquiring us.

Our board of directors is permitted, subject to certain restrictions set forth in our charter, to authorize the issuance of shares of preferred stock without stockholder approval. Further, our board of directors may classify or reclassify any unissued shares of common or preferred stock into other classes or series of stock and establish the preferences, conversion or other rights, voting powers, restrictions, limitations as to dividends and other distributions, qualifications, and terms or conditions of redemption of the stock and may amend our charter from time to time to increase or decrease the aggregate number of shares or the number of shares of any class or series that we have authority to issue without stockholder approval. Thus, our board of directors could authorize us to issue shares of preferred stock with terms and conditions that could subordinate the rights of the holders of our common stock or have the effect of delaying, deferring or preventing a change in control of us, including an extraordinary transaction such as a merger, tender offer or sale of all or substantially all of our assets, that might provide a premium price for holders of our common stock.

Maryland law limits, in some cases, the ability of a third party to vote shares acquired in a “control share acquisition.”

The Maryland Control Share Acquisition Act provides that “control shares” of a Maryland corporation acquired in a “control share acquisition” have no voting rights except to the extent approved by stockholders by a vote of two-thirds of the votes entitled to be cast on the matter. Shares of stock owned by the acquirer, by officers or by employees who are directors of the corporation, are excluded from shares entitled to vote on the matter. “Control shares” are voting shares of stock which, if aggregated with all other shares of stock owned by the acquirer or in respect of which the acquirer can exercise or direct the exercise of voting power (except solely by virtue of a revocable proxy), would entitle the acquirer to exercise voting power in electing directors within specified ranges of voting power. Control shares do not include shares the acquiring person is then entitled to vote as a result of having previously obtained stockholder approval or shares acquired directly from the corporation. A “control share acquisition” means the acquisition of issued and outstanding control shares. The control share acquisition statute does not apply: (1) to shares acquired in a merger, consolidation or share exchange if the Maryland corporation is a party to the transaction; or (2) to acquisitions approved or exempted by the charter or bylaws of the Maryland corporation. Our bylaws contain a provision exempting from the Control Share Acquisition Act any and all acquisitions of our stock by any person. There can be no assurance that this provision will not be amended or eliminated at any time in the future. For a more detailed discussion on the Maryland laws governing control share acquisitions, see “Certain Provisions of Maryland Corporate Law and Our Charter and Bylaws—Control Share Acquisition.”

Maryland law and our organizational documents limit our rights and the rights of our stockholders to recover claims against our directors and officers, which could reduce your and our recovery against them if they cause us to incur losses.

Maryland law provides that a director will not have any liability as a director so long as he or she performs his or her duties in accordance with the applicable standard of conduct. In addition, our charter generally limits the personal liability of our directors and officers for monetary damages subject to the limitations of the North American Securities Administrators Association’s Statement of Policy Regarding Real Estate Investment Trusts, as revised and adopted on May 7, 2007 (the “NASAA REIT Guidelines”), and Maryland law. Moreover, our charter generally requires us to indemnify and advance expenses to our directors and officers for losses they may incur by reason of their service in those capacities unless their act or omission was material to the matter giving rise to the proceeding and was committed in bad faith or was the result of active and deliberate dishonesty, they actually received an improper personal benefit in money, property or services or, in the case of any criminal proceeding, they had reasonable cause to believe the act or omission was unlawful. Further, we have entered into separate indemnification agreements with each of our officers and directors. As a result, you and we may have

more limited rights against our directors or officers than might otherwise exist under common law, which could reduce your and our recovery from these persons if they act in a manner that causes us to incur losses. In addition, we are obligated to fund the defense costs incurred by these persons in some cases. However, our charter provides that we may not indemnify our directors or officers, or the Adviser and its affiliates, for any liability or loss suffered by them or hold our directors or officers, the Adviser and its affiliates harmless for any liability or loss suffered by us, unless they have determined, in good faith, that the course of conduct that caused the loss or liability was in our best interests, they were acting on our behalf or performing services for us, the liability or loss was not the result of negligence or misconduct by our non-independent directors, the Adviser and its affiliates, or gross negligence or willful misconduct by our independent directors, and the indemnification or agreement to hold harmless is recoverable only out of our net assets or the proceeds of insurance and not from the stockholders. See “Management—Limited Liability and Indemnification of Directors, Officers, the Adviser and Other Agents.”

Maryland law limits our stockholders’ ability to amend our charter or dissolve us without the approval of our board of directors.

Although the NASAA REIT Guidelines indicate that stockholders are permitted to amend our charter or terminate us without the necessity for concurrence by our board of directors, we are required to comply with the MGCL, which provides that any amendment to our charter or any dissolution of our company must first be declared advisable by our board of directors. Therefore, our stockholders may vote to authorize the amendment of our charter or the dissolution of our company, but only after such action has been declared advisable by our board of directors. Accordingly, the only proposals to amend our charter or to dissolve our company that will be presented to our stockholders will be those that have been declared advisable by our board of directors and also require approval by our stockholders.

Your interest in us will be diluted if we issue additional shares.

Holders of our common stock will not have preemptive rights to any shares we issue in the future. Our charter authorizes us to issue up to 1,050,000,000 shares of capital stock, of which 1,000,000,000 shares are classified as common stock (of which 225,000,000 are classified as Class T shares, 225,000,000 are classified as Class S shares, 100,000,000 are classified as Class D shares, 100,000,000 shares are classified as Class C shares, 100,000,000 are classified as Class E shares and 250,000,000 are classified as Class I shares) and 50,000,000 shares are classified as preferred stock. In addition, our board of directors may amend our charter from time to time to increase or decrease the aggregate number of authorized shares of capital stock or the number of authorized shares of capital stock of any class or series without stockholder approval. Our board of directors may elect, without stockholder approval, to: (1) sell additional shares in this or future public offerings (including using prices based on our NAV as of a different time than the applicable NAV used in this offering); (2) issue equity interests in private offerings (including using prices based on our NAV as of a different time than the applicable NAV used in this offering); (3) issue shares upon the exercise of the options we may grant to our independent directors or future employees; (4) issue shares or our common stock or Operating Partnership units to the Adviser, the Special Limited Partner, or their respective successors or assigns, in payment of an outstanding obligation to pay fees for services rendered to us, or (5) issue shares to sellers of properties we acquire in connection with an exchange of limited partnership interests of the Operating Partnership. To the extent we issue additional shares, your percentage ownership interest in us will be diluted. Because we hold all of our assets through the Operating Partnership, to the extent we issue additional units of the Operating Partnership, stockholders’ percentage ownership interest in our assets will be diluted. Because certain classes of the units of the Operating Partnership may, in the discretion of our board of directors, be exchanged for shares of our common stock, any merger, exchange or conversion between the Operating Partnership and another entity ultimately could result in the issuance of a substantial number of shares of our common stock, thereby diluting the percentage ownership interest of other stockholders. Because of these and other reasons, you may experience substantial dilution in your percentage ownership of our shares or your interests in the underlying assets held by the Operating Partnership.

Our UPREIT structure may result in potential conflicts of interest with the Operating Partnership or limited partners in the Operating Partnership whose interests may not be aligned with those of our stockholders.

Conflicts of interest exist or could arise in the future as a result of the relationships between us and our affiliates, on the one hand, and the Operating Partnership or any partner thereof, on the other. Our directors and officers have duties to our company under applicable Maryland law in connection with their direction of the management of our company. At the same time, we are the sole member of the general partner of the Operating Partnership and have authority to make all decisions on behalf of such general partner. The general partner has duties to the Operating Partnership and to the limited partners under Delaware law in connection with the management of the Operating Partnership. Under Delaware law, the general partner of a Delaware limited partnership has fiduciary duties of care and loyalty, and an obligation of good faith, to the partnership and its partners. While these duties and obligations cannot be eliminated entirely in the limited partnership agreement, Delaware law permits the parties to a limited partnership agreement to specify certain types or categories of activities that do not violate the general partner's duty of loyalty and to modify the duty of care and obligation of good faith, so long as such modifications are not unreasonable. These duties as general partner of the Operating Partnership to the partnership and its partners may come into conflict with the interests of our company. Under the partnership agreement of the Operating Partnership, upon the admission of a person other than one of our subsidiaries as a limited partner in the Operating Partnership, the limited partners of the Operating Partnership expressly agree that the general partner of the Operating Partnership is acting for the benefit of the Operating Partnership, our company and our stockholders, collectively. The general partner of the Operating Partnership is under no obligation to give priority to the separate interests of the limited partners in deciding whether to cause the Operating Partnership to take or decline to take any actions. If there is a conflict between our interests and the interests of our stockholders, on the one hand, and the interests of the limited partners of the Operating Partnership other than us or our subsidiaries, on the other, that cannot be resolved in a manner not adverse to either, the partnership agreement provides that such conflict will be resolved in favor of our stockholders, and the general partner of the Operating Partnership will not be liable for losses sustained by the limited partners in connection with such decisions provided it acted in good faith.

Additionally, the partnership agreement of the Operating Partnership expressly limits the general partner's liability by providing that the general partner will not be liable to the Operating Partnership or its limited partners for errors in judgment or other acts or omissions not amounting to willful misconduct or gross negligence since provision has been made in the partnership agreement for exculpation of the general partner. In addition, the Operating Partnership is required to indemnify the general partner for liabilities the general partner incurs in dealings with third parties on behalf of the Operating Partnership. To the extent that the indemnification provisions purport to include indemnification of liabilities arising under the Securities Act, in the opinion of the SEC, such indemnification is contrary to public policy and therefore unenforceable.

The provisions of Delaware law that allow the fiduciary duties of a general partner to be modified by a partnership agreement have not been tested in a court of law, and we have not obtained an opinion of counsel covering the provisions set forth in the partnership agreement that purport to waive or restrict the general partner's fiduciary duties.

Tax protection agreements could limit our ability to sell or otherwise dispose of property contributed to the Operating Partnership.

In connection with a contribution of property to the Operating Partnership, the Operating Partnership may enter into a tax protection agreement with the contributor of such property that provides that if we dispose of any interest in the contributed property in a taxable transaction within a certain time period, subject to certain exceptions, we may be required to indemnify the contributor for its tax liabilities attributable to the built-in gain that exists with respect to such property interests, and the tax liabilities incurred as a result of such tax protection payment. Therefore, although it may be in our stockholders' best interests that we sell the contributed property, it may be economically prohibitive for us to do so because of these obligations.

Tax protection agreements may require the Operating Partnership to maintain certain debt levels that otherwise would not be required to operate our business.

Under a tax protection agreement, the Operating Partnership may provide the contributor of property the opportunity to guarantee debt or enter into a deficit restoration obligation. If we fail to make such opportunities available, we may be required to deliver to such contributor a cash payment intended to approximate the contributor's tax liability resulting from our failure to make such opportunities available to that contributor and the tax liabilities incurred as a result of such tax protection payment. These obligations may require the Operating Partnership to maintain more or different indebtedness than we would otherwise require for our business.

Cash payments to redeem Operating Partnership interests will reduce cash available for distribution to our stockholders or to honor their repurchase requests under our share repurchase program.

The Operating Partnership's limited partnership agreement provides that following any applicable waiting period, the holders of Operating Partnership units (other than us) generally have the right to cause the Operating Partnership to redeem all or a portion of their Operating Partnership units for, at the general partner's sole discretion, shares of our common stock, cash, or a combination of both. An election to redeem Operating Partnership units for cash may reduce funds available for distribution to our stockholders or to honor our stockholders' repurchase requests under our share repurchase program.

We will not be required to comply with certain reporting requirements, including those relating to auditor's attestation reports on the effectiveness of our system of internal control over financial reporting, accounting standards and disclosure about our executive compensation, that apply to other public companies.

The JOBS Act contains provisions that, among other things, relax certain reporting requirements for emerging growth companies, including certain requirements relating to accounting standards and compensation disclosure.

We are classified as an emerging growth company. For as long as we are an emerging growth company, which may be up to five full fiscal years, unlike other public companies, we will not be required to (1) provide an auditor's attestation report on the effectiveness of our system of internal control over financial reporting pursuant to Section 404 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act, (2) comply with any new or revised financial accounting standards applicable to public companies until such standards are also applicable to private companies under Section 102(b)(1) of the JOBS Act, (3) comply with any new requirements adopted by the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board ("PCAOB") requiring mandatory audit firm rotation or a supplement to the auditor's report in which the auditor would be required to provide additional information about the audit and the financial statements of the issuer, (4) comply with any new audit rules adopted by the PCAOB after April 5, 2012 unless the SEC determines otherwise, (5) provide certain disclosure regarding executive compensation required of larger public companies or (6) hold stockholder advisory votes on executive compensation.

Once we are no longer an emerging growth company, so long as our shares of common stock are not traded on a securities exchange, we will be deemed to be a "non-accelerated filer" under the Exchange Act, and as a non-accelerated filer, we will be exempt from compliance with the auditor attestation requirements of Section 404 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act. In addition, so long as we are externally managed by the Adviser and we do not directly compensate our executive officers, or reimburse the Adviser or its affiliates for salaries, bonuses, benefits and severance payments for persons who also serve as one of our executive officers or as an executive officer of the Adviser, we do not have any executive compensation, making the exemptions listed in (5) and (6) above generally inapplicable.

We cannot predict if investors will find our common stock less attractive because we choose to rely on any of the exemptions discussed above.

As noted above, under the JOBS Act, emerging growth companies can delay adopting new or revised accounting standards that have different effective dates for public and private companies until such time as those standards

apply to private companies. We intend to take advantage of the extended transition period. Since we will not be required to comply with new or revised accounting standards on the relevant dates on which adoption of such standards is required for other public companies, our financial statements may not be comparable to the financial statements of companies that comply with public company effective dates. If we were to subsequently elect to comply with these public company effective dates, such election would be irrevocable pursuant to Section 107 of the JOBS Act.

Our results of operations may be adversely affected if we are required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act.

We intend to conduct our operations so that neither we nor the Operating Partnership or our respective subsidiaries are required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act. However, there can be no assurance that we will be able to successfully avoid operating as an investment company. See “Prospectus Summary—Investment Company Act of 1940 Exemption”

Under Section 3(a)(1)(A) of the Investment Company Act, a company is deemed to be an investment company if it is, or holds itself out as being, engaged primarily, or proposes to engage primarily, in the business of investing, reinvesting or trading in securities. Under Section 3(a)(1)(C) of the Investment Company Act, a company is deemed to be an investment company if it is engaged, or proposes to engage, in the business of investing, reinvesting, owning, holding or trading in securities and owns or proposes to acquire “investment securities” having a value exceeding 40% of the value of its total assets (exclusive of U.S. government securities and cash items) on an unconsolidated basis. “Investment securities” exclude (A) U.S. government securities, (B) securities issued by employees’ securities companies and (C) securities issued by majority-owned subsidiaries which (i) are not investment companies and (ii) are not relying on the exception from the definition of investment company under Section 3(c)(1) or 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act.

With respect to Section 3(a)(1)(A), we do not intend to engage primarily or hold ourselves out as being engaged primarily in the business of investing, reinvesting or trading in securities. Rather, we will be primarily engaged in the non-investment company businesses of our subsidiaries. With respect to Section 3(a)(1)(C), we expect that most of the entities through which we own assets will be wholly or majority-owned subsidiaries that are not themselves investment companies and are not relying on the exceptions from the definition of investment company under Section 3(c)(1) or Section 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act and, thus, we do not expect to own a significant amount of investment securities.

We expect that we and most of our subsidiaries will comply with the requirements of Section 3(c)(5)(C) of the Investment Company Act. Section 3(c)(5)(C) is available for entities “primarily engaged in the business of purchasing or otherwise acquiring mortgages and other liens on and interests in real estate.” The SEC staff has taken the position that this exemption, in addition to prohibiting the issuance of certain types of securities, generally requires that at least 55% of an entity’s assets must be comprised of mortgages and other liens on and interests in real estate, also known as “qualifying assets,” and at least another 25% of the entity’s assets must be comprised of additional qualifying assets or a broader category of assets that we refer to as “real estate-related assets” under the Investment Company Act (and no more than 20% of the entity’s assets may be comprised of miscellaneous assets). As a result of the foregoing restrictions, we will be limited in our ability to make certain investments.

We will classify our assets for purposes of our 3(c)(5)(C) exemption based upon no-action positions taken by the SEC staff and interpretive guidance provided by the SEC and its staff. These no-action positions are based on specific factual situations that may be substantially different from the factual situations we may face, and a number of these no-action positions were issued more than 20 years ago. No assurance can be given that the SEC or its staff will concur with our classification of our assets. In addition, the SEC or its staff may, in the future, issue further guidance that may require us to reclassify our assets for purposes of the Investment Company Act. If we are required to reclassify our assets, we may no longer be in compliance with the exemption from the definition of an investment company provided by Section 3(c)(5)(C) of the Investment Company Act.

Based on no-action letters issued by the SEC staff, we will treat our investments in any joint ventures that in turn invest in qualifying assets such as real property as qualifying assets, but only if we are active in the management and operation of the joint venture and have the right to approve major decisions by the joint venture; otherwise, they will be classified as real estate-related assets. We will not participate in joint ventures in which we do not have or share control to the extent that we believe such participation would potentially threaten our status as a non-investment company exempt from the Investment Company Act. This may prevent us from receiving an allocation with respect to certain investment opportunities that are suitable for both us and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts.

A change in the value of any of our assets could negatively affect our ability to maintain our exemption from regulation under the Investment Company Act. To maintain compliance with the applicable exemption under the Investment Company Act, we may be unable to sell assets we would otherwise want to sell and may need to sell assets we would otherwise wish to retain. In addition, we may have to acquire additional assets that we might not otherwise have acquired or may have to forgo opportunities to acquire assets that we would otherwise want to acquire and would be important to our investment strategy. For example, these restrictions may limit our and our subsidiaries' ability to invest directly in mortgage-backed securities that represent less than the entire ownership in a pool of mortgage loans, debt and equity tranches of securitizations and certain asset-backed securities, non-controlling equity interests in real estate companies or in assets not related to real estate.

If we were required to register as an investment company but failed to do so, we would become subject to substantial regulation with respect to our capital structure (including our ability to use borrowings), management, operations, transactions with affiliated persons (as defined in the Investment Company Act), and portfolio composition, including disclosure requirements and restrictions with respect to diversification and industry concentration, and other matters. Compliance with the Investment Company Act would, accordingly, limit our ability to make certain investments and require us to significantly restructure our business plan, which could materially adversely affect our NAV and our ability to pay distributions to our stockholders.

Operational risks, including interruption of our information technology, communications systems or data services could disrupt our business, result in losses or limit our growth.

We rely heavily on Brookfield's financial, accounting, communications and other data processing systems. If such systems do not operate properly, are disabled or are compromised, we could suffer financial loss, a disruption of our business, liability, regulatory intervention or reputational damage. Such information technology and communications systems are vulnerable to damage or disruption from fire, power loss, telecommunications failure, system malfunctions, epidemics or pandemics, natural disasters such as hurricanes, earthquakes and floods, acts of war or terrorism, employee errors or malfeasance, computer viruses, cyber-attacks, or other events which are beyond our and Brookfield's control.

In addition, we are highly dependent on information systems and technology. Brookfield's information systems and technology may not continue to be able to accommodate our growth, and the cost of maintaining such systems may increase from its current level. Such a failure to accommodate growth, or an increase in costs related to such information systems, could have a material adverse effect on us.

Many jurisdictions in which Brookfield operates have laws and regulations relating to data privacy, cybersecurity and protection of personal information. For example, the California Consumer Privacy Act (CCPA), that went into effect on January 1, 2020, requires covered companies to, among other things, provide new disclosures to California consumers, and afford such consumers new abilities to opt-out of certain sales of personal information. Some jurisdictions have also enacted laws requiring companies to notify individuals and government agencies of data security breaches involving certain types of personal data. Breaches in security, whether malicious in nature or through inadvertent transmittal or other loss of data, could potentially jeopardize the confidential, proprietary and other information processed and stored in, and transmitted through Brookfield's information systems and technology or otherwise cause interruptions or malfunctions in our business and

operations, which could result in significant financial losses, increased costs, disruption of Brookfield's business, liability to our investors and other counterparties, regulatory intervention or reputational damage. Furthermore, if Brookfield fails to comply with relevant laws and regulations or fails to make required notifications of a breach in a timely manner, it could result in regulatory investigations and penalties, which could lead to negative publicity and reputational harm and may cause harm to our stockholders.

We depend on Brookfield's New York office, where a substantial portion of Brookfield's personnel are located, for the continued operation of our business. A natural disaster or a disruption in the infrastructure that supports our business, including a disruption involving electronic communications or other services used by us or third parties with whom we conduct business, or directly affecting our headquarters, could have a material adverse impact on our ability to continue to operate our business without interruption. Insurance and other safeguards might only partially reimburse us for our losses, if at all.

In addition, we rely on third-party service providers for certain aspects of our business, including software vendors for portfolio management and accounting software, outside financial institutions for back office processing and custody of securities and third-party broker-dealers for the execution of trades. An interruption or deterioration in the performance of these third parties or failures of their information systems and technology could cause system interruption, delays, loss, corruption or exposure of critical data or intellectual property and impair the quality of our operations, which could impact our reputation and hence adversely affect our business.

Any such interruption or deterioration in Brookfield's operations could result in substantial recovery and remediation costs and liability. While Brookfield has implemented disaster recovery plans and backup systems to lessen the risk of any material adverse impact, its disaster recovery planning may not be sufficient to mitigate the harm and cannot account for all eventualities, and a catastrophic event that results in the destruction or disruption of any data or critical business or information technology systems could severely affect our ability to conduct our business operations, and as a result, our future operating results could be materially adversely affected.

Our ability to significantly influence a company or an investment will expose us to additional risks of liability and may subject us to indemnification obligations.

In certain circumstances, we may have controlling interests in or the ability to significantly influence a company or investment. This exercise of control of, or significant influence over, a company or investment may impose additional risks of liability for environmental damage, product defects, failure to supervise management, violation of governmental regulations (including securities laws) or other types of liability in which the limited liability generally characteristic of business ownership may be ignored. Accordingly, we may have a more limited ability to protect our investment in issuers in which a controlling interest or position of significant influence has not been obtained. If these liabilities were to arise, we could suffer a significant loss. To the extent permitted by our charter, we may also be required to indemnify the Adviser and others in connection with litigation relating to such liabilities, as well as other matters arising as a result of the management of us, subject to certain conditions.

Our investment activities subject us to the risks of becoming involved in litigation by third parties.

Our investment activities subject us to the risks of becoming involved in litigation by third parties. This risk is heightened where we exercise control of, or significant influence in, a company or an investment's direction. Such liabilities may be material and have an adverse effect on the returns from our investments. The expense of defending against claims by third parties and paying any amounts pursuant to settlements or judgments would, absent certain conduct by the Adviser, be payable from our assets. The Adviser and its affiliates may, but are not required to, purchase insurance for us, the Adviser and its affiliates, employees, agents and representatives. Additionally, our organizational documents, to the extent permitted by law, limit the circumstances under which the Adviser can be held liable to us and our stockholders. As a result, our stockholders may have a more limited right of action in certain cases than they would in the absence of this provision.

Further, in connection with the disposition of an investment, we may be required to make representations about such investment typical of those made in connection with the sale of similar investments. In the case of equity investments, this may include representations about the business and financial affairs of the issuer. We also may be required to indemnify the purchasers of an investment with respect to certain matters, including the accuracy of such representations. These arrangements may result in contingent liabilities for which the Adviser may establish reserves or escrow accounts, and for which we may suffer a loss.

The Adviser may take actions to comply with anti-money laundering requirements.

The Adviser will be authorized, without the consent of any person, to take such action as the Adviser determines in its discretion to be reasonably necessary or advisable to comply, or to cause us to comply, with any anti-money laundering or anti-terrorist laws, rules, regulations, directives or special measures. In addition, the Adviser may disclose any information concerning us and one or more of our investors necessary or advisable to comply with applicable laws and regulations, including any money laundering or anti-terrorist laws or regulations to governmental authorities, self-regulatory organizations and financial institutions (in certain circumstances without notifying our investors that such information has been so provided).

If we internalize our management functions, we could incur other significant costs associated with being self-managed and our internal management may not be effective.

Although not anticipated, our board of directors may decide in the future to internalize some or all of our management functions. If we do so, we may elect to negotiate to acquire assets of the Adviser or to directly employ the personnel of our sponsor or its affiliates to perform such services.

Additionally, our additional direct expenses, including the compensation or equity awards of our officers and other employees, may be greater if we internalize these roles, having an adverse impact on our net income.

If we seek to internalize all of our management functions, we could have difficulty integrating the functions previously performed by the Adviser as a stand-alone entity. Specifically, we may fail to properly identify the appropriate mix of personnel and capital needs to operate as a stand-alone entity. Additionally, certain key employees may decline employment by us, instead remaining employees of our sponsor or its affiliates and presenting additional complication in managing key functions, including our investment process and our internal control over financial reporting.

Compliance with the SEC's Regulation Best Interest may negatively impact our ability to raise capital in this offering, which would harm our ability to achieve our investment objectives.

Commencing June 30, 2020, broker-dealers must comply with Regulation Best Interest, which, among other requirements, establishes a new standard of conduct for broker-dealers and their associated persons when making a recommendation of any securities transaction or investment strategy involving securities to a retail customer. Regulation Best Interest requires a broker-dealer or associated person, when making a recommendation of any securities transaction or investment strategy involving securities to a retail customer, to act in the best interest of the retail customer at the time the recommendation is made, without placing the financial or other interest of the broker-dealer or associated person ahead of the interest of the retail customer. Regulation Best Interest imposes a duty of care for broker-dealers to evaluate reasonably available alternatives in the best interests of their clients. There are likely alternatives to investing in our shares that are reasonably available to you, through your broker or otherwise, and those alternatives may be less costly or have a lower investment risk. Under Regulation Best Interest, broker-dealers participating in this offering must consider such alternatives when evaluating the best interests of their clients. The impact of Regulation Best Interest on participating dealers cannot be determined at this time, and it may negatively impact whether participating dealers and their associated persons recommend this offering to certain retail customers. If Regulation Best Interest reduces our ability to raise capital in this offering, it would harm our ability to create a diversified portfolio of investments and ability to achieve our investment objectives.

General Risks Related to Investments in Real Estate

Our operating results will be affected by economic and regulatory changes that impact the real estate market in general.

The real estate industry is cyclical in nature, and a deterioration of real estate fundamentals generally, and in the United States in particular, will have an adverse effect on the performance of our investments. The value of real estate assets and real estate-related investments can fluctuate for various reasons. Real estate values can be seriously affected by many factors, including:

- interest rate fluctuations and lack of availability of financing;
- changes in global, national, regional or local economic, demographic or capital market conditions;
- acts of war or terrorism;
- bank liquidity;
- increases in borrowing rates;
- changes in environmental and zoning laws;
- overbuilding and increased competition for properties targeted by our investment strategy;
- future adverse national real estate trends, including increasing vacancy rates, declining rental rates and general deterioration of market conditions;
- changes in supply and demand fundamentals;
- increases in property taxes;
- casualty or condemnation losses;
- bankruptcy, financial difficulty or lease default of a major tenant;
- regulatory limitations on rent;
- increased mortgage defaults and the availability of mortgage funds which may render the sale or refinancing of properties difficult or impracticable;
- changes in laws, regulations and fiscal policies, including increases in property taxes and limitations on rental rates; and
- wars, natural disasters, epidemics or pandemics, severe weather patterns, terrorist attacks and similar events.

All of these factors are beyond our control. Moreover, certain significant expenditures associated with real estate (such as real estate taxes, maintenance costs and, where applicable, mortgage payments) have no relationship with, and thus do not diminish in proportion to, a reduction in income from the property. Any negative changes in these factors could impair our ability to meet our obligations and make distributions to stockholders, and could adversely impact our ability to effectively achieve our investment objectives and reduce the overall returns on our investments.

Our success is dependent on general market and economic conditions.

Our activities and investments could be materially adversely affected by the instability in the U.S. or global financial markets, or changes in market, economic, political or regulatory conditions, such as interest rates, availability of credit, credit defaults, inflation rates, economic uncertainty, changes in laws (including laws relating to taxation of our investments), trade barriers and currency exchange controls, and national and international political, environmental and socioeconomic circumstances (including wars, terrorist acts or security operations) in respect of the countries in which we invest, as well as by numerous other factors outside the

control of the Adviser or its affiliates. These factors may affect the level and volatility of real estate and securities prices and the liquidity of our investments, which could impair our profitability or result in losses. In addition, general fluctuations in the market prices of securities and interest rates may affect our investment opportunities and the value of our investments. These factors are outside of our control and the control of the Adviser and its affiliates.

Brookfield's financial condition may be adversely affected by a significant economic downturn and it may be subject to legal, regulatory, reputational and other unforeseen risks that could have a material adverse effect on Brookfield's business and operations (including the Adviser), which thereby could impact us. Moreover, a recession, slowdown or sustained downturn in the U.S. or global economy (or any particular segment thereof) or weakening of credit markets will adversely affect the value of our assets and our profitability, impede the ability of our assets to perform under or refinance their existing obligations, and impair our ability to effectively deploy our capital or effectively exit or realize upon investments on favorable terms. Any of the foregoing events could result in substantial or total losses to us in respect of certain investments, which losses will likely be exacerbated by the presence of leverage in our capital structure or a particular investment's capital structure.

For example, as a result of the 2008 financial crisis, the availability of debt financing secured by commercial real estate had been significantly restricted as a result of tightened lending standards for a prolonged period. As a result of the uncertainties in the credit market, real estate investors were unable to obtain debt financing on attractive terms, which adversely affected investment returns on acquisitions or their ability to make acquisitions or tenant improvements. Any future financial market disruptions (including financial market disruptions related to COVID-19) may force us to use a greater proportion of our offering proceeds to finance our acquisitions and fund tenant improvements, reducing the cash available to make distributions and satisfy repurchase requests and reducing the number of acquisitions we would otherwise make.

In addition, economic problems in a single country are increasingly affecting other markets and economies. A continuation of this trend could adversely affect global economic conditions and world markets and, in turn, could adversely affect our performance. The economies of particular individual emerging markets countries may differ favorably or unfavorably from one another in such respects as growth of gross domestic product, rate of inflation, currency depreciation, capital reinvestment, resource self-sufficiency and balance of payments position. Governments of many emerging markets countries have exercised and continue to exercise substantial influence over many aspects of the private sector.

Certain countries have been susceptible to epidemics, such as severe acute respiratory syndrome, avian flu, H1N1/09 flu and, currently, novel coronavirus, or COVID-19. The epidemic or pandemic outbreak of an infectious disease in a country or region of the world or globally, together with any resulting restrictions on travel, transportation or production of goods or quarantines imposed, have had a negative impact on the national, regional or global economy and business activity in the United States. Recently, the outbreak of the novel coronavirus in many countries continues to adversely impact global commercial activity around the world and has contributed to significant volatility in financial markets. The global impact of the outbreak has been rapidly evolving, and as cases of the virus continue to be identified, many countries have continued quarantines and restrictions on travel. Such actions have created disruption in global supply chains and customer activity, and adversely impact a number of industries, including, without limitation, transportation, hospitality and entertainment. The outbreak could have a continued adverse effect on economic and market conditions for a sustained period of time and have triggered a period of global economic slowdown. The rapid development and fluidity of these situations precludes any prediction as to the ultimate adverse impact of the novel coronavirus. Nevertheless, the novel coronavirus presents material uncertainty and risk with respect to our tenants and our performance and financial results.

While several countries, as well as certain states in the United States, have relaxed the public health restrictions with a view to partially or fully reopen their economies, recurring COVID-19 outbreaks have led to the re-introduction of such restrictions in certain states in the United States and globally and could continue to lead to

the re-introduction of such restrictions elsewhere. Additionally, in December 2020, the U.S. Food and Drug Administration authorized certain vaccines for emergency use. However, it remains unclear how quickly the vaccines will be distributed globally or when “herd immunity” will be achieved and the restrictions that were imposed to slow the spread of the virus will be lifted entirely. As a result, people may not participate in the economy at pre-pandemic levels for a prolonged period of time. Even after the COVID-19 pandemic subsides, the global economy is likely to continue to experience the lingering effects of the economic impact caused by COVID-19 containment measures, potentially including a prolonged recessionary environment in the United States.

We may be adversely affected by the foregoing events, or by similar or other events in the future. In the longer term, there may be significant new regulatory actions and other events that could limit our activities and investment opportunities or change the functioning of the capital markets, and there is the possibility of a severe worldwide economic downturn. Consequently, we may not be capable of, or successful at, preserving the value of our assets, generating positive investment returns or effectively managing risks.

Further disruption and deterioration of the global debt markets (particularly the U.S. debt markets) or a significant rise in market perception of counterparty default risk would be likely to affect the value of our investments and significantly reduce investor demand for, and liquidity of, all securities. Brookfield itself could also be affected by difficult conditions in the capital markets and any overall weakening of the financial services industry. Similarly, Brookfield’s portfolio companies historically have regularly utilized the corporate debt markets in order to obtain financing for their operations. Ongoing disruptions in the global credit markets may affect issuers’ ability to pay debts and obligations on a timely basis. If defaults occur, we could lose both invested capital in, and anticipated profits from, any affected investments.

Recent developments in global financial markets have illustrated that the current environment is one of uncertainty for financial services companies. The existence of such events has had, and the continuation or worsening of any such events, or other events, may have or continue to have, a material adverse effect on the availability of credit to businesses generally and may lead to further overall weakening of the U.S. and global economies. Any resulting economic downturn could adversely affect the financial resources of our investments (in particular those investments that provide credit to third parties or that otherwise participate in the credit markets), which in turn may adversely affect or restrict our ability to sell or liquidate investments at favorable times or at favorable prices or which otherwise may have an adverse impact on our business and operations, restrict our investment activities or impede our ability to effectively achieve our investment objectives. In addition, new regulations may be issued in response to economic or political developments that could limit our activities and investment opportunities or change the functioning of the capital markets.

Inflation may adversely affect our financial condition and results of operations.

An increase in inflation could have an adverse impact on our floating rate mortgages, credit facility and general and administrative expenses, as these costs could increase at a rate higher than our rental and other revenue. Inflation could also have an adverse effect on consumer spending, which could impact our tenants’ revenues and, in turn, our percentage rents, where applicable. In addition, leases of long-term duration or which include renewal options that specify a maximum rate increase may result in below-market lease rates over time if we do not accurately estimate inflation or market lease rates. Provisions of our leases designed to mitigate the risk of inflation and unexpected increases in market lease rates, such as periodic rental increases, may not adequately protect us from the impact of inflation or unexpected increases in market lease rates. If we are subject to below-market lease rates on a significant number of our properties pursuant to long-term leases and our operating and other expenses are increasing faster than anticipated, our business, financial condition, results of operations, cash flows or our ability to satisfy our debt service obligations or to pay distributions on our common stock could be materially adversely affected.

The continuing spread of the novel coronavirus, which causes the viral disease known as COVID-19, may adversely affect our operations.

The global outbreak of a new strain of coronavirus known as COVID-19 has been declared a pandemic. This outbreak continues to adversely impact global commercial activity and has contributed to significant uncertainty and volatility in financial markets. The global impact of the outbreak has been rapidly evolving, and as cases of the virus have continued to be identified in additional countries, many countries have reacted by instituting quarantines, shelter in place orders, restrictions on travel, and limiting operations of non-essential businesses in an effort to flatten the infection curve and relieve stress on local healthcare systems. Among other effects, these actions are creating a disruption in global supply chains, a reduction in purchases by consumers, significantly increased unemployment, a demand shock in oil prices and adversely impacting a number of industries directly, such as transportation, hospitality and entertainment as well as economic stimulus and other government intervention. The outbreak is expected to have a continued adverse impact on economic and market conditions and to trigger a period of global economic slowdown with no known duration. The rapid development and fluidity of this situation is without precedent in modern history and the ultimate adverse impact of the novel coronavirus at this time is unknown. Nevertheless, the novel coronavirus presents material uncertainty and risk with respect to our company's performance and financial results, such as the potential negative impact to occupancy, results of operations or market values of our properties, increased costs of operations, increased risk of defaults in its portfolio of real estate debt investments, decreased availability of financing arrangements, changes in law or regulation, and uncertainty regarding government and regulatory policy. We are unable to estimate the impact the novel coronavirus will have on its financial results at this time.

The impacts of COVID-19 may reduce occupancy, increase the cost of operation or result in limited operations or necessitate the closure of our properties. In particular, our multifamily properties may be impacted by increasing unemployment and lost wages resulting from the pandemic. Our office properties may be impacted by tenant bankruptcies. Volatility in the real estate and broader securities markets may also impact the value of our real estate debt investments and the impacts of COVID-19 on operations of real estate generally could impact the ability of borrowers of real estate debt to meet their payment obligations. In addition, quarantines, temporary closures of businesses, states of emergencies and other measures taken to curb the spread of the coronavirus may negatively impact the ability of the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, our other service providers or our properties to operate effectively, which may also adversely affect our operating results. The economic downturn resulting from COVID-19 could negatively impact our investments and operations, as well as our ability to make distributions to stockholders.

Although the U.S. Food and Drug Administration has approved certain therapies and vaccines for emergency use and distribution to certain groups of individuals, (i) the initial rollout of vaccine distribution has encountered significant delays, and (ii) there remain uncertainties as to the amount of vaccine available for distribution and the overall efficacy of the vaccines once widely administered, especially as new strains of COVID-19 have been discovered, and the level of resistance these new strains have to the existing vaccines, if any, remains unknown. Until such therapies and vaccines are widely available and effective, the pandemic and public and private responses to the pandemic may lead to deterioration of economic conditions, an economic downturn or a recession at a global scale, which could materially affect our or our tenants' performance, financial condition, results of operations, and cash flows. The extent to which the COVID-19 pandemic may further impact us will depend on future developments, which are highly uncertain and cannot be predicted with confidence, including the duration of the outbreak, new information that may emerge concerning the severity of COVID-19 and the actions taken to contain the coronavirus or treat its impact, and the availability of effective therapies or vaccines, among others.

Changes in laws or regulations governing our operations, changes in the interpretation thereof or newly enacted laws or regulations and any failure by us to comply with these laws or regulations, could require changes to certain of our business practices, negatively impact our operations, cash flow or financial condition, impose additional costs on us or otherwise adversely affect our business.

Certain of our investments may result in reporting and compliance obligations under the applicable regulations of the various jurisdictions in which we make investments. To the extent that we or our investments are or may become subject to regulation by various agencies in the United States, the European Union (“E.U.”) and other jurisdictions, the costs of compliance will be borne by us. In addition, our investments are or may become subject to regulation by various governmental agencies within or outside the United States. Any change in the laws or regulations governing our operations, changes in their interpretation, or newly enacted laws or regulations and any failure by us to comply with these laws or regulations, could require changes to certain of our business practices, negatively impact our operations, cash flow or financial condition, impose additional costs on us or otherwise adversely affect our business. We cannot predict whether new legislation or regulation will be enacted by legislative bodies or governmental agencies, nor can we predict what effect such legislation or regulation might have. There can be no assurance that new legislation or regulation, including changes to existing laws and regulations, will not have a material negative impact on our investment performance.

Moreover, the SEC and various other U.S. federal, state and local agencies may conduct examinations and inquiries into, and bring enforcement and other proceedings against us, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, Brookfield or any of their respective affiliates. We, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, Brookfield and any of their respective affiliates may receive requests for information or subpoenas from the SEC and other state, federal and non-U.S. regulators from time to time in connection with such inquiries and proceedings and otherwise in the ordinary course of business. These requests may relate to a broad range of matters, including specific practices of the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser or Brookfield, the securities in which the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser invests on behalf of its clients or industry-wide practices. The costs of any such increased reporting, registration and compliance requirements may be borne by us and may furthermore place us at a competitive disadvantage to the extent that the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, Brookfield or any of their respective affiliates are required to disclose sensitive business information.

Financial regulatory changes in the United States could adversely affect our business.

The financial services industry continues to be the subject of heightened regulatory scrutiny in the United States. There has been active debate over the appropriate extent of regulation and oversight of private investment funds and their managers. We may be adversely affected as a result of new or revised regulations imposed by the SEC or other U.S. governmental regulatory authorities or self-regulatory organizations that supervise the financial markets. We also may be adversely affected by changes in the interpretation or enforcement of existing laws and regulations by these governmental authorities and self-regulatory organizations. Further, new regulations or interpretations of existing laws may result in enhanced disclosure obligations, including with respect to climate change or environmental, social and governance factors, which could negatively affect us and materially increase our regulatory burden. Increased regulations generally increase our costs, and we could continue to experience higher costs if new laws require us to spend more time or buy new technology to comply effectively.

Any changes in the regulatory framework applicable to our business, including the changes described above, may impose additional compliance and other costs, increase regulatory investigations of the investment activities of our funds, require the attention of our senior management, affect the manner in which we conduct our business and adversely affect our profitability. The full extent of the impact on us of any new laws, regulations or initiatives that may be proposed, including by the new U.S. Presidential administration, is impossible to determine.

We may be subject to foreign currency risk and our risk management activities may adversely affect the performance of our operations.

While the majority of our portfolio will be concentrated in the United States, we may selectively invest in large global cities where Brookfield has comprehensive capabilities, such as Toronto, London, Sydney and Seoul. As a result, some of our assets and operations may be in countries where the U.S. dollar is not the functional currency. These operations pay distributions in currencies other than the U.S. dollar which we must convert to U.S. dollars prior to making distributions on our units. A significant depreciation in the value of such foreign currencies may have a material adverse effect on our business, financial condition and results of operations.

When managing our exposure to such market risks, we may use forward contracts, options, swaps, caps, collars and floors or pursue other strategies or use other forms of derivative instruments. The success of any hedging or other derivative transactions that we enter into generally will depend on our ability to structure contracts that appropriately offset our risk position. As a result, while we may enter into such transactions in order to reduce our exposure to market risks, unanticipated market changes may result in poorer overall investment performance than if the transaction had not been executed. Such transactions may also limit the opportunity for gain if the value of a hedged position increases.

Political instability and unfamiliar cultural factors could adversely impact the value of our investments.

We are subject to geopolitical uncertainties in all jurisdictions in which we operate, including the United States. We also make investments outside of the United States, which may expose us to additional risks not typically associated with investing in United States. We may not properly adjust to the local culture and business practices in such markets, and there is the prospect that we may partner with local persons who might not comply with our culture and ethical business practices; either scenario could result in the failure of our initiatives in new markets and lead to financial losses for us and our operating entities. There are risks of political instability in several of our major markets and in other parts of the world in which we conduct business, including, for example, the Korean Peninsula, from factors such as political conflict, income inequality, refugee migration, terrorism, the potential break-up of political or economic unions (or the departure of a union member) and political corruption; the materialization of one or more of these risks could negatively affect our financial performance.

Unforeseen political events in markets where we own and operate assets and may look to for further growth of our businesses, such as the United States, European and Asian markets, may create economic uncertainty that has a negative impact on our financial performance. Such uncertainty could cause disruptions to our businesses, including affecting the business of or our relationships with our tenants or service providers, as well as altering the relationship among tariffs and currencies, including the value of the British pound and the Euro relative to the U.S. dollar. Disruptions and uncertainties could adversely affect our financial condition, operating results and cash flows. In addition, political outcomes in the markets in which we operate may also result in legal uncertainty and potentially divergent national laws and regulations, which can contribute to general economic uncertainty. Economic uncertainty impacting us and our investments could be exacerbated by near-term political events, including those in the United States, Brazil, Europe, Asia and elsewhere.

We face risks relating to the jurisdictions of our operations.

Our operations are subject to significant political, economic and financial risks, which vary by jurisdiction, and may include:

- changes in government policies or personnel;
- restrictions on currency transfer or convertibility;
- changes in labor relations;
- less developed or efficient financial markets than in North America;

- fluctuations in foreign exchange rates;
- the absence of uniform accounting, auditing and financial reporting standards, practices and disclosure requirements;
- less government supervision and regulation;
- a less developed legal or regulatory environment;
- heightened exposure to corruption risk;
- political hostility to investments by foreign investors; and
- difficulty in enforcing contractual obligations and expropriation or confiscation of assets.

Our portfolio may be concentrated in a limited number of industries, geographies or investments.

Our portfolio may be heavily concentrated at any time in only a limited number of industries, geographies or investments, and, as a consequence, our aggregate return may be substantially affected by the unfavorable performance of even a single investment. To the extent the Adviser concentrates our investments in a particular type of asset or geography, our portfolio may become more susceptible to fluctuations in value resulting from adverse economic or business conditions affecting that particular type of asset or geography, as well as the negative consequences of a single corporate, economic, political or regulatory event. For investments that we intend to finance (directly or indirectly), there is a risk that such financing may not be completed, which could result in us holding a larger percentage of our assets in a single investment and asset type than desired. Investors have no assurance as to the degree of diversification in our investments, either by geographic region or asset type.

We may change our investment and operational policies without stockholder consent.

Except for changes to the investment restrictions contained in our charter, which require stockholder consent to amend, we may change our investment and operational policies, including our policies with respect to investments, operations, indebtedness, capitalization and distributions, at any time without the consent of our stockholders, which could result in our making investments that are different from, and possibly riskier or more highly leveraged than, the types of investments described in this prospectus. Our board of directors also approved very broad investment guidelines with which we must comply, but these guidelines provide the Adviser with broad discretion and can be changed by our board of directors. A change in our investment strategy may, among other things, increase our exposure to real estate market fluctuations, default risk and interest rate risk, all of which could materially affect our results of operations and financial condition.

Real estate valuation is inherently subjective and uncertain.

The valuation of real estate and therefore the valuation of any underlying security relating to loans made by us is inherently subjective due to, among other factors, the individual nature of each property, its location, the expected future rental revenues from that particular property and the valuation methodology adopted. In addition, where we invest in construction loans, initial valuations will assume completion of the project. As a result, the valuations of the real estate assets against which we will make or acquire loans are subject to a large degree of uncertainty and are made on the basis of assumptions and methodologies that may not prove to be accurate, particularly in periods of volatility, low transaction flow or restricted debt availability in the commercial or residential real estate markets.

Projections are inherently subject to uncertainty and factors beyond the control of the Adviser.

We may rely upon projections developed by the Adviser or a third party concerning an investment's future performance and cash flow, including when deciding that the possibility of actual adversity in connection with an

investment in a different part of a capital structure is remote. Projections are inherently subject to uncertainty and factors beyond the control of the Adviser. In all cases, projections are only estimates of future results that are based upon assumptions made at the time that the projections are developed. Different assumptions may produce different results. The inaccuracy of certain assumptions, the failure to satisfy certain financial requirements and the occurrence of other unforeseen events could impair the ability of a property, real estate asset or portfolio company to realize projected values and cash flow and could trigger the need for us to remain passive in the event of a restructuring. In addition, prospective investors should note that projected performance is not indicative of future results and there can be no assurance that the projected results or expected returns will be achieved or that we will be able to effectively implement our investment objectives.

In our due diligence review of potential investments, we may rely on third-party consultants and advisors and representations made by sellers of potential portfolio properties, and we may not identify all relevant facts that may be necessary or helpful in evaluating potential investments.

Before making investments, due diligence will typically be conducted in a manner that we deem reasonable and appropriate based on the facts and circumstances applicable to each potential investment. Due diligence may entail evaluation of important and complex business, financial, tax, accounting, environmental, social governance, real property and legal issues. Outside consultants, legal advisors, accountants, investment banks and other third parties, including affiliates of the Adviser or Brookfield, may be involved in the due diligence process to varying degrees depending on the type of investment, the costs of which will be borne by us. Such involvement of third-party advisors or consultants may present a number of risks primarily relating to the Adviser's reduced control of the functions that are outsourced. Further, where affiliates of Brookfield are utilized, if at all, the Adviser's management fee will not be offset for the fees paid or expenses reimbursed to such affiliates. In addition, if the Adviser is unable to timely engage third-party providers, their ability to evaluate and make more complex investments could be adversely affected. In the due diligence process and making an assessment regarding a potential investment, the Adviser will rely on any available resources, including information provided by an underlying borrower and, in some circumstances, third-party investigations. The due diligence investigation carried out with respect to any investment opportunity may not reveal or highlight all relevant facts that may be necessary or helpful in evaluating such investment opportunity. Moreover, such an investigation will not necessarily result in the investment being successful. There can be no assurance that attempts to provide downside protection with respect to investments, including pursuant to risk management procedures described in this prospectus, will achieve their desired effect and potential investors should regard an investment in us as being speculative and having a high degree of risk. There can be no assurance that we will be able to detect or prevent irregular accounting, employee misconduct or other fraudulent practices of the obligor during the due diligence phase or during its efforts to monitor the investments on an ongoing basis or that any risk management procedures implemented by us will be adequate. In the event of fraud by any obligor of a loan originated or acquired by us or any of our subsidiaries, we may suffer a partial or total loss of its loan made to such obligor. An additional concern is the possibility of material misrepresentation or omission on the part of such obligor. Such inaccuracy or incompleteness may adversely affect the value of the investments. We will rely upon the accuracy and completeness of representations made by such obligor in the due diligence process to the extent reasonable when it makes investments, but cannot guarantee such accuracy or completeness.

Our results of operations may be adversely affected as a result of any investment analyses and decisions that the Adviser makes on an expedited basis.

Investment analyses and decisions by the Adviser may frequently be required to be undertaken on an expedited basis to take advantage of investment opportunities. In such cases, the information available to the Adviser at the time of making an investment decision may be limited, and the Adviser may not have access to detailed information regarding the underlying real estate-related asset, such as physical and structural condition and characteristics, environmental matters, zoning regulations, or other local conditions affecting the underlying real estate-related asset. Therefore, no assurance can be given that the Adviser will have knowledge of all circumstances that may adversely affect an investment, and we may make investments which we would not have

made if more extensive due diligence had been undertaken. In addition, the Adviser expects to rely upon certain independent consultants in connection with its evaluation of proposed investments. No assurance can be given as to the accuracy or completeness of the information provided by such independent consultants, and we may incur liability as a result of such consultants' actions.

Difficulty in redeploying the proceeds from our disposed or repaid investments may cause our financial performance and returns to investors to suffer.

In light of the need to be able to deploy capital quickly to capitalize on potential investment opportunities or to establish reserves for anticipated debts, liabilities or obligations, including liquidity needs, cash may be held by us in money market investments pending deployment into other investments, the amount of which may at times be significant. Such cash may be held in an account for the benefit of our stockholders that may be invested in money market investments or other similar temporary investments pending deployment into other investments. While the duration of any such holding period is expected to be relatively short, in the event the Adviser is unable to find suitable investments, such cash positions (including money market investments) may be held for longer periods, which would be dilutive to overall investment returns. It is not anticipated that the temporary investment of such cash into money market investments will generate significant interest, and such low interest payments on the temporarily invested cash may adversely affect our overall investment returns.

Competition in acquiring properties may reduce our profitability and results of operations.

The activity of identifying, completing and realizing attractive real estate and real estate-related investments is highly competitive and involves a high degree of uncertainty and risk. We face competition for investments from other real estate investment vehicles, as well as individuals and companies, publicly-traded REITs, financial institutions (such as mortgage banks and pension funds), hedge funds and investment funds affiliated with other financial sponsors or institutional real estate investors, private equity and debt investors, and credit vehicles, some of which are likely a source of reasonable alternatives under Regulation Best Interest. Further, over the past several years, many real estate funds and publicly traded REITs have been formed (and many such existing funds have grown in size) for the purpose of investing in real estate assets and real estate debt. In recent years, hedge funds and other participants have also become increasingly active in the private mezzanine market. Other funds may have investment objectives that overlap with us, which may create competition for investment opportunities. Some competitors may have a lower cost of funds and access to funding sources that are not available to us, and may have higher risk tolerances or different risk assessments, which could allow them to consider a wider variety of investments and establish more relationships. The competitive pressures could impair our business, financial condition and results of operations. As a result of this competition, we may not be able to take advantage of attractive investment opportunities. Despite the difficulties faced by many financial sponsors and private investment firms with respect to raising capital for alternative asset management programs, real estate remains an attractive sector and firms that have successful track records in exploiting opportunities within that space maintain and continue to raise extraordinary amounts of capital, which further increases the competition for attractively priced real estate assets. There can be no assurance that the Adviser will be able to locate, complete and exit investments which satisfy our objectives, or realize upon their values. These risks may be exaggerated as a result of the investment allocation policy adopted by Brookfield.

Furthermore, disruptions and dislocations in the credit markets could have a material impact on the cost and availability of debt to finance real estate acquisitions. The lack of available debt on reasonable terms or at all could result in a further reduction of suitable investment opportunities and create a competitive advantage for other entities that have greater financial resources than we do. In addition, over the past several years, a number of real estate funds and publicly traded and non-listed REITs have been formed and others have been consolidated (and many such existing funds have grown in size) for the purpose of investing in real estate or real estate-related assets. Additional real estate funds, vehicles and REITs with similar investment objectives may be formed in the future by other unrelated parties and further consolidations may occur (resulting in larger funds and vehicles). Also in recent years, hedge funds and other participants have become increasingly active in the private

mezzanine market. It is expected that competition for appropriate investment opportunities would reduce the number of investment opportunities available to us and adversely affecting the terms, including price, upon which investments can be made. This competition may cause us to acquire properties and other investments at higher prices or by using less-than-ideal capital structures, and in such case our returns will be lower and the value of our assets may not appreciate or may decrease significantly below the amount we paid for such assets. If such events occur, our results of operations may be adversely impacted.

We face risks associated with property acquisitions.

We intend to acquire properties and portfolios of properties, including large portfolios that could result in changes to our capital structure. Our acquisition activities and their success are subject to the following risks:

- we may be unable to complete an acquisition after making a non-refundable deposit and incurring certain other acquisition-related costs;
- we may be unable to obtain financing for acquisitions on commercially reasonable terms or at all;
- acquired properties may fail to perform as expected;
- acquired properties may be located in new markets in which we may face risks associated with a lack of market knowledge or understanding of the local economy, lack of business relationships in the area and unfamiliarity with local governmental and permitting procedures; and
- we may be unable to quickly and efficiently integrate new acquisitions, particularly acquisitions of portfolios of properties, into our existing operations.

In addition, we may acquire assets that require some amount of capital investment in order to be repositioned. These investments are generally subject to higher risk of loss than investments in stabilized real estate and there is no guarantee that any repositioning will be successful, or that the actual costs will not be greater than our estimates.

We have made, and may continue to make, joint venture investments with both third parties and Other Brookfield Accounts. Joint venture investments could be adversely affected by our lack of sole decision-making authority, our reliance on the financial condition of our joint venture partners and disputes between us and our joint venture partners.

We have made joint venture investments with Other Brookfield Accounts and third parties, and may, subject to the requirements in our charter, continue to co-invest with Other Brookfield Accounts or third parties through funds, joint ventures or other entities. Under our charter, we may invest in joint ventures with Brookfield or its affiliates, including the Adviser, only if a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction approve such investment as being fair and reasonable to us and on substantially the same terms and conditions as, or more favorable than, those received by other joint venturers.

Joint venture investments may involve risks not present in investments where a third party is not involved, including the possibility that a co-venturer or partner may at any time have other business interests and investments other than the joint venture with us, may have economic or business goals different from ours, and may be in a position to take actions contrary to our policies or objectives. Joint venture partners might become bankrupt or fail to fund their required capital contributions. Consequently, actions by or disputes with joint venture partners might result in subjecting properties owned by the joint venture to additional risk. In addition, we may be liable for actions of its co-venturers or partners. Our ability to exercise control or significant influence over management in these cooperative efforts will depend upon the nature of the joint venture arrangement. Such investments may have the potential risk of impasses on decisions, such as a sale, because neither we nor the joint venture partner has full control over the joint venture. Disputes between us and joint venture partners may result

in litigation or arbitration that would increase our expenses and prevent our officers and directors from focusing their time and effort on our business. In addition, such arrangements are likely to involve restrictions on the resale of our interest in the joint venture.

Some additional risks and conflicts related to our joint venture investments (including joint venture investments with Brookfield affiliates) include:

- the joint venture partner could have economic or other interests that are inconsistent with or different from our interests, including interests relating to the financing, management, operation, leasing or sale of the assets purchased by such joint venture;
- tax, Investment Company Act and other regulatory requirements applicable to the joint venture partner could cause it to want to take actions contrary to our interests;
- the joint venture partner could have joint control or joint governance of the joint venture even in cases where its economic stake in the joint venture is significantly less than ours;
- under the joint venture arrangement, it is possible that neither we nor the joint venture partner will be in a position to unilaterally control the joint venture, and deadlocks may occur. Such deadlocks could adversely impact the operations and profitability of the joint venture, including as a result of the inability of the joint venture to act quickly in connection with a potential acquisition or disposition. In addition, depending on the governance structure of such joint venture partner, decisions of such vehicle may be subject to approval by individuals who are independent of Brookfield;
- under the joint venture arrangement, we and the joint venture partner may have a buy or sell right and, as a result of an impasse that triggers the exercise of such right, we could be forced to sell our investment in the joint venture, or buy the joint venture partner's share of the joint venture at a time when it would not otherwise be in our best interest to do so;
- our participation in investments in which a joint venture partner participates will be less than what our participation would have been had such other vehicle not participated, and because there may be no limit on the amount of capital that such joint venture partner can raise, the degree of our participation in such investments may decrease over time;
- under the joint venture arrangement, we and the joint venture partner could each have preemptive rights in respect of future issuances by the joint venture, which could limit a joint venture's ability to attract new third-party capital;
- under the joint venture arrangement, we and the joint venture partner could be subject to lock-ups, which could prevent us from disposing of our interests in the joint venture at a time it determines it would be advantageous to exit; and
- the joint venture partner could have a right of first offer, tag-along rights, drag-along rights, consent rights or other similar rights in respect of any transfers of the ownership interests in the joint venture to third parties, which could have the effect of making such transfers more complicated or limiting or delaying us from selling our interest in the applicable investment.

Furthermore, we may have conflicting fiduciary obligations if we acquire properties with our affiliates or other related entities. As a result, in any such transaction, we may not have the benefit of arm's-length negotiations of the type normally conducted between unrelated parties.

We may have difficulty selling our properties, which may limit our flexibility and ability to pay distributions.

Because real estate investments are relatively illiquid, it could be difficult for us to promptly sell one or more of our properties on favorable terms. This may limit our ability to change our portfolio quickly in response to adverse changes in the performance of any such property or economic or market trends. In addition, U.S. federal

tax laws that impose a 100% excise tax on gains from sales of dealer property by a REIT (generally, property held for sale, rather than investment) could limit our ability to sell properties and may affect our ability to sell properties without adversely affecting returns to our stockholders. These restrictions could adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

The sale and disposition of real properties carry certain litigation risks at the property level that may reduce our profitability.

The acquisition, ownership and disposition of real properties carry certain specific litigation risks. Litigation may be commenced with respect to a property acquired by us in relation to activities that took place prior to our acquisition of such property. In addition, at the time of disposition of an individual property, a potential buyer may claim that it should have been afforded the opportunity to purchase the asset or alternatively that such potential buyer should be awarded due diligence expenses incurred or statutory damages for misrepresentation relating to disclosure made, if such buyer is passed over in favor of another as part of our efforts to maximize sale proceeds. Similarly, successful buyers may later sue us under various damage theories, including those sounding in tort, for losses associated with latent defects or other problems not uncovered in due diligence.

Additionally, because the effectiveness of judicial systems in the countries in which we may invest varies, we may have difficulty in foreclosing or successfully pursuing claims in the courts of certain countries as compared to the United States. Further, to the extent we obtain a judgment but are required to seek its enforcement in the courts of one of the countries in which we invest, there can be no assurance that such courts will enforce such judgment. The laws of many nations lack the sophistication and consistency found in the United States with respect to foreclosure, bankruptcy, corporate reorganization and creditors' rights.

We rely on property managers to operate our properties and leasing agents to lease vacancies in our properties.

The Adviser and the Sub-Adviser hire property managers to manage our properties and leasing agents to lease vacancies in our properties. These property managers may be our affiliates or partners in joint ventures that we enter into. We may also use portfolio entities owned by us to provide these property management, leasing and similar services. The property managers have significant decision-making authority with respect to the management of our properties. We are particularly dependent on property managers of any hospitality and leisure properties we invest in. In cases where we use third party property managers, our ability to direct and control how our properties are managed on a day-to-day basis may be limited. Thus, the success of our business may depend in large part on the ability of our property managers to manage the day-to-day operations and the ability of our leasing agents to lease vacancies in our properties. In cases where we use one of our portfolio entities to provide property management services, we will directly incur the expenses of property management and the other costs and obligations associated with operating the portfolio entity, including the compensation of our portfolio entity employees. Any adversity experienced by, or problems in our relationship with, our property managers or leasing agents could adversely impact the operation and profitability of our properties.

We will depend on tenants for our revenue, and therefore our revenue will be dependent on the success and economic viability of our tenants. Our reliance on single or significant tenants in certain buildings may decrease our ability to lease vacated space.

We expect that rental income from real property will, directly or indirectly, constitute a significant portion of our income. Delays in collecting accounts receivable from tenants could adversely affect our cash flows and financial condition. In addition, the inability of a single major tenant or a number of smaller tenants to meet their rental obligations would adversely affect our income. Therefore, our financial success will be indirectly dependent on the success of the businesses operated by the tenants in our properties or in the properties securing loans we may own. The weakening of the financial condition of or the bankruptcy or insolvency of a significant tenant or a number of smaller tenants and vacancies caused by defaults of tenants or the expiration of leases may adversely affect our operations and our ability to pay distributions.

Generally, under U.S. bankruptcy law, a debtor tenant has 120 days to exercise the option of assuming or rejecting the obligations under any unexpired lease for nonresidential real property, which period may be extended once by the bankruptcy court for an additional 90 days. If the tenant assumes its lease, the tenant must cure all defaults under the lease and may be required to provide adequate assurance of its future performance under the lease. If the tenant rejects the lease, we will have a claim against the tenant's bankruptcy estate. Although rent owing for the period between filing for bankruptcy and rejection of the lease may be afforded administrative expense priority and paid in full, pre-bankruptcy arrears and amounts owing under the remaining term of the lease will be afforded general unsecured claim status (absent collateral securing the claim). Moreover, amounts owing under the remaining term of the lease will be capped. Other than equity and subordinated claims, general unsecured claims are the last claims paid in a bankruptcy and therefore funds may not be available to pay such claims in full.

Some of our properties may be leased to a single or significant tenant or tenants in a related industry and, accordingly, may be suited to the particular needs of such tenant or tenants and may be susceptible to risk if the business of such tenant or tenants is adversely affected. We may have difficulty replacing such a tenant or tenants and may not be able to lease the property on the same terms to a future tenant. In addition, the resale value of the property could be diminished because the market value of a particular property will depend principally upon the value of the leases of such property.

We may be unable to renew leases as leases expire.

We may not be able to lease properties that are vacant or become vacant because a tenant decides not to renew its lease or by the continued default of a tenant under its lease. In addition, certain of the properties we acquire may have some level of vacancy at the time of acquisition. Certain other properties may be specifically suited to the particular needs of a tenant and may become vacant after we acquire them. Even if a tenant renews its lease or we enter into a lease with a new tenant, the terms of the new lease may be less favorable than the terms of the old lease. In addition, the resale value of the property could be diminished because the market value may depend principally upon the value of the property's leases. If we are unable to promptly renew or enter into new leases, or if the rental rates are lower than expected, our results of operations and financial condition will be adversely affected. For example, following the termination or expiration of a tenant's lease there may be a period of time before we will begin receiving rental payments under a replacement lease. During that period, we will continue to bear fixed expenses such as interest, real estate taxes, maintenance, security, repairs and other operating expenses. In addition, declining economic conditions may impair our ability to attract replacement tenants and achieve rental rates equal to or greater than the rents paid under previous leases. Increased competition for tenants may require us to make capital improvements to properties which would not have otherwise been planned. Any unbudgeted capital improvements that we undertake may divert cash that would otherwise be available for distributions or for satisfying repurchase requests. Ultimately, to the extent that we are unable to renew leases or re-let space as leases expire, decreased cash flow from tenants will result, which could adversely impact our operating results.

We may be required to expend funds to correct defects or to make improvements before a tenant can be found for a property at an attractive lease rate or an investment in a property can be sold. No assurance can be given that we will have funds available to correct those defects or to make those improvements. In acquiring a property, we may agree to lock-out provisions that materially restrict us from selling that property for a period of time or impose other restrictions, such as a limitation on the amount of debt that can be placed on that property. These factors and others that could impede our ability to respond to adverse changes in the performance of our properties could significantly affect our financial condition and operating results.

Leases with retail properties' tenants may restrict us from re-leasing space.

Most leases with retail tenants contain provisions giving the particular tenant the exclusive right to sell particular types of merchandise or provide specific types of services within the particular retail center. These provisions may limit the number and types of prospective tenants interested in leasing space in a particular retail property.

Our properties will face significant competition.

We may face significant competition from owners, operators and developers of properties. Substantially all of our properties will face competition from similar properties in the same market. This competition may affect our ability to attract and retain tenants and may reduce the rents we are able to charge. These competing properties may have vacancy rates higher than our properties, which may result in their owners being willing to lease available space at lower prices than the space in our properties. If one of our properties were to lose an anchor tenant, this could impact the leases of other tenants, who may be able to modify or terminate their leases as a result.

Our properties may be leased at below-market rates under long-term leases.

We may seek to negotiate longer-term leases to reduce the cash flow volatility associated with lease rollovers, provided that contractual rent increases are included. In addition, where appropriate, we will seek leases that provide for operating expenses, or expense increases, to be paid by the tenants. These leases may allow tenants to renew the lease with pre-defined rate increases. If we do not accurately judge the potential for increases in market rental rates, we may set the rental rates of these long-term leases at levels such that even after contractual rental increases, the resulting rental rates are less than then-current market rental rates. Further, we may be unable to terminate those leases or adjust the rent to then-prevailing market rates. As a result, our income and distributions to our stockholders could be lower than if we did not enter into long-term leases.

We may experience material losses or damage related to our properties and such losses may not be covered by insurance.

We may experience losses related to our properties arising from natural disasters, such as extreme weather events, climate change, earthquakes or floods, and acts of God, vandalism or other crime, faulty construction or accidents, fire, outbreaks of an infectious disease, pandemic or any other serious public health concern, war, acts of terrorism or other catastrophes. We plan to carry insurance covering our properties under policies the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, deem appropriate. The Adviser and the Sub-Adviser will select policy specifications and insured limits that it believes to be appropriate and adequate given the relative risk of loss, the cost of the coverage and industry practice. Insurance policies on our properties may include some coverage for losses that are generally catastrophic in nature, such as losses due to terrorism, earthquakes, typhoons and floods, though certain losses of a catastrophic nature may be uninsurable or insurable at such high rates that to maintain such coverage would cause an adverse impact to our profitability. Moreover, we cannot assure you that any insurance coverage we carry will be adequate to cover all losses and some of our policies will be insured subject to limitations involving large deductibles or co-payments and policy limits that may not be sufficient to cover losses. In general, losses related to terrorism are becoming harder and more expensive to insure against. Some insurers are excluding terrorism coverage from their all-risk policies. In some cases, the insurers are offering significantly limited coverage against terrorist acts for additional premiums, which can greatly increase the total costs of casualty insurance for a property. As a result, not all investments may be insured against terrorism. A similar dynamic has been unfolding with respect to certain weather and fire events, with insurers excluding certain investments that have high risk of weather, earthquake or fire events. As the effects of climate change increase, we expect the frequency and impact of weather and climate related events and conditions could increase as well. If we or one or more of our tenants experience a loss that is uninsured or that exceeds policy limits, we could lose the capital invested in the damaged properties as well as the anticipated future cash flows from those properties. In addition, if the damaged properties are subject to recourse indebtedness, we would continue to be liable for the indebtedness, even if these properties were irreparably damaged. Certain of these events, such as war or an outbreak of an infectious disease, could have a broader negative impact on the global or local economy, thereby affecting us, the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser.

We could become subject to liability for environmental violations, regardless of whether we caused such violations.

Our investments may be exposed to substantial risk of loss from environmental claims arising from underlying real estate-related assets with undisclosed or unknown environmental problems or as to which inadequate reserves had been established, as well as from occupational safety issues and concerns. For instance, we could become subject to liability in the form of fines or damages for noncompliance with environmental laws and regulations. These laws and regulations generally govern wastewater discharges, air emissions, the operation and removal of underground and above-ground storage tanks, the use, storage, treatment, transportation and disposal of solid hazardous materials, the remediation of contaminated property associated with the disposal of solid and hazardous materials and other health and safety-related concerns. Some of these laws and regulations may impose joint and several liability on tenants, owners or operators for the costs of investigation or remediation of contaminated properties, regardless of fault or the legality of the original disposal. Under various federal, state and local environmental laws, ordinances, and regulations, a current or former owner or operator of real property may be liable for the cost to remove or remediate asbestos or other hazardous or toxic substances, wastes, or petroleum products on, under, from, or in such property. Such laws often impose such liability without regard to whether the owner knew of, or was responsible for, the presence of such hazardous or toxic substances. These and related costs, including governmental fines and costs of injuries to persons and property, could be substantial, and substantially in excess of the value of the property, and liability under these laws may attach whether or not the owner or operator knew of, or was responsible for, the presence of such contamination. Even if more than one person may have been responsible for the contamination, each liable party may be held entirely responsible for all of the clean-up costs incurred. Further, even if we are indemnified by an obligor against losses and liabilities arising out of violations of environmental laws and regulations, there can be no assurance as to the financial ability of such obligor to satisfy such indemnities or our ability to achieve enforcement of such indemnities.

In addition, third parties may sue the owner or operator of a property for damages based on personal injury, natural resources, or property damage or for other costs, including investigation and clean-up costs, resulting from the environmental contamination. The presence of contamination on one of our properties, or the failure to properly remediate a contaminated property, could give rise to a lien in favor of the government for costs it may incur to address the contamination, or otherwise adversely affect our ability to sell or lease the property or borrow using the property as collateral. Noncompliance with environmental regulations may allow a governmental authority to order the owner/operator to cease operations at the property or to incur substantial costs and expenses to bring the property into compliance through the implementation of burdensome remediation or prophylactic measures. In addition, if contamination is discovered on our properties, environmental laws may impose restrictions on the manner in which the property may be used or businesses may be operated, and these restrictions may require substantial expenditures or prevent us from entering into leases with prospective tenants. There can be no assurance that environmental laws relating to real estate transactions will not be amended in ways that could adversely affect our investments, that future laws, ordinances or regulations will not impose any material environmental liability, or that the environmental condition of our properties will not be affected by the operations of tenants, the existing condition of the land or operations in the vicinity of such properties. There can also be no assurance that these laws, or changes in these laws, will not have a material adverse effect on our business, results of operations or financial condition.

Moreover, the presence of hazardous or toxic substances, or the failure to properly remediate contamination from such substances, may adversely affect the value of a property, which could have an adverse effect on our return from the related investment. In addition, a remediated property may attract a limited number of potential purchasers because of such property's history of contamination, which might also adversely affect the owner's ability to sell this property. A transfer of property may also not relieve from liability a person who owned the property at a time when hazardous or toxic substances were disposed of on, or released from, such property.

Furthermore, when compared to the United States, the historical lack or inadequacy of environmental regulation in certain other countries has led to widespread pollution of air, ground and water resources, and the legislative

framework for environmental liability in such countries has not been fully established or implemented. The extent of responsibility, if any, for the costs of abating environmental hazards may be unclear when we are considering an investment, either within or outside the United States.

Our costs associated with complying with the Americans with Disabilities Act of 1990 (the “ADA”) may affect cash available for distribution.

Any domestic properties we acquire will generally be subject to the ADA. Under the ADA, all places of public accommodation are required to comply with federal requirements related to access and use by disabled persons. The ADA has separate compliance requirements for “public accommodations” and “commercial facilities” that generally require that buildings and services be made accessible and available to people with disabilities. The ADA’s requirements could require removal of access barriers and could result in the imposition of injunctive relief, monetary penalties or, in some cases, an award of damages. We may not acquire properties that comply with the ADA or we may not be able to allocate the burden on the seller or other third-party, such as a tenant, to ensure compliance with the ADA in all cases.

The properties we acquire will be subject to property taxes that may increase in the future, which could adversely affect our cash flow.

Any properties we acquire will be subject to real and personal property taxes that may increase as property tax rates change and as the properties are assessed or reassessed by taxing authorities. Some of our leases may provide that the property taxes, or increases therein, are charged to the lessees as an expense related to the properties that they occupy. As the owner of the properties, however, we are ultimately responsible for payment of the taxes to the government. If property taxes increase, our tenants may be unable to make the required tax payments, ultimately requiring us to pay the taxes. In addition, we will generally be responsible for property taxes related to any vacant space. If we purchase residential properties, the leases for such properties typically will not allow us to pass through real estate taxes and other taxes to residents of such properties. Consequently, any tax increases may adversely affect our results of operations at such properties.

Certain of our investments may be in the form of ground leases, which provide limited rights to the underlying property.

We may invest in real estate properties that are subject to ground leases. As a lessee under a ground lease, we may be exposed to the possibility of losing the property upon termination, or an earlier breach by us, of the ground lease, which may adversely impact our investment performance. Furthermore, ground leases generally provide for certain provisions that limit the ability to sell certain properties subject to the lease. In order to assign or transfer rights and obligations under certain ground leases, we will generally need to obtain consent of the landlord of such property, which, in turn, could adversely impact the price realized from any such sale.

We will face risks in effecting operating improvements.

In some cases, the success of an investment will depend, in part, on our ability to restructure and effect improvements in the operations of a property. The activity of identifying and implementing restructuring programs and operating improvements at property entails a high degree of uncertainty. There can be no assurance that we will be able to successfully identify and implement such restructuring programs and improvements.

We may be adversely affected by trends in the office real estate industry.

Some businesses are rapidly evolving to make employee telecommuting, flexible work schedules, open workplaces and teleconferencing increasingly common. These practices enable businesses to reduce their space requirements. A continuation of the movement towards these practices could over time erode the overall demand for office space and, in turn, place downward pressure on occupancy, rental rates and property valuations, each of

which could have an adverse effect on our financial position, results of operations, cash flows and ability to make expected distributions to our stockholders. We may also be negatively impacted by competition from other short-term office or shared space leasing companies.

Our logistics tenants may be adversely affected by a decline in manufacturing activity in the United States.

Fluctuations in manufacturing activity in the United States may adversely affect our logistics tenants and therefore the demand for and profitability of our logistics properties. Trade agreements with foreign countries have given employers the option to utilize less expensive foreign manufacturing workers. Outsourcing manufacturing activities could reduce the demand for U.S. workers, thereby reducing the profitability of our logistics tenants and the demand for and profitability of our logistics properties.

Certain of our logistics properties may be special use or build-to-suit and may be difficult to sell or relet upon tenant defaults or lease terminations.

Certain of our logistics properties may include special use or build-to-suit properties. These types of properties are relatively illiquid compared to other types of real estate and financial assets and this illiquidity will limit our ability to quickly change our portfolio in response to changes in economic or other conditions. With such properties, if the current lease is terminated or not renewed, we may be required to renovate the property or to make rent concessions in order to lease the property to another tenant, finance the property or sell the property. In addition, in the event we are forced to sell the property, we may have difficulty selling it to a party other than the tenant or borrower due to the special purpose for which the property may have been designed. These and other limitations may affect our ability to sell or relet our logistics properties and adversely affect our results of operations at such properties.

We could be negatively impacted by the condition of Fannie Mae or Freddie Mac and by changes in government support for multifamily housing.

Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac are a major source of financing for multifamily real estate in the United States. We expect to utilize loan programs sponsored by these entities as a key source of capital to finance our growth and our operations. In September 2008, the U.S. government increased its control of Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac and placed both companies into a government conservatorship under the Federal Housing Finance Agency. In December 2009, the U.S. Treasury increased its financial support for these conservatorships. In February 2011, the Obama administration released its blueprint for winding down Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac and for reforming the system of housing finance. Since that time, members of Congress have introduced and Congressional committees have considered a substantial number of bills that include comprehensive or incremental approaches to winding down Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac or changing their purposes, businesses or operations. A decision by the U.S. government to eliminate or downscale Fannie Mae or Freddie Mac or to reduce government support for multifamily housing more generally may adversely affect interest rates, capital availability, development of multifamily communities and the value of multifamily assets and, as a result, may adversely affect our future growth and operations. Any potential reduction in loans, guarantees and credit-enhancement arrangements from Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac could jeopardize the effectiveness of the multifamily sector's derivative securities market, potentially causing breaches in loan covenants, and through reduced loan availability, impact the value of multifamily assets, which could impair the value of a significant portion of multifamily communities. Specifically, the potential for a decrease in liquidity made available to the multifamily sector by Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac could:

- make it more difficult for us to secure new takeout financing for any multifamily development projects we acquire;
- hinder our ability to refinance any completed multifamily assets;
- decrease the amount of available liquidity and credit that could be used to broaden our portfolio through the acquisition of multifamily assets; and
- require us to obtain other sources of debt capital with potentially different terms.

Short-term multifamily community leases associated with any multifamily residential properties we acquire may expose us to the effects of declining market rent and could adversely impact our ability to make cash distributions to you.

We expect that, to the extent that we invest in any multifamily residential properties, substantially all of our multifamily community leases will be on a short-term basis. Because these leases generally permit the residents to leave at the end of the lease term without penalty, our rental revenues may be impacted by declines in market rents more quickly than if our leases were for longer terms.

Increased levels of unemployment could adversely affect the occupancy and rental rates of any multifamily residential properties we acquire.

Increased levels of unemployment in multifamily markets could significantly decrease occupancy and rental rates. In times of increasing unemployment, multifamily occupancy and rental rates have historically been adversely affected by:

- oversupply or reduced demand for apartments;
- rental residents deciding to share rental units and therefore rent fewer units;
- potential residents moving back into family homes or delaying leaving family homes;
- a reduced demand for higher-rent units;
- a decline in household formation;
- persons enrolled in college delaying leaving college or choosing to proceed to or return to graduate school in the absence of available employment;
- rent control or rent stabilization laws, or other laws regulating housing, that could prevent us from raising rents sufficiently to offset increases in operating costs;
- the inability or unwillingness of residents to pay rent increases; and
- increased collection losses.

These factors generally have contributed to lower rental rates. To the extent that we invest in any multifamily residential properties, our results of operations, financial condition and ability to make distributions to you may be adversely affected if these factors do not improve or worsen.

If any credit market disruptions or economic slowdowns occur, any investments in multifamily residential properties may face increased competition from single-family homes and condominiums for rent, which could limit our ability to retain residents, lease apartment units or increase or maintain rents.

Any multifamily communities in which we invest may compete with numerous housing alternatives in attracting residents, including single-family homes and condominiums available for rent. Such competitive housing alternatives may become more prevalent in a particular area in the event of any tightening of mortgage lending underwriting criteria, homeowner foreclosures, declines in single-family home and condominium sales or lack of available credit. The number of single-family homes and condominiums for rent in a particular area could limit our ability to retain residents, lease apartment units or increase or maintain rents.

Rent control and other changes in applicable laws, or noncompliance with applicable laws, could adversely affect our multifamily residential properties.

Lower revenue growth or significant unanticipated expenditures may result from changes in rent control or rent stabilization laws or other residential landlord/tenant laws. Municipalities may implement, consider or be urged by advocacy groups to consider rent control or rent stabilization laws and regulations or take other actions that

could limit our ability to raise rents based on market conditions. For example, in 2016 in Mountain View, California, the voters passed a referendum that limits rent increases on existing tenants (but not on new move-ins) in communities built before 1995. These initiatives and any other future enactments of rent control or rent stabilization laws or other laws regulating multifamily housing, as well as any lawsuits against us arising from such rent control or other laws, may reduce rental revenues or increase operating costs. Such laws and regulations may limit our ability to charge market rents, increase rents, evict tenants or recover increases in our operating costs and could make it more difficult for us to dispose of properties in certain circumstances. Expenses associated with investments in residential properties, such as debt service, real estate taxes, insurance and maintenance costs, are generally not reduced when circumstances cause a reduction in rental income from such properties.

The multifamily residential properties in which we invest must comply with the Fair Housing Amendment Act of 1988.

The multifamily residential properties in which we invest domestically, if any, must comply with the Fair Housing Amendment Act of 1988 (“FHAA”) which requires that multifamily communities first occupied after March 13, 1991 be accessible to handicapped residents and visitors. Compliance with the FHAA could require removal of structural barriers to handicapped access in a community, including the interiors of apartment units covered under the FHAA. Recently there has been heightened scrutiny of multifamily housing communities for compliance with the requirements of the FHAA and the ADA and an increasing number of substantial enforcement actions and private lawsuits have been brought against multifamily communities to ensure compliance with these requirements. Noncompliance with the FHAA and the ADA could result in the imposition of fines, awards of damages to private litigants, payment of attorneys’ fees and other costs to plaintiffs, substantial litigation costs and substantial costs of remediation.

Our retail tenants will face competition from numerous retail channels.

Retailers leasing our properties will face continued competition from discount or value retailers, factory outlet centers, wholesale clubs, mail order catalogues and operators, television shopping networks and shopping via the internet. Such competition could adversely affect our tenants and, consequently, our revenues and funds available for distribution.

Retail properties depend on anchor tenants to attract shoppers and could be adversely affected by the loss of a key anchor tenant.

We may acquire retail properties in the future. Retail properties, like other properties, are subject to the risk that tenants may be unable to make their lease payments or may decline to extend a lease upon its expiration. A lease termination by a tenant that occupies a large area of a retail center (commonly referred to as an anchor tenant) could impact leases of other tenants. Other tenants may be entitled to modify the terms of their existing leases in the event of a lease termination by an anchor tenant, or the closure of the business of an anchor tenant that leaves its space vacant even if the anchor tenant continues to pay rent. Any such modifications or conditions could be unfavorable to us as the property owner and could decrease rents or expense recoveries. Additionally, major tenant closures may result in decreased customer traffic, which could lead to decreased sales at other stores. In the event of default by a tenant or anchor store, we may experience delays and costs in enforcing our rights as landlord to recover amounts due to us under the terms of our agreements with those parties.

The hospitality or leisure industry is seasonal, highly competitive and generally subject to greater volatility than our other market segments.

The hospitality or leisure industry is seasonal in nature, highly competitive and influenced by factors such as general and local economic conditions, location, room rates, quality, service levels, reputation and reservation systems, among many other factors. The hospitality industry generally experiences seasonal slowdown in the

third quarter and, to a lesser extent, fourth quarter of each year. As a result of the seasonality of the hospitality or leisure industry, there will likely be quarterly fluctuations in results of operations of any hospitality or leisure properties that we may own. In addition, any such properties that we may own may be adversely affected by factors outside our control, such as extreme weather conditions or natural disasters, terrorist attacks or alerts, outbreaks of contagious diseases, airline strikes, economic factors and other considerations affecting travel.

There are many competitors in this market, and these competitors may have substantially greater marketing and financial resources than those available to us. Competition also comes from non-traditional hospitality sources, such as home-sharing platforms. This competition, along with other factors, such as over-building in the hospitality or leisure industry and certain deterrents to traveling, may increase the number of rooms available and may decrease the average occupancy and room rates of our hospitality or leisure properties. The demand for rooms at any hospitality or leisure properties that we may acquire will change much more rapidly than the demand for space at other properties that we acquire. This volatility in room demand and occupancy rates could have a material adverse effect on our financial condition, results of operations and ability to pay distributions to stockholders.

General Risks Related to Real Estate-Related Investments

Investments in real estate-related debt securities are subject to various risks, including creditor risks and early redemption features, which may materially adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

We expect to invest in public and private debt investments and other obligations relating to real estate assets or real estate-related companies. The value of these debt investments and whether and to what extent such investments perform as expected will depend, in part, on the prevailing conditions in the market for real estate investment generally and, in particular, on the value of the underlying real estate asset collateral or real estate-related companies to which such debt investments relate. Real estate-related debt securities can also be very volatile and their value can change rapidly and dramatically, including in response to changes in interest rates and other market events.

Investments in real estate debt also involve many unique risks. For example, debt instruments may be “non-recourse” loans where the sole recourse for the repayment will be the underlying real estate-related asset.

As a result, the ability of obligors to make payments is dependent upon the underlying real estate-related asset rather than upon the existence of independent income or assets of such obligors or any parent guarantees. The debt securities and instruments that we invest in may be subject to early redemption features, refinancing options, pre-payment options or similar provisions which, in each case, could result in obligors of such securities or loans repaying principal to us earlier than expected, resulting in a lower return to us than projected (even taking into consideration any make-whole or similar feature). In addition, certain of the debt securities and instruments in which we invest may be structured so that all or a substantial portion of the principal will not be paid until maturity, which increases the risk of default at that time.

We may invest in mortgages, real estate loans, securities and other relatively illiquid investments.

Subject to the limitations in our charter, we may invest in mortgages, real estate loans, securities and other relatively illiquid investments. All or a significant portion of our assets may consist of private investments, investments that are thinly-traded, investments for which no market exists or investments that are restricted as to their transferability under applicable securities laws or documents governing particular transactions. Some securities or instruments that were liquid at the time they were acquired may, for a variety of reasons which may not be in our control, later become illiquid. This factor may have the effect of limiting the availability of these securities or instruments for purchase by us and may also limit our ability to sell such investments at their fair market value in response to changes in the economy or the financial markets. Due to securities regulations governing certain publicly-traded equity securities, our ability to sell securities could also be diminished with

respect to equity holdings that represent a significant portion of the issuer's securities (particularly if we have designated one or more directors of the issuer). As a result, we may be unable to effectively dispose of certain assets on favorable terms or at all, which could adversely affect our profitability.

We may face risks in connection with frequent trading in and high portfolio turnover of our real-estate related debt portfolio and our Liquidity Sleeve.

The different strategies used by the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser with respect to our real-estate related debt portfolio and our Liquidity Sleeve may, from time to time, require frequent trading and a high portfolio turnover. The more frequently we trade, the higher the commission and transaction costs and certain other expenses involved in our operations. These costs will be borne by us regardless of the profitability of our investment and trading activities. In addition, a high portfolio turnover may increase the recognition of short-term, rather than long-term, capital gains.

We may invest in distressed securities and some of our securities investments may become distressed, which securities would have a high risk of default and may be illiquid, and which may subject us to losses and other risks relating to bankruptcy proceedings.

While we intend to invest primarily in "performing" real estate loans and other debt securities, real estate loans acquired by us may be non-performing at the time of their acquisition or may become non-performing following their acquisition for a wide variety of reasons. Such non-performing real estate loans may require a substantial amount of workout negotiations or restructuring, which may entail, among other things, a substantial reduction in the interest rate and a substantial write-down of the principal of such loan. However, even if a restructuring were successfully accomplished, a risk exists that, upon maturity of such real estate loan, replacement "takeout" financing will not be available. Purchases of participations in real estate loans raise many of the same risks as investments in real estate loans and also carry risks of illiquidity and lack of control.

The Adviser or the Sub-Adviser may find it necessary or desirable to foreclose on collateral securing one or more real estate loans purchased by us. The foreclosure process varies by jurisdiction and can be lengthy and expensive. Borrowers often assert claims, counterclaims and defenses to delay or prevent foreclosure actions, which can prolong and complicate an already difficult and time-consuming process. In some states or other jurisdictions, foreclosure actions can take up to several years or more to conclude. During the foreclosure proceedings, a borrower may have the ability to file for bankruptcy, which would have the effect of staying the foreclosure action and further delaying the process, and materially increasing the expense thereof which expenses may or may not be recoverable by us. See "—There are a number of significant risks when investing in properties, real estate assets and companies involved in bankruptcy proceedings." Foreclosure litigation may create a negative public image of the collateral property and may result in disrupting ongoing leasing and management of the property. In addition, anti-deficiency and related laws in certain states and countries limit recourse and remedies available against borrowers in connection with or as a result of foreclosure proceedings or other enforcement actions taken with respect to such borrowers. Such laws can result in the loss of liens on collateral or personal recourse against a borrower altogether.

Investments in subordinated debt carry greater risks than those associated with senior obligations.

The debt securities and instruments in which we may invest include secured or unsecured debt at various levels of an issuer's capital structure. As part of our investment strategy, it is anticipated that we will invest in a range of mezzanine, junior tranches of debt securities in an issuer's capital structure and pools or tranches of commercial mortgage-backed securities ("CMBS") comprised of securities that are subordinated or otherwise junior in an issuer's capital structure. To the extent we invest in unsecured or relatively junior debt securities in an issuer's capital structure, such investments may be subordinated to substantial amounts of senior secured indebtedness. Investments in subordinated debt securities involve greater credit risk of default than the more senior classes of such issuance or series. Subordinated or junior tranches in an issuer's capital structure absorb

losses from default before other more senior tranches to which such junior tranches are subordinate. As a result, to the extent we invest in such debt, we would potentially receive payments or interest distributions after, and must bear the effects of losses or defaults on the underlying mortgage loans before, the holders of other more senior tranches of debt.

In addition, our ability to influence an issuer's affairs is likely to be substantially less than that of senior creditors. Mezzanine and B-note loans are typically subject to intercreditor arrangements, the provisions of which may prohibit or restrict the ability of the holder of a mezzanine or B-note loan to (i) exercise remedies against the collateral with respect to their loans; (ii) challenge any exercise of remedies against the collateral by the first-lien lenders with respect to their first liens; (iii) challenge the enforceability or priority of the first liens on the collateral; and (iv) exercise certain other secured creditor rights, both before and during a bankruptcy of the borrower. Accordingly, our ability to influence an obligor's affairs, especially during periods of financial distress or following an insolvency, is likely to be substantially less than that of a senior creditor. For example, under terms of intercreditor agreements, senior creditors will typically be able to restrict the exercise by us of our rights as a creditor. Accordingly, we may not be able to take the steps necessary to protect our investments in a timely manner or at all.

Further, unlike mortgage financings in which a lender makes a loan to a property owner in exchange for a security interest in the underlying real property, real estate mezzanine financing is generally made to a direct or indirect parent of the property owner in exchange for a direct or indirect pledge of the equity interest in the property owner. The parent of the property owner is commonly set up as a single purpose entity intended to be a "bankruptcy remote" entity which owns only the equity interest in the property owner. In such a circumstance, our remedies in the event of non-performance would include foreclosure on the equity interests pledged by the parent of such property. While the foreclosure process on such equity interests is generally faster and less cumbersome than foreclosure on real property, such foreclosure process may nevertheless involve the risks discussed in the preceding paragraph. Furthermore, such mezzanine financing may involve multiple levels of mezzanine loans to multiple levels of mezzanine borrowers (each pledging its equity interest in the borrower under the more senior financing as collateral), and therefore our investments may be negatively affected by separate levels of mezzanine financing. There can also be no guarantee that in such circumstances we will be able to negotiate favorable intercreditor rights between itself as mezzanine lender and the senior lenders. In order to realize on its collateral, a mezzanine lender may need to repay the mezzanine borrower's indebtedness to more senior lenders to which the assets of such borrower or its subsidiaries are pledged. In addition, in the event of a foreclosure, a mezzanine lender risks becoming the equity owner of a company or other legal entity with substantial liabilities which could exceed the value of its assets.

The debt securities and instruments in which we may invest may not be protected by financial covenants or limitations upon additional indebtedness, may have limited liquidity and may not be rated by a credit rating agency. Debt investments are also subject to other creditor risks, including the possible invalidation of an investment transaction as a "fraudulent conveyance" under relevant creditors' rights laws; so-called lender liability claims by the issuer of the obligations; and environmental liabilities that may arise with respect to collateral securing the obligations. Our investments may be subject to early redemption features, refinancing options, pre-payment options or similar provisions which, in each case, could result in the issuer repaying the principal on an obligation held by us earlier than expected and thereby limiting the amount of income earned by us from such investments. In addition, depending on fluctuations of the equity markets and other factors, warrants and other equity securities we receive may become worthless.

Our debt investments face prepayment risk and interest rate fluctuations that may adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

Early repayment of loans originated or acquired by us may adversely affect the value of our investment portfolio. Prepayment on our investments, where contractually permitted, will be influenced by changes in the performance of underlying real estate assets and a variety of economic, geographic and other factors beyond our control. We

may invest in loans and other assets secured or, in the case of certain assets (including mezzanine loans and preferred equity), supported by transitional real estate assets. Significant improvement in the performance of such assets may result in prepayments as other, less expensive or restrictive financing alternatives become available to the borrower. Consequently, prepayment rates cannot be predicted with certainty, and no strategy can completely insulate us from increases in such rates. Furthermore, we may acquire debt at a discount or premium, and our anticipated yield on such assets would be impacted if such debt is prepaid more quickly than anticipated. Under certain prepayment scenarios, we may fail to recoup fully the cost of our investment. While we may be entitled to fees upon prepayment, such fees may not adequately compensate us as the functional equivalent of a “make whole” payment. Furthermore, we may not be able to structure future investments to impose a make whole obligation upon a borrower in the case of an early prepayment. If the U.S. Federal Reserve or other relevant central banks increase benchmark interest rates, this could also negatively impact the price of debt securities and could adversely affect the value of our investments and the NAV and price per share of our shares.

Our performance may be impacted by the performance of institutions with which we do business.

The institutions, including brokerage firms and banks, with which we will do business (including swap counterparties), or to which securities will be entrusted for custodial and prime brokerage purposes, may encounter financial difficulties, fail or otherwise become unable to meet their obligations. In light of continued market turmoil and the overall weakening of the financial services industry, our, our prime brokers’ and other financial institutions’ financial condition may be adversely affected and may become subject to legal, regulatory, reputational and other unforeseen risks that could have a material adverse effect on our activities and operations. The prime brokers that we engage may experience financial difficulties, and therefore, we may be exposed to similar or other financial problems resulting from the insolvency or financial difficulties of one or more of our prime brokers.

Moreover, any cash and securities maintained by us in accounts of U.S. broker-dealers registered with the SEC and the U.S. Financial Industry Regulatory Authority are protected only to a limited degree by the U.S. Securities Investor Protection Corporation (the “SIPC”). Because securities owned by us which are held by broker-dealers (including any prime brokers) are generally not held in our name, a bankruptcy of any such broker-dealer is likely to have a greater adverse impact on us than if such securities were registered in our name. In the event of the bankruptcy of a broker-dealer, if sufficient funds are not available in the broker-dealer’s customer accounts to satisfy claims, the reserve funds of the SIPC would be expected to supplement the distribution. Therefore, we could be at risk of loss for any amounts in excess of the SIPC limit to the extent that the broker-dealer does not maintain insurance sufficient to cover any amounts owed. Assets held outside the United States may be subject to different or diminished protection in the event of a counterparty failure located in such jurisdiction.

Consequently, in some cases, we may become an unsecured creditor in bankruptcy or liquidation proceedings outside of the United States.

Additionally, we may, from time to time, purchase, sell or lend securities through either a U.S. prime broker or a non-U.S. affiliate of such prime broker and have assets held at accounts of such prime broker or its non-U.S. affiliate. If our assets are held at a U.S. prime broker, in the event of the bankruptcy or insolvency of such prime broker, even if assets are segregated, we are subject to the risk that we will not receive a complete return of those assets. Under SEC rules, the prime broker must segregate “fully paid” customer securities and “excess margin securities” for the benefit of customers. In addition, pursuant to the SEC reserve formula, the prime broker must place customer funds in a segregated account for the benefit of customers to assure that there will be sufficient assets to satisfy all customer claims. Nonetheless, except with respect to physical securities held in our name, we will not have a right to the return of specific assets but rather will generally have a claim based on the net equity in its account. A customer’s net equity claim equals the dollar value of (a) all cash held in a customer’s account for the purchase of securities (including proceeds from the sale of securities) plus (b) the value of securities held in such account (determined as of the date of the bankruptcy petition filing), less any amounts owed by the customer to the broker-dealer. With respect to securities, we will be entitled to its proportionate share of

securities held by the prime broker on behalf of all customers. If there is a shortfall, the customers will share proportionally in the loss. With respect to cash, there will be a net calculation whereby all obligations owed to the prime broker are netted against all cash owed to customers. SIPC will guarantee the shortfall up to \$500,000 per customer account with a maximum of \$250,000 in cash. Many firms have additional liquidation insurance which may supplement the SIPC insurance coverage. In the event that there are still customer shortfalls after all of the insurance coverage has been exhausted we will become a general unsecured creditor of the prime broker for the remainder of its claim. In the event that our assets are used to support margin loans or are otherwise re-hypothecated pursuant to our permission, the assets will not be protected under the SEC segregation requirement, reserve formula or SIPC liquidation insurance.

Further, not all activities or transactions conducted with the prime broker are subject to these customer protection rules. If the assets are custodied with a non-U.S. broker-dealer, the above U.S. regulations do not apply and the law in the local jurisdiction will govern the disposition of assets of the broker-dealer upon liquidation. Such proceedings may be time consuming and costly.

There can be no assurance that we will wish to make follow-on investments or that we will have sufficient funds to do so.

We may be called upon to provide follow-on funding for our investments or have the opportunity to increase our investment in such investments. Such follow-on funding may include funds required to cure or satisfy a senior loan where we hold an interest in a subordinated loan (such as a mezzanine loan) or to make improvements to real estate on which we foreclose. There can be no assurance that we will wish to make follow-on investments or that we will have sufficient funds to do so. Any decision by us not to make follow-on investments or our inability to make them may have a substantial negative impact on an investment in need of such an investment or may diminish our ability to influence such investment's future development. There can be no assurance that the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will be able to predict accurately how much capital may need to be reserved by us for participation in follow-on investments. If more capital is reserved than is necessary, then we may receive a lower allocation of other investment opportunities. If less capital is reserved than is necessary, then we may not be able to fully protect or enhance our existing investment. Subject to obtaining any required approvals from our board of directors, Other Brookfield Accounts or other funds and accounts unrelated to our company managed by Oaktree and its affiliates (collectively, "Other Oaktree Accounts") may participate in follow-on investment opportunities with respect to our investments, thereby resulting in dilution to us with respect to such investments.

Certain risks associated with CMBS may adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

We may invest in pools or tranches of CMBS. The collateral underlying CMBS generally consists of commercial mortgages or real property that have a multifamily or commercial use, such as retail space, office buildings, warehouse property and hotels. CMBS are issued with varying structures, including senior and subordinated classes. The commercial mortgages underlying CMBS generally have shorter maturities than residential mortgages, allow a substantial portion of the loan balance to be paid at maturity, commonly known as a "balloon payment," and are usually non-recourse against the commercial borrower.

Investments in CMBS are subject to various risks and uncertainties, including credit, market, interest rate, structural and legal risks. These risks may be magnified by volatility in the credit and commercial real estate markets. The investment characteristics of CMBS differ from traditional debt securities in a number of respects, and are similar to the characteristics of structured credit products in which investors participate through a trust or other similar conduit arrangement. Commercial mortgage loans are obligations of the borrowers thereunder and are not typically insured or guaranteed by any other person or entity. While we intend to analyze and underwrite our CMBS investments from a fundamental real estate perspective, there can be no assurance that such underwriting practices will yield their desired results or that we will be able to effectively achieve our investment objectives.

The prospect of full repayment of the commercial mortgage loans underlying CMBS depends on the ability of the commercial borrower to generate current income from its commercial property. The ability to generate current income from a commercial property is affected by a variety of factors. Such factors include differences in the management ability and track record of the commercial borrower, and geographic or industry concentration. Commercial borrowers may also lack the incentive to invest the funds necessary to maintain and attract tenants in the properties underlying the commercial mortgage loans to the extent the value of the mortgage exceeds the property value. Unlike residential mortgage loans, most commercial mortgage loans are not significantly amortized over the loans' terms. Instead, with most commercial mortgage loans the bulk of the loan balance is payable at maturity with a one-time payment, commonly known as a "balloon payment." Full satisfaction of the balloon payment by a commercial borrower is heavily dependent on the availability of subsequent financing, which can be negatively impacted by a difficult credit environment. Usually, a commercial borrower will seek out another loan to satisfy the balloon payment on a commercial mortgage loan. Therefore, full satisfaction of a commercial mortgage loan will be affected by a commercial borrower's access to credit. In certain situations, including during periods of credit distress, the unavailability of real estate financing may lead to default by a commercial borrower.

Commercial borrowers have a variety of management and industry track records. There are many differences between commercial borrowers' capital structures, prior or current debt obligations and management abilities. The successful generation of current income from a commercial borrower's property will be heavily influenced by a commercial borrower's ability to handle the relevant issues that are part of the commercial property management industry. A variety of ability levels will affect the successful generation of current income and, ultimately, the risk of default on a commercial borrower's commercial mortgage loan. Differences in the management ability among commercial borrowers may have an impact on the capacity of a commercial borrower to repay fully its commercial mortgage underlying CMBS.

Commercial mortgage loans are usually non-recourse in nature. Therefore, if a commercial borrower defaults on the commercial mortgage loan underlying CMBS, the options for financial recovery are limited in nature. To the extent the underlying default rates with respect to the loans comprising a pool or tranche of CMBS in which we invest increase, the performance of our investments related thereto may be adversely affected. Default rates and losses on commercial mortgage loans underlying the CMBS will be affected by a number of factors, including global, regional and local economic conditions in the area where the mortgage properties are located, the borrower's equity in the mortgage property and the financial circumstances of the borrower. A decline in specific commercial real estate markets and property valuations may result in higher delinquencies and defaults. In the event of default, the lender will have no right to assets beyond collateral attached to the commercial mortgage loan. In certain instances, a negotiated settlement or an amendment to the terms of the commercial mortgage loan are the only options before an ultimate foreclosure on the commercial property. Foreclosure is costly and often protracted by litigation and bankruptcy restrictions. The ultimate disposition of a foreclosed property may also yield a price insufficient to cover the cost of the foreclosure process and the balance attached to the defaulted commercial mortgage loan. It may be difficult for lenders to dispose of foreclosed commercial real estate without incurring substantial investment losses, ultimately leading to a decline in the value of CMBS. There can be no guarantee that our investments in CMBS will not be adversely affected by such risks.

The value of CMBS is subject to risk from possible geographic or industry concentration. In addition to investing in pools or tranches of CMBS, we may in certain circumstances invest in CMBS relating to a single issuer or a handful of issuers, which involves a high degree of concentrated risk with no certainty of any return of capital. These risks may be further pronounced in cases where the CMBS is secured by a relatively small or less diverse pool of underlying loans or real estate assets. Certain geographic regions or industries may be more adversely affected from economic pressures when compared to other geographic regions or industries. A pool of CMBS backed by commercial mortgage loans with a substantial geographic or industry concentration will be more susceptible to the economic environment of such concentrated geographic regions or industries, and therefore could be at greater risk for a substantial loss in value.

Our obligations in connection with investments in bank loans and participations will be subject to unique risks.

We may invest in bank loans (which may include mortgages and loans secured by real estate assets), participations in loans by way of a syndication or otherwise and credit-linked notes (“CLNs”). These obligations are subject to unique risks, including:

- the possible invalidation of an investment transaction as a fraudulent conveyance under relevant creditors’ rights and bankruptcy laws;
- so-called lender-liability claims by the issuer of the obligations;
- environmental liabilities that may arise with respect to collateral securing the obligations; and
- limitations on our ability to enforce directly its rights with respect to participations and CLNs.

In analyzing each bank loan, participation or CLN, the Adviser will compare the relative significance of the risks against the expected benefits of the investment. Successful claims by third parties arising from these and other risks, absent certain conduct by the Adviser, Brookfield, their respective affiliates and certain other individuals, will be borne by us. In addition, the settlement process for the purchase of bank loans can take significantly longer than the timeframes established by the Loan Syndications and Trading Association and comparable non-U.S. bodies. The longer a trade is outstanding between the counterparties, the greater the risk of additional operational and settlement issues and the potential for our counterparty to fail to perform.

Our investments in bank loans and related instruments will entail credit risks, including the risk of non-payment of interest and principal, as well as market risks, including the risk that certain market factors will cause the value of the instrument to decline. Bank loans, participations, CLNs and other debt instruments may be subject to price fluctuations due to changes in the issuer’s credit quality. Because interest rates on bank loans, participations and CLNs only reset periodically and may not perfectly correlate with prevailing interest rates, during such time as the interest rate of a security is fixed, such security may be subject to the same fluctuations due to interest rate changes as fixed-rate obligations of similar duration.

If we purchase a participation or CLN, we will not have established any direct contractual relationship with nor acquired any voting rights related to any corporate actions by the borrower. We will be required to rely on the lender or the participant that sold the participation not only for the enforcement of our rights against the borrower but also for the receipt and processing of payments due to us under the participation or CLN. We will thus be subject to the credit risk of both the borrower and the selling lender or participant. Because it may be necessary to assert through the selling lender or participant such rights as may exist against the borrower, in the event the borrower fails to pay principal and interest when due, such assertion of rights against the borrower may be subject to delays, expenses and risks that are greater than those that would be involved if we could enforce our rights against the borrower directly.

The operating and financial risks of issuers and the underlying default risk across capital structures may adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

Our securities investments involve credit or default risk, which is the risk that an issuer or borrower will be unable to make principal and interest payments on its outstanding debt when due. The risk of default and losses on real estate-related debt instruments will be affected by a number of factors, including global, regional and local economic conditions, interest rates, the commercial real estate market in general, an issuer’s equity and the financial circumstances of the issuer, as well as the general economic conditions. Such default risk will be heightened to the extent we make relatively junior investments in an issuer’s capital structure since such investments are structurally subordinate to more senior tranches in such issuer’s capital structure, and our overall returns would be adversely affected to the extent one or more issuers is unable to meet its debt payment obligations when due. To the extent we hold an equity or “mezzanine” interest in any issuer that is unable to meet

its debt payment obligations, such equity or mezzanine interest could become subordinated to the rights of such issuer's creditors in a bankruptcy. See "—Investments in subordinated debt carry greater risks than those associated with senior obligations."

Furthermore, the financial performance of one or more issuers could deteriorate as a result of, among other things, adverse developments in their businesses, changes in the competitive environment or an economic downturn. As a result, underlying properties or issuers that we expected to be stable may operate, or expect to operate, at a loss or have significant fluctuations in ongoing operating results, may otherwise have a weak financial condition or be experiencing financial distress and subject our investments to additional risk of loss and default.

We may invest in high-yield securities which are generally subject to more risk than higher rated securities.

We may invest in "high yield" bonds, preferred securities and distressed debt that are rated in the lower rating categories by the various credit rating agencies or comparable non-rated securities. Securities in the lower-rated categories and comparable non-rated securities are subject to greater risk of loss of principal and interest than higher-rated and comparable non-rated securities and are generally considered to be predominantly speculative with respect to the issuer's capacity to pay interest and repay principal. Such issuers typically are highly leveraged, with significant burdens on cash flow and, therefore, involve a high degree of financial risk. During an economic downturn or recession, securities of financially troubled or operationally troubled issuers are more likely to go into default than securities of other issuers. Because investors generally perceive that there are greater risks associated with the lower-rated and comparable non-rated securities, the yields and prices of such securities may be more volatile than those for higher-rated and comparable non-rated securities. The market for lower-rated and comparable non-rated securities is thinner, often less liquid and less active than that for higher-rated or comparable non-rated securities and the market prices of such securities are subject to erratic and abrupt movements. The spread between bid and asked prices for such securities may be greater than normally expected. Such factors can adversely affect the prices at which these securities can be sold and may even make it difficult to sell such securities.

Investment in the securities of financially troubled issuers and operationally troubled issuers involves a high degree of credit and market risk. These financial difficulties may never be overcome and may cause issuers to become subject to bankruptcy proceedings. There can be no assurance that the Adviser will correctly evaluate the value of the assets collateralizing such investments or the prospects for a successful reorganization or similar action.

We may provide bridge financings, which involve numerous risks.

We may provide bridge financing in connection with one or more of our investments. Such bridge financings would typically be convertible into more permanent, long-term positions. We will bear the risk of any changes in capital markets, which may adversely affect the ability to refinance any bridge investments. For reasons not always in our or the Adviser's control, such refinancings may not occur and such bridge financings may remain outstanding. In such event, the failure to refinance could lead to increased risk and cost to us.

We may receive or purchase warrants, which involve numerous risks.

We may receive or purchase warrants as part of an investment. The successful use of warrants depends principally on the price movements of the underlying securities. In addition, when we purchase a warrant, we face the risk that we will lose our entire investment in the warrant in a relatively short period of time, unless we are able to, and do, exercise the warrant during the life of the warrant. If the price of the underlying security does not rise to an extent sufficient to cover the warrant purchase price and transaction costs, we will lose part or all of our investment in such warrant.

We may receive or purchase options on securities or to hedge securities, which involve numerous risks.

We may receive or purchase options on securities as part of an investment or may purchase options to hedge securities obtained in the course of its investment activities. In addition, we may purchase or sell options on securities, indices, foreign currencies, interest rates or other reference assets or rates. The successful use of options depends principally on the price movements of the underlying securities, indices or other reference assets or rates. Investing in options can result in a greater potential for profit or loss than directly investing in the underlying assets. The value of an option may change because of, including but not limited to, a change in the value of the underlying assets, the passage of time, changes in the market's perception as to the future price behavior of the underlying assets or rates, or any combination of the foregoing.

In addition, when we purchase an option, we run the risk that we will lose our entire investment in the option in a relatively short period of time, unless we are able to, and do, exercise or close out the option during the life of such option. If the price of the underlying security or other asset or rate does not rise (in the case of a call) or fall (in the case of a put) to an extent sufficient to cover the option premium and transaction costs, we will lose part or all of our investment in the option. There can be no assurance that we will be able to effect closing transactions at any particular time or at any acceptable price. In the event of the bankruptcy of a broker or dealer through which we engage in transactions in options, we could experience delays or losses in liquidating open positions purchased or sold through the broker.

In the case of the purchase of an option, the risk of loss of an option buyer's entire investment in the option (*i.e.*, the premium paid and transaction charges) reflects the nature of an option as a wasting asset that may become worthless at its expiration. Where an option is written (or sold) uncovered, the option seller may be liable to pay a substantial amount in order to fulfill the contract. The risk of loss for writing an uncovered call option could theoretically be unlimited, as the call option seller will be obligated to deliver (or pay equivalent amount of cash) for an asset at a predetermined price, which may, upon the exercise of the option, be significantly different from the asset's market value at the time of the exercise.

We may invest in structured products that may involve structural and legal risks.

We may invest in structured products, including debt securities issued by a private investment fund that invests, on a leveraged basis, in bank loans, high-yield debt or other asset groups, as well as certificates issued by a structured investment vehicle that holds pools of CMBS. Our investments in structured products will be subject to a number of risks, including risks related to the fact that the structured products will be leveraged, and other structural and legal risks related thereto. Utilization of leverage is a speculative investment technique and will generally magnify the opportunities for gain and risk of loss borne by an investor in the subordinated debt securities issued by a structured product. Many structured products contain covenants designed to protect the providers of debt financing to such structured products. A failure to satisfy those covenants could result in the untimely liquidation of the structured product and a complete loss of our investment therein. In addition, if the particular structured product is invested in a security in which we are also invested, this would tend to increase our overall exposure to the credit of the issuer of such securities, at least on an absolute, if not on a relative basis. The value of an investment in a structured product will depend on the investment performance of the assets in which the structured product invests and will, therefore, be subject to all of the risks associated with an investment in those assets. These risks include the possibility of a default by, or bankruptcy of, the issuers of such assets or a claim that the pledging of collateral to secure any such asset constituted a fraudulent conveyance or preferential transfer that can be subordinated to the rights of other creditors of the issuer of such asset or nullified under applicable law.

We may invest in derivatives, which involve numerous risks.

Subject to maintaining our qualification as a REIT, we may invest in over the counter ("OTC") derivative instruments from time to time. While we expect to invest in OTC contracts on a bilateral basis with banks or

other dealers, we may invest in certain derivatives that are traded on swap execution facilities (“SEFs”), security-based swap execution facilities (“SB SEFs”) or other similar multi-lateral trading platforms. Certain of such derivatives may be cleared through central counterparties (“CCPs”).

Investing in derivative instruments, particularly OTC derivatives, presents various risks, including market, counterparty, operational, valuation, correlation, volatility and liquidity risks, etc. The prices of derivative instruments, including swaps, forwards and options, may be highly volatile. The value of derivatives also depends upon the price of the underlying security or other asset or index. Investing in a derivative instrument may require the deposit or payment of an initial amount much smaller than the notional or nominal exposure amount from such derivative instrument. Therefore, if the relevant cash market moves against us, we will suffer a larger loss than it would have by directly investing in the underlying security or other asset or index. The duration of a derivative instrument may be significantly different than the duration of the related liability or asset. OTC derivatives are also subject to the default and credit risk of the counterparty if they are not cleared through CCPs or the counterparty is not required to post margin, while centrally cleared derivatives may be subject to the credit risk of the CCP and the relevant futures commission merchant (“FCM”) or other clearing broker. In addition, significant disparities may exist between “bid” and “ask” prices for derivative instruments that are traded over-the-counter and not on an exchange. OTC derivatives are also typically not subject to the same type of investor protections or governmental regulations as those applicable to futures and other exchange-traded instruments. In addition, compared with such exchange-traded instruments, the market for OTC derivatives is less liquid. See “—We will be exposed to counterparty, settlement and local intermediary risks.”

We will be subject to the Dodd-Frank Act and other derivatives regulations.

Title VII of the Dodd-Frank Act establishes a general framework for systemic regulation that has imposed and will impose mandatory clearing, exchange trading and margin requirements on many derivatives transactions. The Dodd Frank Act also creates new categories of regulated market participants, such as swap dealers (“SDs”) and security-based swap dealers (“SBSDs”) that are subject to significant new capital, margining, clearing, registration, recordkeeping, reporting, disclosure, business conduct and other regulatory requirements, a large number of which have been implemented. Although the CFTC has released final rules relating to clearing, margin, execution, reporting, risk management, compliance, position limit, anti-fraud, consumer protection, portfolio reconciliation, documentation, recordkeeping, business conduct, margin requirements and registration requirements under the Dodd-Frank Act, many of the provisions are subject to further final rulemaking, and thus the Dodd-Frank Act’s ultimate impact remains unclear. While this regulatory framework has rendered the derivatives market safer, it has significantly increased the costs of entering into derivatives transactions for end-users of derivatives, including us. In particular, new margin requirements and capital charges, even when not directly applicable to us, have increased and will further increase the pricing of derivatives transacted by us. New exchange trading and trade reporting requirements and position limits may lead to changes in the liquidity of derivative transactions, or higher pricing or reduced liquidity in the derivatives markets, or the reduction of arbitrage opportunities for us. See “—We will be exposed to counterparty, settlement and local intermediary risks.”

In addition to U.S. laws and regulations relating to derivatives, certain non-U.S. regulatory authorities have passed or proposed, or may propose in the future, legislation similar to that imposed by the Dodd-Frank Act. For example, the E.U. regulations on derivatives will impose position limits on commodity transactions, and the European Market Infrastructure Regulation (“EMIR”) already requires reporting of derivatives and various risk mitigation techniques to be applied to derivatives entered into by parties that are subject to the jurisdiction of EMIR. Certain entities are already required to clear certain derivatives and are subject to initial and variation margin requirements with respect to their non-cleared derivatives, under the regulations implementing EMIR. These E.U. regulatory changes will impact a broad range of counterparties, both outside and within the E.U., and are expected to potentially increase the cost of transacting derivatives for us (particularly with banks and other dealers directly subject to such regulations).

In addition, the tax environment for derivative instruments and funds is evolving, and changes in the taxation of derivative instruments or funds may adversely affect the value of certain derivatives contracts entered into by us and our ability to pursue its investment strategies. There can be no assurance that new legislation or regulation, including changes to existing laws and regulations, will not have a material negative impact on our investment performance.

Where we enter into derivatives contracts that are not centrally cleared through a CCP, we will become subject to counterparty risk.

Where we enter into derivatives contracts that are not centrally cleared through a CCP, we will become subject to the risk that a counterparty will not perform its obligations under such contracts, either because of a dispute over the terms of the contract (whether or not bona fide) or because of a credit or liquidity problem of the counterparty, thus causing us to suffer a loss. Such counterparty risk may be accentuated by the fact that we may concentrate our transactions with a single or small group of counterparties. In addition, in the case of a default, we could become subject to adverse market movements while seeking for replacement transactions. We are not restricted from dealing with any particular counterparty or from concentrating any or all of its transactions with one counterparty. Although certain of the swap counterparties may be entities that are rated by recognized rating agencies, we have no formal internal credit function that evaluates the creditworthiness of its swap counterparties. Our ability to transact business with any one or number of counterparties, the possible lack of a meaningful and independent evaluation of such counterparties' financial capabilities, and the absence of a regulated market to facilitate settlement may increase the potential for losses by us.

The U.S. prudential regulators and the CFTC have adopted margin requirements for non-cleared swaps which apply to entities subject to the jurisdiction of the prudential regulators and entities registered as SDs with the CFTC, respectively (in each case, with respect to all non-cleared swaps entered into on or after the relevant compliance dates). While we will not be directly subject to these margin requirements, we will be indirectly impacted by the margin requirements where our counterparty is subject to such requirement. Given the anticipated volume of our swap transactions, we will likely be classified as a financial end user without a "material swaps exposure" for purposes of these margin rules. As a result, beginning on the relevant compliance date, we will be required to exchange variation margin (in the form of cash, certain highly liquid securities or gold) on with our counterparties that are subject to the margin requirement (and, if contractually agreed, with any other counterparty) to cover the cumulative daily mark-to-market change in value of the transaction since the last exchange of variation margin. The amount of margin that must be posted and collected pursuant to these regulatory requirements may be determined on a net basis (taking into account offsetting exposures) with respect to a portfolio of uncleared swaps or security-based swaps that are governed by a master netting agreement that satisfies certain criteria. In addition, the U.S. prudential regulators' margin rules apply to non-cleared security-based swaps entered into by SBSDs that are subject to their jurisdiction, and the SEC has adopted margin rules for SBSDs that are not subject to the jurisdiction of prudential regulators.

To the extent that our SD counterparty collects initial margin from us on its uncleared swaps and security-based swaps, we may request that the SD counterparty segregate all such initial margin posted by us at an independent, third-party custodian or at an affiliate of the SD that serves as a custodian. If we do not request segregation of such initial margin, the custodian or counterparty may commingle such assets or collateral with the custodian's or counterparty's own assets. In addition, even when we request segregation of such initial margin, the custodian or counterparty may fail to segregate such assets or collateral properly. In either case, in the event of the bankruptcy or insolvency of any custodian or counterparty, our assets and collateral may be subject to the conflicting claims of the creditors of the relevant custodian or counterparty, and we may be exposed to the risk of a court treating us as a general unsecured creditor of such custodian or counterparty, rather than as the owner of such assets or collateral.

We will face risks arising from cleared derivatives transactions.

The CFTC requires that certain interest rate swaps and index credit default swaps be cleared through a CCP (unless an exception or exemption applies), and the CFTC is expected to expand the types of swaps (*e.g.*, certain foreign currency and commodity swaps) subject to mandatory clearing. While the SEC has adopted rules establishing a framework for determining which security-based swaps will be subject to mandatory clearing, no such clearing determination has been issued.

Where we enter into swaps subject to mandatory clearing, it may be required to clear such swaps at a CCP through an FCM acting as clearing broker. We will have to post initial margins to CCPs through FCMs or broker-dealers (in the United States) or other clearing brokers (outside the United States), and for swaps cleared at CCPs that are U.S.-registered derivatives clearing organizations, such initial margins will be held by such CCP and FCMs in segregated accounts under the CFTC rules. Such segregation is intended to protect the initial margins of swap clearing customers from the claims of other creditors of a CCP or FCM. Furthermore, the CFTC rules implement the so-called “legally segregated, operationally commingled” (“LSOC”) model for the segregation of swap clearing customer collateral on a customer-by-customer basis, which is intended to protect each customer from the default of other customers of the FCM. Such segregation, however, will not protect clearing customers like us from any operational or fraud risk of a CCP or FCM with respect to the initial margin posted to the CCP or FCM. In addition, the initial margins posted to a non-U.S. CCP through a non-U.S. clearing broker may not even be segregated from the property of such CCP or clearing broker. The SEC has no final rules for the treatment and protection of customer property, including initial margins, held by CCPs.

In addition, where we enter into certain swaps subject to mandatory clearing, it may be required to execute such swaps on a registered designated contract market or SEF. The CFTC requires that certain interest rate swaps and index credit default swaps be executed on a registered designated contract market or SEF, and registered designated contract markets or SEFs may self-certify additional types of interest rate and index credit default swaps as subject to this requirement. The SEC has not yet adopted registration rules for security-based registered designated contract markets or SEFs or a mandatory trade execution requirement for security-based swaps. In addition, certain foreign jurisdictions may impose clearing and trade execution requirements that could apply to our transactions with non-U.S. entities. While we will benefit from reduced counterparty credit and operations risk and pricing transparency resulting from these requirements, it will incur additional costs in trading these swaps. In addition, while we will attempt to execute, clear and settle these swaps through entities the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, believes to be sound, there can be no assurance that a failure by such an entity will not cause a loss to us.

Transactions involving uncleared OTC derivative instruments entail a greater risk of illiquidity.

We may enter into transactions involving uncleared OTC derivative instruments, which entail a greater risk of illiquidity as these instruments can generally be closed out only by negotiation with the counterparty, which may expose us to liquidity risk. There can be no assurance that a liquid secondary market will exist for any particular derivative instrument at any particular time, including for those derivative instruments that were originally categorized as liquid at the time they were acquired by us. In volatile markets, we may not be able to close out a position without incurring a significant amount of loss. Although OTC derivative instruments are designed to be tailored to meet particular financing needs and, therefore, typically provide more flexibility than exchange-traded products, the risk of illiquidity is also greater as these instruments can generally be closed out only by negotiation with the other party to the instrument. In addition, we may not be able to convince its counterparty to consent to an early termination of an OTC derivative contract or may not be able to enter into an offsetting transaction to effectively unwind the transaction. Such OTC derivative contracts generally are not assignable except by agreement between the parties, and a counterparty typically has no obligation to permit assignments. Even if our counterparty agrees to early termination of OTC derivatives at any time, doing so may subject us to certain early termination charges.

We will face risks in connection with forward contracts.

Forward contracts, unlike futures contracts, are not traded on exchanges and are not standardized. Banks and dealers act as principals in these markets, negotiating each transaction on an individual basis. Most cash-settled forward contracts are regulated by the CFTC and prudential regulators as “swaps” (or by the SEC and prudential regulators as “security-based swaps”), but most physically settled forward contracts (other than such forwards on securities, which are treated and accordingly regulated as securities) are largely unregulated; there is no limitation on daily price movements and speculative position limits are not applicable. The principals who deal in the forward markets are not required to continue to enter into forward transactions. There have been periods during which certain participants in these markets have refused to quote prices for certain commodity or currency forwards, or they have quoted prices with an unusually wide spread between the price at which they were prepared to take opposite positions in forward transactions. Disruptions can occur in forward markets due to unusually high trading volume, political intervention, or other factors. Market illiquidity or disruption could result in significant losses to us.

We may enter into swap transactions, which involve a variety of significant risks.

We may enter into long and short positions in all types of derivative transactions and credit-linked securities, including total return swaps, rate of return swaps, credit default swaps (including index-related credit default swaps), interest rate swaps, and credit-linked notes and deposits. Credit-linked securities, including credit default swaps, are bilateral OTC agreements between two parties that transfer a defined credit risk from one party to another.

We may enter into one or more credit default swaps or total return swaps, the returns from which are based on the performance of a single asset or a portfolio of assets selected by the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser (the “Reference Assets”), with bank or broker dealer counterparties. We may invest in the Reference Assets through credit default swaps or total return swaps on a leveraged basis. Returns to us under a credit default swap or total return swap are related to the performance of the underlying Reference Asset(s) of such swap. The value of a credit default swap depends largely upon creditworthiness of the reference obligor(s), and the value of a total return swap depends largely upon changes in market value of the Reference Asset(s). The terms of individual credit default swaps and total return swaps will differ by counterparty and may change from time to time. Certain index credit default swaps are already subject to mandatory clearing and in some cases must be executed on a SEF, and certain other types of credit default and total return swaps may become subject to these requirements in the future. We will typically be required to post collateral in connection with entering into such swaps and to add (or receive a return of) collateral from time to time based on changes in the market value of the Reference Asset, regardless of whether such swaps are centrally cleared. In certain circumstances, including if we do not have sufficient assets or is unable to provide the requisite amount of collateral, the counterparty may terminate the credit default swaps or total return swap in whole or in part.

Swap transactions, like other financial transactions, involve a variety of significant risks. The specific risks presented by a particular swap transaction necessarily depend upon the terms of the transaction and our circumstances. In general, however, all swap transactions involve some combination of market risk, credit risk, counterparty credit risk, funding risk, liquidity risk and operational risk. Highly customized swap transactions in particular may have increased liquidity risk. Highly leveraged transactions may experience substantial gains or losses in value as a result of relatively small changes in the value or level of an underlying or related market factor. In evaluating the risks and contractual obligations associated with a particular swap transaction, it is important to consider that a swap transaction may be modified or terminated only by mutual consent of the original parties and subject to agreement on individually negotiated terms. Therefore, it may not be possible for us to modify, terminate or offset our obligations under a swap or our exposure to the risks associated with a swap prior to its scheduled termination date.

Our investments in credit-linked securities subject us to credit and other risks.

Credit-linked securities are typically privately-negotiated transactions between two or more parties that transfer a defined credit risk from one party to another. As an investor, we bear the risk that the issuer of the credit-linked security will default or become bankrupt. Additionally, we bear the risk of loss of our principal investment, and the periodic interest payments expected to be received for the duration of our investment in the credit-linked security. Credit-linked securities are also subject to credit risk of the corporate or other credits underlying the embedded credit default swaps. If one of the underlying credits defaults, we may receive the security that has defaulted, and our principal investment would be reduced by the corresponding face value of the defaulted security.

The market for credit-linked securities may be, or suddenly can become, illiquid. The other parties to the transaction may be the only investors with sufficient understanding of the transaction to be interested in bidding for it. Changes in liquidity may result in significant, rapid and unpredictable changes in the prices for credit-linked securities. In certain cases, a market price for a credit-linked security may not be available.

We will be exposed to counterparty, settlement and local intermediary risks.

From time to time, certain securities markets have experienced operational clearance and settlement problems that have resulted in failed trades. We are subject to the risk that our trading orders may not be executed in a timely and efficient manner due to various circumstances, including systems failure or human error. These problems could cause us to miss attractive investment opportunities or result in liability to third parties by virtue of our inability to perform contractual obligations to deliver securities, or we could be unable to achieve the market position selected by the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, or might incur a loss in liquidating our positions. In addition, delays and inefficiencies of the local postal, transport and banking systems could result in the loss of investment opportunities, the loss of funds (including dividends) and exposure to currency fluctuations.

Because certain purchases, sales, securities lending, derivatives and other transactions in which we will engage involve instruments that are not traded on an exchange, but are instead traded between counterparties based on contractual relationships, we are subject to the risk that a counterparty will not perform its obligations under the related contracts, as well as risks of transfer, clearance or settlement default. Such risks may be exacerbated with respect to non-U.S. securities or transactions with non-U.S. counterparties. There can be no assurance that a counterparty will not default and that we will not sustain a loss on a transaction as a result. We often may not be able to collect margin from its counterparty with respect to OTC derivatives and certain other transactions. Such risks may differ materially from those entailed in exchange traded transactions that generally are backed by clearing organization guarantees, daily marking to market and settlement of positions and segregation and minimum capital requirements applicable to intermediaries. There can be no assurance that monitoring activities of the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will be sufficient to adequately control counterparty risk.

In situations where we place assets in the care of a custodian or are required to post margin or other collateral with a counterparty, the custodian or counterparty may fail to segregate such assets or collateral, or may commingle the assets or collateral with the relevant custodian's or counterparty's own assets or collateral (even where the custodian or counterparty is required to segregate such assets or collateral under relevant regulatory requirements). As a result, in the event of the bankruptcy or insolvency of any custodian or counterparty, our excess assets and collateral may be subject to the conflicting claims of the creditors of the relevant custodian or counterparty, and we may be exposed to the risk of a court treating us as a general unsecured creditor of such custodian or counterparty, rather than as the owner of such assets or collateral, as the case may be.

Transactions entered into by us may be executed on various U.S. and non-U.S. exchanges, and may be cleared and settled through various clearing houses, custodians, depositories and prime brokers throughout the world. Although we will attempt to execute, clear and settle the transactions through entities the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, believes to be sound, there can be no assurance that a failure by any such entity will not lead to a loss to us.

Certain of our transactions may be undertaken through local brokers, banks or other organizations in the countries in which we make investments, and we will be subject to the risk of default, insolvency or fraud of such organizations. The collection, transfer and deposit of bearer securities and cash expose us to a variety of risks, including theft, loss and destruction. Although we will attempt to execute, clear and settle the transactions through entities the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, believes to be sound, there can be no assurance that a failure by any such entity will not lead to a loss to us. We will also be dependent upon the general soundness of the banking systems of countries in which investments will be made.

There are a number of significant risks when investing in properties, real estate assets and companies involved in bankruptcy proceedings.

We may make investments that could require substantial workout negotiations or restructuring in the event of a default or bankruptcy. There are a number of significant risks when investing in properties, real estate assets and companies involved in bankruptcy proceedings, including the following:

- many events in a bankruptcy are the product of contested matters and adversary proceedings that are beyond the control of the creditors;
- a bankruptcy filing may have adverse and permanent effects on a property, asset or company (for instance, we may lose its market position and key employees and otherwise become incapable of restoring itself as a viable entity, and, if the proceeding is converted to a liquidation, the liquidation value of the property, asset or company may not equal the liquidation value that was believed to exist at the time of the investment);
- the duration of a bankruptcy proceeding is difficult to predict and a creditor's return on investment can be impacted adversely by delays while the plan of reorganization is being negotiated, approved by the creditors and confirmed by the bankruptcy court, and until it ultimately becomes effective;
- certain claims, such as claims for taxes, wages, employee and worker pensions and certain trade claims, may have priority by law over the claims of certain creditors;
- the administrative costs in connection with a bankruptcy proceeding are frequently high and will be paid out of the debtor's estate prior to any return to creditors; and
- creditors can lose their ranking and priority in a variety of circumstances, including if they exercise "domination and control" over a debtor and other creditors can demonstrate that they have been harmed by such actions.

There can be no assurance that the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will be able to predict accurately how much capital may need to be reserved by us for participation in any such bankruptcy or workout. If more capital is reserved than is necessary, then we may receive a lower allocation of other investment opportunities. If less capital is reserved than is necessary, then we may not be able to fully protect or enhance its existing investment in the property, real estate asset or company undergoing a bankruptcy or workout.

In addition, there is a possibility that we may incur substantial or total losses on our investments and, in certain circumstances, subject us to certain additional potential liabilities that may exceed the value of our original investment. For example, under certain circumstances, a lender who has inappropriately exercised control over the management and policies of a debtor may have its claims subordinated or disallowed or may be found liable for damages suffered by parties as a result of such actions. In addition, under certain circumstances, payments to us and distributions to our stockholders may be reclaimed if any such payment or distribution is later determined to have been a fraudulent conveyance, preferential payment, or similar transaction under applicable bankruptcy and insolvency laws. Furthermore, bankruptcy laws may delay our ability to realize on collateral for loan positions we hold, which may adversely affect the economic terms and priority of such loans through doctrines such as equitable subordination or may result in a restructuring of the debt through principles such as the "cramdown" provisions of the bankruptcy laws. In addition, the bankruptcy laws and regimes of certain

jurisdictions outside the United States may be untested, subject to manipulation or change and not provide a proven venue to resolve a company's bankruptcy estate.

In certain limited cases, such as in connection with a workout, restructuring or foreclosure involving one or more of our debt investments, the success of our investment strategy with respect thereto will depend, in part, on our ability to restructure and effect improvements in the operations of such investments. The activity of identifying and implementing restructuring programs and operating improvements at portfolio companies entails a high degree of uncertainty. There can be no assurance that we will be able to successfully identify and implement such restructuring programs and improvements.

Repurchase transactions involve risks, and any warehouse facilities that we may obtain in the future may limit our ability to originate or acquire assets, and we may incur losses if the collateral is liquidated.

We may make significant use of repurchase transactions to leverage certain of our investments, particularly investments in CMBS. Repurchase agreements are a type of secured financing arrangement in which the borrower sells (rather than pledges) assets to a lender with the right to repurchase those assets at a higher price on a later date. The lender in a repurchase transaction typically buys the securities being financed at a significant discount to market value as protection against adverse price movements. The size of the discount varies based on the particular securities being sold in the repurchase transaction, with less liquid securities generally requiring a greater discount.

The borrower in a repurchase transaction is typically required to post margin to the extent the market value of the securities declines in order to maintain the loan-to-market value ratio established at the time the securities were sold to the lender. If the borrower misses a margin call, the lender can terminate the repurchase transaction and sell the securities to repay the loan and any accrued interest. The borrower may be required to fund a margin call on the same day it receives notice of the margin obligation from the lender, creating a risk of default unless the borrower either maintains sufficient cash on hand or has other funding sources (such as a subscription line) that can be accessed on short notice. The amount of a margin call may be calculated by the lender based on the lender's own valuation of the financed securities, which could differ materially from actual market values. We may have no means of disputing a lender's valuation in the event that the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, disagrees with such valuation.

If we enter into a repurchase transaction and cannot satisfy a margin call, we may lose our right to buy back the financed securities, which could adversely affect our ability to achieve our investment objectives and the return on invested capital. We could miss a margin call even if we have sufficient assets to satisfy our margin obligation due to the timing of the margin call or the illiquidity of its other assets. A lender under a repurchase agreement may have the right to sell any foreclosed securities for a price lower than what the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, believes to be such securities' fair market value, including in a sale by the lender to itself or to an affiliate. We may not have a contractual right to dispute such a sale price. In addition, a repurchase lender may have recourse to our other assets to the extent that the proceeds from a sale of financed securities are insufficient to cover our obligations to the lender.

A warehouse facility is a type of lending arrangement generally similar to a repurchase transaction. However, the assets used as collateral in a warehouse lending arrangement are typically loans, including originated loans, rather than traded securities such as CMBS. We may use a warehouse facility to increase the amount of capital available for lending or other investment activities. The risks of a warehouse facility are similar to those described for other types of secured lending arrangements in this prospectus.

We expect that we will be operated pursuant to an exemption or exclusion from the registration requirements under the U.S. Commodity Futures Trading Commission ("CFTC") regulations.

It is expected that we will be operated pursuant to an exemption or exclusion from the registration requirements under the CFTC regulations, including pursuant to certain no-action relief with respect to equity REITs.

Therefore, none of the Adviser, Brookfield, the Sub-Adviser, or Oaktree will be required to provide prospective investors with a CFTC compliant disclosure document, nor will they be required to provide investors with periodic account statements or certified annual reports that satisfy the requirements of CFTC rules applicable to registered commodity pool operators, in connection with any offerings of shares.

Our reliance on management of real estate-related companies relating to our investments in the debt of such companies carries certain risks.

We may invest in the debt of companies with substantial real estate holdings, and there can be no assurance that the management of such real estate-related companies will be able to operate successfully and generate sufficient cash to pay the principal, interest and other fees and expenses associated with the loans we hold. Although the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will monitor the performance of each investment and may make recommendations, we will rely upon management to operate such companies on a day-to-day basis and the equity sponsors, boards of directors or other controlling parties of such companies to select qualified management. In addition, certain of our investments may be in the debt of businesses with limited operating histories.

We may invest in equity of other REITs that invest in real estate debt as one of their core businesses and other real estate-related companies, which subjects us to certain risks including those risks associated with an investment in our own common stock.

REITs that invest primarily in real estate debt are subject to the risks of the real estate debt market and, more generally, the real estate market and securities market.

REITs are dependent upon specialized management skills, have limited diversification and are, therefore, subject to risks inherent in financing a limited number of projects. REITs may be subject to management fees and other expenses, and so when we invest in REITs we will bear our proportionate share of the costs of the REITs' operations. Investing in REITs and real estate-related companies involves certain unique risks in addition to those risks associated with investing in the real estate industry in general. The market value of REIT shares and the ability of the REIT to distribute income may be adversely affected by several factors, including the risks described herein that relate to an investment in our common stock. REITs depend generally on their ability to generate cash flow to make distributions to shareholders, and certain REITs have self-liquidation provisions by which mortgages held may be paid in full and distributions of capital returns may be made at any time. In addition, distributions received by us from REITs may consist of dividends, capital gains or return of capital. Generally, dividends received by us from REIT shares and distributed to our stockholders will not constitute "qualified dividend income" eligible for the reduced tax rate applicable to qualified dividend income. In addition, the performance of a REIT may be affected by changes in the tax laws or by its failure to qualify for tax-free pass-through of income.

REITs (especially mortgage REITs) are also subject to interest rate risk. Rising interest rates may cause REIT investors to demand a higher annual yield, which may, in turn, cause a decline in the market price of the equity securities issued by a REIT.

Investing in certain REITs and real estate-related companies, which often have small market capitalizations, may also involve the same risks as investing in other small capitalization companies. REITs and real estate-related companies may have limited financial resources and their securities may trade less frequently and in limited volume and may be subject to more abrupt or erratic price movements than larger company securities.

Risks Related to Debt Financing

We use mortgage indebtedness and other borrowings, which increases our business risks, could hinder our ability to make distributions and could decrease the value of your investment.

Subject to maintaining our REIT qualification and the limitations in our charter, we have and may continue to use leverage for our investments on a recourse or non-recourse basis or otherwise engage in certain investment

activities that involve the use of leverage, including through credit default swaps or total return swaps. While leverage presents opportunities for increasing our total return, it may increase losses as well. Accordingly, any event that adversely affects the value of one of our investments would be magnified to the extent leverage is used. To the extent that we engage in any leveraging, we will be subject to the risks normally associated with debt financing, including those relating to the ability to refinance and the insufficiency of cash flow to meet principal and interest payments, which could significantly reduce or even eliminate the value of our equity in real estate investments. Leveraging our capital structure will mean that third parties, such as banks, may be entitled to the cash flow generated by such investments prior to us or our investors receiving a return. Additionally, if one of our assets is mortgaged or otherwise used as collateral to secure repayment of indebtedness and such payments are not made, the asset could be foreclosed upon by or otherwise transferred to the lender.

Our actual use of leverage will depend on a number of factors, including the availability of indebtedness on terms that the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, deems are appropriate and the decision by the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, to utilize any such available leverage, among others. There can be no assurance that we will be able to obtain, or will maintain, leverage on favorable terms, leverage that reaches the targets or expectations of the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, or any leverage at all. Under our charter, we have a limitation that precludes us from borrowing in excess of 300% of our net assets, which approximates borrowing 75% of the cost of our investments (unless a majority of our independent directors approves any borrowing in excess of the limit and we disclose the justification for doing so to our stockholders), but such restriction does not restrict the amount of indebtedness we may incur with respect to any single investment. To the extent that we do not employ long-term leverage (or employs less leverage than originally anticipated), our investment returns may be lower than those that might have been achieved using long-term leverage.

No assurance can be given that financing will be available throughout the life of us or any individual investment, or that long-term replacement financing can be obtained as intended by the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable. If we are unable to obtain financing, including on favorable terms that reflect our underlying investments, this may have a material adverse effect on our ability to achieve our investment objectives and the return on invested capital. There are also financing costs associated with leverage. Such costs will be borne by us and therefore may adversely affect the rate of returns we obtain. In addition, each leveraged investment will involve interest rate risk to the extent that financing charges for such leveraged investment are based on a predetermined interest rate.

The use of borrowed funds will magnify the volatility of our investment portfolio and involves substantial risks. The use of leverage involves a high degree of financial risk and will increase the exposure of the investments to adverse economic factors such as rising interest rates, downturns in the economy or deteriorations in the condition of the investments. Principal and interest payments on indebtedness (including mortgages having “balloon” payments) will have to be made regardless of the sufficiency of cash flow from the properties. Our investments will be impaired by a smaller decline in the value of the properties than is the case where properties are owned with a proportionately smaller amount of debt.

Although the use of borrowed funds will increase investment returns if the leveraged portfolio investment earns a return greater than the cost of our borrowed funds, investment returns will decrease if the leveraged portfolio investment fails to earn a return equal to the cost of our borrowed funds. The extent to which we use borrowed funds may have important consequences to our stockholders, including greater fluctuations in our net assets, use of cash flow for debt service, rather than for additional investments, distributions, or other purposes, and in certain circumstances we may be required to prematurely divest investments to service its debt obligations. All of these risks are magnified by the use of long-term leverage in excess of unfunded commitments.

If we default on secured indebtedness, the lender may foreclose and we could lose our entire investment in the collateral for such loan. If we become subject to a liability, parties seeking to have the liability satisfied may have recourse to our assets generally and not be limited to any particular asset, such as the investment giving rise to the liability. No assurance can be given that financing for our investments will be obtained by us, or obtained on

favorable or acceptable terms, including terms which reflect the financing provided by us. A foreclosure may also have substantial adverse tax consequences for us.

Many of these same issues also apply to credit facilities which are expected to be in place at various times as well. For example, the loan documents for such facilities may include various asset coverage ratios, the continued compliance with which may not be completely within our control. If such coverage ratios are not met, the lenders under such credit facilities may declare any unfunded commitments to be terminated and declare any amounts outstanding to be due and payable.

Additionally, our investments are expected to include properties, real assets and companies whose capital structures may have significant leverage. Such investments are inherently more sensitive to declines in revenues and to increases in expenses and interest rates. The leveraged capital structure of such investments will increase the exposure to adverse economic factors such as downturns in the economy or deterioration in the condition of the investment or the related industry. The securities we acquire may be relatively junior (or the most junior) in what will typically be a complex capital structure, and thus subject to significant risk of loss. Further, we may engage in certain investment activities that involve the use of leverage, including through credit default swaps or total return swaps. There are also financing costs associated with leverage, and each leveraged investment will involve interest rate risk to the extent that financing charges for such leveraged investment are based on a predetermined interest rate.

In certain cases, financings for our properties may be recourse to us.

Generally, commercial real estate financings are structured as non-recourse to the borrower, which limits a lender's recourse to the property pledged as collateral for the loan, and not the other assets of the borrower or to any parent of borrower, in the event of a loan default. However, lenders customarily will require that a creditworthy parent entity enter into so-called "recourse carveout" guarantees to protect the lender against certain bad-faith or other intentional acts of the borrower in violation of the loan documents. A "bad boy" guarantee typically provides that the lender can recover losses from the guarantors for certain bad acts, such as fraud or intentional misrepresentation, intentional waste, willful misconduct, criminal acts, misappropriation of funds, voluntary incurrence of prohibited debt and environmental losses sustained by lender. In addition, "bad boy" guarantees typically provide that the loan will be a full personal recourse obligation of the guarantor, for certain actions, such as prohibited transfers of the collateral or changes of control and voluntary bankruptcy of the borrower. It is expected that the financing arrangements with respect to our investments generally will require "bad boy" guarantees from us and in the event that such a guarantee is called, our assets could be adversely affected. Moreover, our "bad boy" guarantees could apply to actions of the joint venture partners associated with our investments. While the Adviser expects to negotiate indemnities from such joint venture partners to protect against such risks, there remains the possibility that the acts of such joint venture partner could result in liability to us under such guarantees. We may provide "bad boy" guarantees on behalf of the Other Brookfield Accounts investing alongside us and as such guarantees are not for borrowed money, they will typically not be included under our leverage limitations.

If we draw on a line of credit to pay distributions, fund repurchases or for any other reason, our financial leverage ratio could increase beyond our target.

We have entered into a Credit Agreement with the Brookfield Lender, an affiliate of Brookfield, and may seek to obtain additional lines of credit in an effort to provide for a ready source of liquidity for any business purpose, including to pay distributions or fund repurchases of shares of our common stock in the event that repurchase requests exceed our operating cash flow or net proceeds from our continuous offering. There can be no assurances that we will be able to borrow under the Credit Agreement, that the Brookfield Lender will issue a loan or extend or renew the Credit Agreement, or that we will be able to obtain additional lines of credit on financially reasonable terms. In addition, we may not be able to obtain a line of credit of an appropriate size for our business until such time as we have a substantial portfolio, or at all. If we borrow under a line of credit to pay

distributions or fund repurchases of shares of our common stock, our financial leverage will increase and may exceed our target leverage ratio. Our leverage may remain at the higher level until we receive additional net proceeds from our continuous offering or generate sufficient operating cash flow or proceeds from asset sales to repay outstanding indebtedness.

Increases in interest rates could increase the amount of our loan payments and adversely affect our ability to make distributions to our stockholders.

Interest we pay on our loan obligations will reduce cash available for distributions. If we obtain variable rate loans, increases in interest rates would increase our interest costs, which would reduce our cash flows and our ability to make distributions to you. In addition, if we need to repay existing loans during periods of rising interest rates, we could be required to liquidate one or more of our investments at times that may not permit realization of the maximum return on such investments. We cannot predict factors which may or may not affect interest rates.

Volatility in the financial markets and challenging economic conditions could adversely affect our ability to secure debt financing on attractive terms and our ability to service any future indebtedness that we may incur.

If the overall cost of borrowing increases, either by increases in the index rates or by increases in lender spreads, the increased costs may result in future acquisitions generating lower overall economic returns and potentially reducing future cash flow available for distribution. Disruptions in the debt markets negatively impact our ability to borrow monies to finance the purchase of, or other activities related to, real estate assets. If we are unable to borrow monies on terms and conditions that we find acceptable, we likely will have to reduce the number of properties we can purchase, and the return on the properties we do purchase may be lower. In addition, we may find it difficult, costly or impossible to refinance indebtedness that is maturing. Moreover, to the extent that such marketplace events are not temporary and continue, they may have an adverse impact on the availability of credit to businesses generally and could lead to an overall weakening of the U.S. economy.

Lenders may require us to enter into restrictive covenants relating to our operations, which could limit our ability to make distributions to our stockholders.

When providing financing, a lender may impose restrictions on us that affect our distribution and operating policies and our ability to obtain additional loans. Loan documents we enter into may contain covenants that limit our ability to further mortgage or dispose of the property or discontinue insurance coverage. In addition, loan documents may limit our ability to enter into or terminate certain operating or lease agreements related to the property. These or other limitations may adversely affect our flexibility and our ability to make distributions to you and the value of your investment.

If we enter into financing arrangements involving balloon payment obligations, it may adversely affect our ability to make distributions to our stockholders.

Some of our financing arrangements may require us to make a lump-sum or “balloon” payment at maturity. Our ability to make a balloon payment is uncertain and may depend upon our ability to obtain replacement financing or our ability to sell particular properties. At the time the balloon payment is due, we may or may not be able to refinance the balloon payment on terms as favorable as the original loan or sell the particular property at a price sufficient to make the balloon payment. Such a refinancing would be dependent upon interest rates and lenders’ policies at the time of refinancing, economic conditions in general and the value of the underlying properties in particular. The effect of a refinancing or sale could affect the rate of return to stockholders and the projected time of disposition of our assets.

Failure to hedge effectively against interest rate changes may materially adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

Subject to any limitations required to maintain qualification as a REIT, we may engage in interest rate hedging or other hedging strategies in order to manage risk and return trade-offs. These agreements involve risks, such as the risk that counterparties may fail to honor their obligations under these arrangements and that these arrangements may not be effective in reducing our exposure to interest rate changes. These interest rate hedging arrangements may create additional assets or liabilities from time to time that may be held or liquidated separately from the underlying property or loan for which they were originally established. Moreover, it may not be possible to hedge against currency exchange rate, interest rate or public security price fluctuations at a price sufficient to provide protection from the decline in the value of the portfolio position. Hedging may also reduce the overall returns on our investments. Failure to hedge effectively against interest rate changes may materially adversely affect our results of operations and financial condition.

Changes to, or the elimination of, LIBOR may adversely affect interest expense related to borrowings under our credit facilities and real estate-related investments.

We pay interest under mortgages or credit facilities, and receive interest payments on certain of our real estate-related securities, based on LIBOR, which is the subject of recent national, international and regulatory guidance and proposals for reform.

In a speech on July 27, 2017, Andrew Bailey, the Chief Executive of the Financial Conduct Authority of the U.K., or the FCA, announced the FCA's intention to cease sustaining LIBOR after 2021. The FCA has statutory powers to require panel banks to contribute to LIBOR where necessary. The FCA has decided not to ask, or to require, that panel banks continue to submit contributions to LIBOR beyond the end of 2021. The administrator of LIBOR has announced it will consult on its intention to cease the publication of the one week and two month LIBOR settings immediately following the LIBOR publication on December 31, 2021, and the remaining U.S. dollar-denominated LIBOR settings immediately following the LIBOR publication on June 30, 2023. The U.S. Federal Reserve System, Office of the Comptroller of the Currency, and Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation have issued guidance encouraging market participants to adopt alternatives to LIBOR in new contracts as soon as practicable and no later than December 31, 2021, and the FCA has indicated that market participants should not rely on LIBOR being available after 2021. The U.S. Federal Reserve, in conjunction with the Alternative Reference Rates Committee, a steering committee comprised of large U.S. financial institutions, has identified the Secured Overnight Financing Rate ("SOFR"), a new index calculated by short-term repurchase agreements, backed by Treasury securities, as its preferred alternative rate for LIBOR. At this time, it is not possible to predict how markets will respond to SOFR or other alternative reference rates as the transition away from LIBOR is anticipated in coming years.

Our debt includes floating-rate loans for which the interest rates are tied to LIBOR and real estate-related investments with interest payments based on LIBOR. There is currently no definitive information regarding the future utilization of LIBOR or of any particular replacement rate. In addition, any benchmark may perform differently during any phase-out period than in the past. As such, the potential effect of any such event on our cost of capital and net investment income cannot yet be determined, and any changes to benchmark interest rates could increase our financing costs or decrease the income we earn on our real estate debt investments, which could impact our results of operations, cash flows and the market value of our investments. In addition, we may need to renegotiate certain of our loan agreements that extend past December 31, 2021, or June 30, 2023, depending on the applicable LIBOR tenor and pending the outcome of the LIBOR administrator's consultation. Such amendments and restructurings, which could require us to incur significant expense and may subject us to disputes or litigation over the appropriateness or comparability to the relevant benchmark of the replacement reference rates. Moreover, the elimination of LIBOR or changes to another index could result in mismatches with the interest rate of investments that we are financing. In addition, the overall financial markets may be disrupted as a result of the phase-out or replacement of LIBOR. We are assessing the impact of a potential transition from LIBOR; however, we cannot reasonably estimate the impact of the transition at this time.

The exit by the United Kingdom (“U.K.”) from the E.U. could adversely affect us.

The U.K. formally left the E.U. on January 31, 2020. There followed an implementation period, during which E.U. law continued to apply in the U.K. and the U.K. maintained its E.U. single market access rights and E.U. customs union membership. The implementation period expired in December 31, 2020. Consequently, the U.K. has become a third country vis-à-vis the E.U., without access to the single market or membership of the E.U. customs union.

On December 30, 2020, the U.K. and the E.U. signed a trade and cooperation agreement (the “TCA”) to govern their ongoing relationship. The TCA was officially ratified by the U.K. Parliament on December 30, 2020, and was ratified by the E.U. Parliament and Council on April 29, 2021. The TCA entered into force on May 1, 2021. It is anticipated that further details of the relationship between the U.K. and the E.U. will continue to be negotiated notwithstanding the entry into force of the TCA.

Over time, U.K. regulated firms and other U.K. businesses may be adversely affected by the terms of the TCA, as compared with the position prior to the expiry of the implementation period on December 31, 2020. For example, the TCA introduces new customs checks, as well as new restrictions on the provision of cross-border services and on the free movement of employees. These changes have the potential to materially impair the profitability of a business, and to require it to adapt or even relocate.

Although it is probable that any adverse effects flowing from the U.K.’s withdrawal from the E.U. will principally affect the U.K. (and those having an economic interest in, or connected to, the U.K.), given the size and global significance of the U.K.’s economy, unpredictability about the implications of its withdrawal from the E.U., the E.U. (and countries outside the E.U.) is likely to be an ongoing source of instability, produce significant currency fluctuations or have other adverse effects on international markets, international trade agreements or other existing cross-border cooperation arrangements (whether economic, tax, fiscal, legal, regulatory or otherwise). The withdrawal of the U.K. from the E.U. could therefore adversely affect us. In addition, although it seems less likely now than at the time of Britain’s referendum, the withdrawal of the U.K. from the E.U. could have a further destabilizing effect if any other member states were to consider withdrawing from the E.U., presenting similar or additional potential risks and consequences to our business and financial results.

Risks Related to our Relationship with the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and the Dealer Manager

We depend on the Adviser to select our investments and otherwise conduct our business, and any material adverse change in its financial condition or our relationship with the Adviser could have a material adverse effect on our business and ability to achieve our investment objectives.

Our success is dependent upon our relationship with, and the performance of, the Adviser in the acquisition and management of our real estate portfolio, and our corporate operations. The Adviser may suffer or become distracted by adverse financial or operational problems in connection with Brookfield’s business and activities unrelated to us and over which we have no control. The Adviser may also resign or the Board may determine to replace the Adviser with a different investment adviser, and there is no guarantee that we will be able to find a replacement investment adviser or that any replacement will be suitable. Should the Adviser fail to allocate sufficient resources to perform its responsibilities to us for any reason or should the Adviser resign or be replaced, we may be unable to achieve our investment objectives or to pay distributions to our stockholders.

The Adviser will have broad discretion in selecting the properties we will invest in.

The Adviser has broad discretionary power to decide what investments we will make and what strategies we will use. While the Adviser currently intends to use the strategies described herein, we may employ other investment techniques and invest in other instruments that the Adviser believes will help achieve our investment objectives or hedge unforeseen risks, whether or not such investment techniques or instruments are specifically described herein. Consistent with our investment objectives, we may invest in financial instruments of any and all types,

which exist now or are hereafter created. Such investments may entail risks not described herein, any of which may adversely affect us.

The termination or replacement of the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser could trigger a repayment event under our mortgage loans for some of our properties and the credit agreement governing any line of credit we obtain.

Lenders for certain of our properties may request provisions in the mortgage loan documentation that would make the termination or replacement of the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser an event requiring the immediate repayment of the full outstanding balance of the loan. If we elect to obtain a line of credit and are able to do so, the termination or replacement of the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser could trigger repayment of outstanding amounts under the credit agreement governing our line of credit. If a repayment event occurs with respect to any of our properties, our results of operations and financial condition may be adversely affected.

The Adviser is not required to diversify our investments.

While we expect to invest in a diversified portfolio of assets, the Adviser is not under any obligation to diversify our investments, whether by reference to the amount invested or the industries or geographical areas in which we invest. The Adviser may allocate capital among investments as it determines in its sole discretion, subject to the general oversight of our board of directors and the goal of maximizing the returns for us, and investors will have no assurances with respect to the diversification or geographic concentration of the investment program. This lack of diversification will expose us to losses disproportionate to market declines in general if there are disproportionately greater adverse price movements in the particular investments, and our investment portfolio may be subject to more rapid changes in value than would be the case if we were required to maintain a wide diversification among companies, industries and types of securities. To the extent we hold investments concentrated in a particular issuer, security, asset class or geographic region, we will be more susceptible than a more widely diversified investment partnership to the negative consequences of a single corporate, economic, political or regulatory event. Unfavorable performance by any number of investments could substantially adversely affect the aggregate returns realized by investors in us.

The Adviser's inability to retain the services of key real estate professionals could hurt our performance.

Our success depends to a significant degree upon the skill, acumen and contributions of certain key real estate and other professionals employed by the Adviser, each of whom would be difficult to replace. There is ever increasing competition among alternative asset firms, financial institutions, private equity firms, investment advisors, investment managers, real estate investment companies, real estate investment trusts and other industry participants for hiring and retaining qualified investment professionals and there can be no assurance that such professionals will continue to be associated with us or the Adviser, particularly in light of our perpetual-life nature, or that replacements will perform well. Neither we nor the Adviser have employment agreements with most of these individuals and they may not remain associated with us. If any of these persons were to cease their association with us, our operating results could suffer. Our future success depends, in large part, upon the Adviser's ability to attract and retain highly skilled managerial, operational and marketing professionals. If the Adviser loses or is unable to obtain the services of highly skilled professionals, our ability to implement our investment strategies could be delayed or hindered.

The Adviser has engaged the Sub-Adviser to select and manage our liquid investments and to manage certain of our real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments. The Adviser relies on the performance of the Sub-Adviser in implementing the liquid investments portion of our investment strategy and the management of the real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments for which it is responsible.

The Adviser has engaged the Sub-Adviser to select and manage our liquid investments and to manage certain of our real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments pursuant to sub-advisory agreements between the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser. The Sub-Adviser has and will continue to have substantial discretion, within

our investment guidelines, to make decisions related to the acquisition, management and disposition of our liquid assets and the management of the real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments for which it is responsible. If the Sub-Adviser does not succeed in managing the liquid investments portion of our investment strategy or successfully managing the real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments for which it is responsible, our performance will suffer. In addition, even though the Adviser has the ability to terminate the Sub-Adviser at any time, it may be difficult and costly to terminate and replace the Sub-Adviser.

The success of this offering is dependent, in part, on the ability of the Dealer Manager to retain key employees and to successfully build and maintain a network of licensed broker-dealers.

The dealer manager for this offering is Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Management Solutions LLC, an affiliate of the Adviser. Our dealer manager is newly formed, and other than serving as dealer manager for this offering, the Dealer Manager has no experience acting as a dealer manager for a public offering of a non-listed REIT. The success of this offering and our ability to implement our business strategy is dependent upon the ability of our Dealer Manager to retain key employees and to build and maintain a network of licensed securities broker-dealers and other agents. If the Dealer Manager is unable to retain qualified employees or build and maintain a sufficient network of participating broker-dealers to distribute shares in this offering, we may not be able to raise adequate proceeds through this offering to meet our investment objectives. In addition, the Dealer Manager may serve as dealer manager for other issuers, including Other Brookfield Accounts and Other Oaktree Accounts. As a result, the Dealer Manager may experience conflicts of interest in allocating its time between this offering and such other issuers, which could adversely affect our ability to raise adequate proceeds through this offering and implement our investment strategy. Further, the participating broker-dealers retained by the Dealer Manager may have numerous competing investment products, some with similar or identical investment strategies and areas of focus as us, which they may elect to emphasize to their retail clients.

Because the Dealer Manager is one of our affiliates, you will not have the benefit of an independent due diligence review of us, which is customarily performed in firm commitment underwritten offerings.

The Dealer Manager is one of our affiliates. As a result, its due diligence review and investigation of us and this prospectus cannot be considered to be an independent review. In addition, we do not, and do not expect to, have research analysts reviewing our performance or our securities on an ongoing basis. If your broker-dealer does not conduct such a review, you will not have the benefit of an independent review of the terms of this offering. Therefore, you do not have the benefit of an independent review and investigation of this offering of the type normally performed by an unaffiliated, independent underwriter in a firm commitment underwritten public securities offering, which may increase the risks and uncertainty you face as a stockholder.

The fees we pay in connection with this offering and the agreements entered into with Brookfield, Oaktree and their respective affiliates were not determined on an arm's-length basis and therefore may not be on the same terms we could achieve from a third party.

The compensation paid to the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and other affiliates of Brookfield and Oaktree for services they provide us was not determined on an arm's-length basis. All service agreements, contracts or arrangements between or among Brookfield, Oaktree and their respective affiliates, including the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser, were not negotiated at arm's length. Such agreements include the Advisory Agreement, the Sub-Advisory Agreements, the Dealer Manager Agreement and any property management and other agreements we may enter into with affiliates of the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser from time to time.

We do not own the Brookfield name, but we may use it as part of our corporate name pursuant to a license agreement with an affiliate of Brookfield. Use of the name by other parties or the termination of our license agreement may harm our business.

We have entered into a sub-license agreement (the "License Agreement"), with a subsidiary of Brookfield Asset Management Inc. (the "Licensor"), pursuant to which it has granted us a fully paid-up, royalty-free,

non-exclusive, non-transferable license to use the name “Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.” Under this License Agreement, we have a right to use this name for so long as the Adviser (or another affiliate of the Licensor) serves as our adviser (or another advisory entity) and the Adviser remains an affiliate of the Licensor under the License Agreement. The License Agreement may also be earlier terminated by either party as a result of certain breaches or for convenience upon 90 days’ prior written notice, provided that upon notification of such termination by us, the Licensor may elect to effect termination of the License Agreement immediately at any time after 30 days from the date of such notification. The Licensor and its affiliates, such as Brookfield, will retain the right to continue using the “Brookfield” name. We will further be unable to preclude the Licensor from licensing or transferring the ownership of the “Brookfield” name to third parties, some of whom may compete with us. Consequently, we will be unable to prevent any damage to goodwill that may occur as a result of the activities of the Licensor, Brookfield or others. Furthermore, in the event that the License Agreement is terminated, we will be required to, among other things, change our name. Any of these events could disrupt our recognition in the marketplace, damage any goodwill we may have generated and otherwise harm our business.

Risks Related to Conflicts of Interest

Various potential and actual conflicts of interest will arise, and these conflicts may not be identified or resolved in a manner favorable to us.

Various potential and actual conflicts of interest will arise as a result of our overall investment activities and the activities of Brookfield, Oaktree, the Dealer Manager, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and their affiliates. The following risk factors enumerate certain but not all potential conflicts of interest that should be carefully evaluated before making an investment in us. Brookfield, Oaktree and their respective personnel may in the future engage in further activities that may result in additional conflicts of interest not addressed below. If any matter arises that we and our affiliates (including the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and the Dealer Manager) determine in our good faith judgment constitutes an actual conflict of interest, we and our affiliates (including the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and the Dealer Manager) may take such action as we determine in good faith may be necessary or appropriate to ameliorate the conflict. Transactions between us and Brookfield, Oaktree or their respective affiliates will require approval by our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors. There can be no assurance that our board of directors, Brookfield or Oaktree will identify or resolve all conflicts of interest in a manner that is favorable to us.

The Adviser’s management fee and the Special Limited Partner’s performance participation interest may not create proper incentives or may induce the Adviser and its affiliates to make certain investments, including speculative investments, that increase the risk of our real estate portfolio.

We will pay the Adviser a management fee regardless of the performance of our portfolio. The Adviser’s entitlement to a management fee, which is not based upon performance metrics or goals, might reduce its incentive to devote its time and effort to seeking investments that provide attractive risk-adjusted returns for our portfolio. We may be required to pay the Adviser a management fee in a particular period despite experiencing a net loss or a decline in the value of our portfolio during that period. The Adviser, however, has a fiduciary duty to us. If the Adviser fails to act in our best interests, then it will have violated this duty. The Advisory Agreement may be terminated by us or the Adviser on 60 days’ notice.

The existence of the Special Limited Partner’s 12.5% performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership, which is based on our total distributions plus the change in NAV per share, may create an incentive for the Adviser to make riskier or more speculative investments on our behalf or cause us to use more leverage than it would otherwise make in the absence of such performance based compensation. In addition, the change in NAV per share will be based on the value of our investments on the applicable measurement dates and not on realized gains or losses. As a result, the Special Limited Partner may receive distributions based on unrealized gains in certain assets at the time of such distributions and such gains may not be realized when those assets are eventually disposed of.

Each of the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser will face a conflict of interest because the fees they will receive for services performed are based in part on our NAV, which the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser are ultimately responsible for determining.

Each of the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser will be paid fees for their services based on our NAV, which will be calculated by State Street, based on valuations provided by the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser. In addition, the distributions to be received by the Special Limited Partner with respect to its performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership are based in part upon the Operating Partnership's net assets (which is a component of our NAV). The calculation of our NAV includes certain subjective judgments with respect to estimating, for example, the value of our portfolio and our accrued expenses, net portfolio income and liabilities, and therefore, our NAV may not correspond to realizable value upon a sale of those assets. The Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, may benefit by us retaining ownership of our assets at times when our stockholders may be better served by the sale or disposition of our assets in order to avoid a reduction in our NAV. If our NAV is calculated in a way that is not reflective of our actual NAV, then the purchase price of shares of our common stock or the price paid for the repurchase of your shares of common stock on a given date may not accurately reflect the value of our portfolio, and your shares may be worth less than the purchase price or more than the repurchase price.

Certain Other Brookfield Accounts have similar or overlapping investment objectives and guidelines, and we will not be allocated certain opportunities and may be allocated only opportunities with lower relative returns.

Brookfield manages other funds and accounts, which present the possibility of overlapping investments, and thus the potential for conflicts of interest. Brookfield has adopted certain procedures intended to ensure fair and consistent access to appropriate investment opportunities among the Other Brookfield Accounts. Some of the investments targeted by us may be appropriate for certain Other Brookfield Accounts, and in retrospect or at different points in the market cycle, investments that were made by us may seem more appropriate for an Other Brookfield Account, and vice versa. Investors will have no ability to challenge such allocation so long as it was made in good faith in accordance with Brookfield's allocation procedures. Such procedures give Brookfield broad authority to allocate investment opportunities, notwithstanding the potential conflicts of interest that may exist. For example, management fees, incentive fees and liquidity provisions may differ significantly between our company and the Other Brookfield Accounts, creating an economic incentive for Brookfield to allocate investments that may be appropriate for a lower fee or more liquid strategy to a higher fee or less liquid strategy.

If any matter arises that the Adviser determines in its good faith judgment constitutes an actual conflict of interest, the Adviser may take such actions as may be necessary or appropriate to prevent or reduce the conflict.

We may make investments in different parts of the capital structure of companies in which Other Brookfield Accounts already hold an investment. If any conflict were to arise, Brookfield will be permitted to take certain actions that, in the absence of such conflict, it would not take, such as causing us to remain passive, investing in the same class of securities to align interests, divesting investments or taking other actions to reduce adversity, which may have the effect of benefiting Other Brookfield Accounts and not our company.

In addition, Brookfield may determine the suitability of investments for our company or Other Brookfield Accounts based in part on the basis of financial projections and there is no guarantee that the conditions on which such projections are based will materialize or otherwise be applicable to our investments. Accordingly, Other Brookfield Accounts may be allocated investment opportunities that ultimately turn out to have been more appropriate for our company, and we may be allocated investment opportunities that turn out to have been more appropriate for Other Brookfield Accounts. In addition, events or conditions, including changes in general market conditions, which may not have been anticipated or which are otherwise not foreseeable, may occur and have a significant impact on the actual rate of return received with respect to our investments or the investments of Other Brookfield Accounts.

Under certain circumstances, we may be offered an opportunity to make an investment in a transaction in which one or more Other Brookfield Accounts is expected to make an investment, or in a company in which one or

more Other Brookfield Accounts already has made, or concurrently will make, an investment, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter and any approvals by our board of directors required under our charter. As a result, we and the Other Brookfield Accounts may have conflicting interests in negotiating the terms of such investments. In that regard, actions may be taken for the Other Brookfield Accounts that are adverse to us. There can be no assurance that any such conflict will be resolved in our favor and Brookfield may be required to take action where it will have conflicting loyalties between its duties to us and to Other Brookfield Accounts, which may adversely impact us. Such conflicts may also exist in the negotiations of amendments or waivers or in a workout or bankruptcy. It is possible that in a bankruptcy proceeding, our interests may be subordinated or otherwise adversely affected by virtue of such Other Brookfield Accounts' involvement and actions relating to their investments. Brookfield will seek to manage such conflicts in good faith and in a manner consistent with its duties to us and the Other Brookfield Accounts.

In addition, we may be competing bidders from time to time with Other Brookfield Accounts for a specific investment opportunity. At the time such transaction is priced and at certain other times, certain personnel of Brookfield who are not engaged in our management may be restricted from disclosing information they receive about such investment from Other Brookfield Accounts to us.

Brookfield personnel will work on other projects and conflicts may arise in the allocation of personnel between us and other projects.

The Adviser and its affiliates will devote such time as they deem necessary to conduct our business affairs in an appropriate manner. However, a core group of real estate professionals will devote substantially all of their business time not only to our activities but also to the activities of several Other Brookfield Accounts (and their investments) and their related entities (which may include separate accounts, dedicated managed accounts or investment funds formed for specific geographical areas or investments). Consequently, conflicts are expected to arise in the allocation of personnel, and we may not receive the level of support and assistance that we otherwise might receive if we were internally managed. The Adviser and its affiliates are not restricted from entering into other investment advisory relationships or from engaging in other business activities.

Brookfield or Oaktree may acquire confidential or material, non-public information or be restricted from initiating transactions in certain securities, as a result of which we may not be able to initiate a transaction or sell an investment that may otherwise have been initiated or sold.

By reason of their responsibilities in connection with us and other activities of Other Brookfield Accounts or Other Oaktree Accounts, personnel of Brookfield or Oaktree may acquire confidential or material, non-public information or be restricted from initiating transactions in certain securities. We will not be free to act upon any such information. Due to these restrictions, we may not be able to initiate a transaction that we otherwise might have initiated and may not be able to sell an investment that we otherwise might have sold.

Notwithstanding the foregoing, Brookfield or Oaktree may determine, in their sole discretion at any time, that such information could impair their ability to effect certain transactions on behalf of us, whether for legal, contractual, or other reasons. Accordingly, Brookfield or Oaktree may elect not to receive such information. Lack of access to any such information may adversely affect our investments that in some cases may have been avoided had Brookfield or Oaktree, as applicable, had such information.

We may purchase assets from or sell assets to the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and their respective affiliates, and such transactions may cause conflicts of interest.

We may purchase assets from or sell assets to the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and their respective affiliates or clients. These purchases and sales may cause conflicts of interest, including with respect to the consideration offered and the obligations of such affiliates. These purchases and sales will be subject to the approval of a majority of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction.

We may make investments at different times or on different terms than Other Brookfield Accounts, ultimately realizing different investment returns than such Other Brookfield Accounts.

Other Brookfield Accounts may make investments at different times or on different terms or exit any of such investments at different times or on different terms compared to such investment made on our behalf. Therefore, we may realize different investment returns than Other Brookfield Accounts, with respect to any investment made alongside some or all of such entities.

Brookfield shall have sole discretion in determining what investments we will be offered to pursue. As a result, there is no guarantee that we will be offered the opportunity to invest in any particular investments or type of investments alongside any Other Brookfield Accounts. The terms, conditions and the time of investment and disposition of investments held by us may be materially different from those of any Other Brookfield Accounts.

The personnel of the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser may trade in securities for their own accounts, subject to restrictions applicable to Brookfield and Oaktree personnel, respectively.

Our charter does not prohibit the Adviser, Brookfield, the Sub-Adviser, Oaktree or their respective affiliates, employees, officers, directors, principals or members from buying or selling securities or commodity interests for their own account. The records of any such trades by the Adviser, Brookfield, the Sub-Adviser, Oaktree or their respective affiliates, employees, officers, directors, principals or members will not be open to inspection by our stockholders. With respect to such personal accounts, the Adviser, Brookfield, the Sub-Adviser, Oaktree or their respective employees, officers, directors, principals or members may, to the extent not otherwise prohibited under the applicable policies of Brookfield and Oaktree, take investment positions different from, or contrary to, those taken by us. Such personal securities transactions and investments will, in certain circumstances, result in conflicts of interest, including to the extent they relate to (i) a company in which we hold or acquire an interest (either directly through a privately negotiated investment or indirectly through the purchase of securities or other traded instruments related thereto) and (ii) entities that have interests which are adverse to ours or pursue similar investment opportunities as us.

Brookfield's or Oaktree's existing relationships may influence the Adviser's or the Sub-Adviser's decision-making, and the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser may take the existence and development of such relationships into consideration in managing us and our investments.

Brookfield and Oaktree each have long-term relationships with a significant number of companies and their respective senior management. Brookfield and Oaktree also have relationships with numerous investors, including institutional real estate investors and their senior management. The existence and development of these relationships may influence whether or not the Adviser undertakes a particular investment on behalf of us and, if so, the form and level of such investment. Similarly, the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, may take the existence and development of such relationships into consideration in its management of us and our investments. Without limiting the generality of the foregoing, there may, for example, be certain strategies involving the management or realization of particular investments that the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser will not employ on our behalf in light of these relationships.

The Adviser and the Sub-Adviser may face conflicts of interest in choosing our service providers and financing sources, and certain service providers may provide services to the Adviser, Brookfield, Other Brookfield Accounts, the Sub-Adviser, Oaktree, or Other Oaktree Accounts on more favorable terms than those payable by us.

Conflicts of interest may exist with respect to the Adviser's and the Sub-Adviser's selection of brokers, dealers and transaction agents and counterparties (collectively, "Broker-Dealers") and financing sources for the execution of transactions by us. When engaging the services of such Broker-Dealers and financing sources, the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser may, subject to best execution, take into consideration a variety of factors, including,

to the extent applicable, the ability to achieve prompt and reliable execution, competitive pricing, transaction costs, operational efficiency with which transactions are effected, access to deal flow and precedent transactions, and the financial stability and reputation of the particular Broker-Dealers, as well as other factors that the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, deems appropriate to consider under the circumstances. Broker-Dealers and financing sources may provide other services that are beneficial to the Adviser, Brookfield, the Sub-Adviser, Oaktree and their respective affiliates, but that are not necessarily beneficial to us, including capital introductions, other marketing assistance, client and personnel referrals, consulting services, and research-related services. These other services and items may influence the Adviser's and the Sub-Adviser's selection of Broker-Dealers and financing sources.

Conflicts of interest may also arise in connection with service providers retained by Brookfield. For example, Brookfield or the Adviser may from time to time retain consultants or transition former employees to consultant status to provide assistance with deal sourcing, industry insight or due diligence, offer financial and structuring advice and perform other services for us, Other Brookfield Accounts or their respective portfolio companies ("Senior Advisors"). Such services may be provided on an exclusive basis. Our share of any retainers or other fees charged by Senior Advisors ("Senior Advisor Fees") will be treated as an expense borne by us (whether paid by us directly, by a portfolio issuer or by the Adviser or Brookfield and subsequently reimbursed by us). While such Senior Advisor Fees are believed to be reasonable and generally at market rates for the relevant service provided, because of the exclusive arrangements Senior Advisor Fees may not always be comparable to costs, fees and expenses charged for such services by other third parties. In addition to such fees, we will also generally bear our share of any travel costs or other out-of-pocket expenses incurred by Senior Advisors in connection with the provision of their services. Office, accounting, network, administration and other support benefits may be provided by Brookfield to Senior Advisors without charge. Senior Advisors may also be granted the right to participate alongside us in transactions that they source or for which they provide advice. Such co-investment rights may result in us investing less capital than we otherwise would have in such transactions. In addition, such Senior Advisors may invest directly in us as stockholders.

Additionally, Oaktree has retained Bellwether Asset Management, Inc. ("Bellwether"), a privately held real estate asset services provider, as a consultant to certain Other Oaktree Accounts (including Oaktree Real Estate Income Fund, L.P., the Real Estate Opportunities Funds, Oaktree Real Estate Debt Fund, L.P. (together with its parallel fund, "REDF I"), Oaktree Real Estate Debt Fund II, L.P. (together with any parallel funds, "REDF II") and certain separate accounts that invest alongside REDF I and REDF II) and the Sub-Adviser will retain Bellwether as an outside service provider to us or our investments. Services performed by Bellwether include assisting with property management (including development projects), gathering, analyzing and sorting data from servicers and borrowers, synthesizing data into standardized management reports and analysis tools used by Oaktree to streamline financial and operational reporting, monitoring covenant compliance by borrowers, market surveillance, underwriting investment and disposition opportunities, modeling projected cash flows and associated investment returns, providing foundational data for valuations along with other valuation services, reviewing draw requests from borrowers, performing property-level accounting services along with other support services. The Sub-Adviser believes there is significant value in having an objective third party such as Bellwether provide these services instead of relying on borrowers to report directly to the Sub-Adviser. Using Bellwether to manage the reporting process also helps ensure that management reports present data in an organized manner for all portfolio investments, allowing the Sub-Adviser to have better information with which to monitor the assets in our portfolio that it manages. Such reporting would be difficult for many operating partners or borrowers to prepare on their own. Bellwether may also be retained by us as a special servicer in connection with non-performing loans and foreclosures. Oaktree, the Sub-Adviser and Bellwether may from time to time agree to expand or reduce the scope of services that Bellwether provides to us or to Other Oaktree Accounts. While neither Oaktree nor the Adviser are owners of or investors in Bellwether or are employers of Bellwether's employees, Bellwether may provide asset management services to Oaktree-managed funds and accounts on an exclusive basis or nearly on an exclusive basis. The costs, fees and expenses relating to the services provided by Bellwether are borne by the funds and accounts to which such services are provided. Any costs, fees and expenses allocated to us will be treated as an expense borne by us (whether paid by us directly, by

a portfolio company or by the Sub-Adviser or Oaktree and subsequently reimbursed by us). While such costs, fees and expenses are believed by the Sub-Adviser to be reasonable and generally at market rates for the relevant services provided, the arrangement with Bellwether may result in such costs, fees and expenses not always being comparable to those charged for such services by other third parties. Oaktree and the Sub-Adviser believe the largely exclusive arrangement with Bellwether will benefit our investors by improving the quality of reporting that Oaktree receives on our investments. Our overall share of costs, fees and expenses related to Bellwether's engagement will vary based on the particular scope of services provided to us by Bellwether.

Moreover, services that Brookfield has historically performed in-house for Other Brookfield Accounts may for certain reasons, including efficiency considerations, be outsourced in whole or in part to third parties in the discretion of Brookfield or the Adviser in connection with our operation. Such outsourced services may include, without limitation, asset management, accounting, tax, compliance, trade settlement, information technology or legal services. Outsourcing may not occur uniformly for all Brookfield-managed funds and accounts and, accordingly, certain costs may be incurred by us through the use of third-party service providers that are not incurred for comparable services used by Other Brookfield Accounts. The decision by the Adviser to initially perform particular services in-house for us will not preclude a later decision to outsource such services, or any additional services, in whole or in part to third parties. The costs, fees or expenses of any such third-party service providers will be treated expenses borne by us.

Certain advisors and other service providers (including, without limitation, accountants, administrators, lenders, bankers, brokers, attorneys, consultants, title agents, investment or commercial banking firms, developers or property managers and certain other advisors and agents) to us, Brookfield or certain entities in which we has an investment, or affiliates of such advisors or service providers, may also provide goods or services to or have business, personal, political, financial or other relationships with Brookfield, its affiliates, Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies. Such advisors or service providers (or their employees) may be investors in us or Other Brookfield Accounts, Brookfield or their respective affiliates, sources of investment opportunities, co-investors or commercial counterparties or entities in which Brookfield or Other Brookfield Accounts have an investment, and payments by us or such portfolio companies may indirectly benefit Brookfield or such Other Brookfield Accounts. Additionally, certain Brookfield employees may have family members or relatives employed by advisors and service providers. These service providers and their affiliates may contract or enter into any custodial, financial, banking, advising or brokerage, placement agency or other arrangement or transaction with us, the Adviser, Brookfield or any investor in us or any portfolio company in which we have made an investment. These relationships may influence the Adviser or Brookfield in deciding whether to select or recommend such a service provider to perform services for us or a portfolio company (the cost of which will generally be borne directly or indirectly by us). Advisors and service providers often charge different rates or have different arrangements for specific types of services. For example, the fee for a particular type of service may vary based on the complexity of the matter as well as the expertise required and demands placed on the service provider. Therefore, to the extent the types of services used by us are different from those used by Brookfield, Other Brookfield Accounts, their portfolio companies or their respective affiliates, any of the foregoing may pay different amounts or rates than those paid by us with respect to any particular advisor or service provider.

We may co-invest with Brookfield affiliates in real estate-related investments and such investments may be in different parts of the capital structure of an issuer and may otherwise involve conflicts of interest.

Other Brookfield Accounts hold a number of existing real estate-related investments and may in the future make further such investments. To the extent permitted by our charter and, as required, subject to approval by our board of directors, we may make investments either in those same assets or in related assets. In addition, we anticipate that we may make investments in entities or assets in which an Other Brookfield Account holds an investment in a different class of the debt or equity securities of such entities or such assets. For example, we may make investments in the equity of entities or assets in which Other Brookfield Accounts have made or will make investments in various tranches of CMBS securitizations or other debt instruments.

In the foregoing circumstances, to the extent we hold securities that are different (including with respect to relative seniority) than those held by such Other Brookfield Accounts, Brookfield could have conflicting loyalties between its duties to us and such Other Brookfield Account. In order to mitigate any such conflicts of interest, we may recuse ourselves from participating in any decisions relating to or with respect to such securities held by such Other Brookfield Accounts (notwithstanding that if such Other Brookfield Accounts maintain voting rights with respect to the securities they hold) or, if we do not recuse ourselves Brookfield may be required to take action where it will have conflicting loyalties between its duties to us and to such Other Brookfield Accounts, which may adversely impact us.

We have entered into and may continue to enter into joint ventures and other shared assets which will involve risks and conflicts of interests.

We have made joint venture investments with Other Brookfield Accounts, and may, subject to the requirements in our charter, continue to invest in shared assets with Other Brookfield Accounts through the formation of joint ventures. Such joint venture investments will involve risks and conflicts of interests. Joint venture investments could be adversely affected by our lack of sole decision-making authority, our reliance on the financial condition of our joint venture partners and disputes between us and our joint venture partners.

Brookfield, including the Adviser, may face conflicts of interest associated with the Brookfield Investor's investments in us, and the related share repurchase arrangement.

In connection with Brookfield's expected contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio to the Operating Partnership by affiliates of Brookfield in exchange for shares of our Class E common stock, Class E units of the Operating Partnership, or a combination thereof, our board of directors, including a majority of independent directors, has adopted on the date of this prospectus an arrangement to repurchase shares of our common stock held by the Brookfield Investor.

Because this arrangement is with an affiliate of Brookfield, the terms were not negotiated at arm's length. Brookfield may face conflicts of interest in conducting the share repurchase arrangement with the Brookfield Investor. Also, because the Brookfield Investor owns a significant amount of shares of our common stock and Operating Partnership units, the Adviser may face conflicts of interest in managing our investment activities.

We are a party to an uncommitted line of credit with an affiliate of Brookfield.

We have entered into the Credit Agreement with the Brookfield Lender, pursuant to which we may borrow up to \$125 million at an interest rate equal to the lowest then-current interest rate offered by a third-party lender to us, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%. There can be no assurances that we will be able to borrow under the Credit Agreement, or that the Brookfield Lender will issue a loan or extend or renew the Credit Agreement. Because this Credit Agreement is with an affiliate of Brookfield, the terms of the agreement were not negotiated at arm's length. The Adviser may face conflicts of interest in connection with any borrowings or disputes under this Credit Agreement.

We may subject to certain conflicts of interest related to tenants.

Certain properties owned by us, an Other Brookfield Account or an Other Oaktree Account may be leased out to tenants that are affiliates of Brookfield or Oaktree, which would give rise to a conflict of interest. In such events, the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will endeavor to ensure that such conflicts are resolved in a fair and equitable manner, subject to applicable oversight of the board of directors and any restrictions in our charter.

We expect to have a diverse stockholder group and the interests of our stockholders may conflict with one another and may conflict with the interests of investors in other vehicles that we co-invest with.

Our stockholders may have conflicting investment, tax and other interests with respect to their investments in us and with respect to the interests of investors in other investment vehicles, including Other Brookfield Accounts and accounts managed or advised by the Adviser or its affiliates that may participate in the same investments as us. The conflicting interests of individual stockholders with respect to other stockholders and relative to investors in other investment vehicles accounts may relate to or arise from, among other things, the nature of investments made by us and such other vehicles and accounts, the structuring or the acquisition of investments and the timing of disposition of investments and such other vehicles and accounts. As a consequence, conflicts of interest may arise in connection with decisions made by the Adviser or its affiliates, including with respect to the nature or structuring of investments, which may be more beneficial for one stockholder than for another stockholder, especially with respect to stockholders' individual tax situations. In addition, we may make investments that could have a negative impact on related investments made by the stockholders in separate transactions. In selecting and structuring investments appropriate for us, the Adviser considers our investment and tax objectives (including our qualification as a REIT) and those of our stockholders (and those of investors in other investment vehicles managed or advised by the Adviser or its affiliates) as a whole, not the investment, tax or other objectives of any stockholders individually.

Our board of directors has adopted resolutions that renounce our interest or expectancy with respect to certain business opportunities and competitive activities.

Our board of directors has adopted resolutions that provide that none of Brookfield, Oaktree or their respective affiliates, our directors or any person our directors control are required to refrain directly or indirectly from engaging in any business opportunities, including any business opportunities in the same or similar business activities or lines of business in which we or our affiliates may from time to time be engaged or propose to engage, or from competing with us, and that renounce our interest or expectancy in, or in being offered an opportunity to participate in, any such business opportunities, unless those opportunities are offered to such person in his or her capacity as our director or officer and intended exclusively for us or any of our subsidiaries.

Disputes between Brookfield and our joint venture partners who have pre-existing investments with Brookfield may affect our investments relating thereto.

Some of the third-party operators and joint-venture partners with which the Adviser may elect to co-invest our capital may have pre-existing investments with Brookfield. The terms of these preexisting investments may differ from the terms upon which we invest with such operators and partners. To the extent a dispute arises between Brookfield and such operators and partners, our investments relating thereto may be affected.

We may be subject to additional potential conflicts of interests with portfolio companies of Brookfield and Other Brookfield Accounts, as well as affiliates of Oaktree.

We may be subject to additional potential conflicts of interests with portfolio companies of Brookfield and Other Brookfield Accounts. For example, a portfolio company of an Other Brookfield Account may be a competitor, customer, service provider or supplier of one or more of our investments. There may also be circumstances where a tenant or a prospective tenant in connection with one of our investments may also be interested in or eligible to be a tenant or prospective tenant at a property owned by an Other Brookfield Account. In such circumstances, such Other Brookfield Account or portfolio company thereof may take actions that have adverse consequences for us or one of our investments, such as seeking to increase its market share at the investment's detriment, withdrawing business from the investment in favor of a competitor that offers the same product or service at a more competitive price, or increasing prices of its products in its capacity as a supplier of the investment or commencing litigation against the investment. In addition, in such circumstances, the Adviser may not pursue certain such actions on our behalf, which could result in a benefit to an Other Brookfield Account or

to our company. Brookfield has implemented policies and procedures designed to mitigate such potential conflicts of interest. Such policies and procedures could reduce the business activity among the portfolio companies of Other Brookfield Accounts, which could negatively affect one or more of our investments and, therefore, us as a whole. An Other Brookfield Account or portfolio company thereof may nonetheless continue to take such actions that have adverse consequences for us or our investments, and Brookfield will not have any obligation or duty in this regard.

In addition, Oaktree and its affiliates currently manage and may in the future manage Other Oaktree Accounts. We may be subject to additional potential conflicts of interests with portfolio companies of Oaktree and Other Oaktree Accounts.

We may be subject to additional potential conflicts of interests as a consequence of Brookfield's status as a public company.

As a consequence of Brookfield's status as a public company, our officers, directors, members, managers and employees and those of the Adviser may take into account certain considerations and other factors in connection with the management of the business and affairs of us and our affiliates that would not necessarily be taken into account if Brookfield were not a public company.

We are a party to the Option Investments Purchase Agreement with Oaktree.

Pursuant to the terms of the Adviser Transition Agreement, we entered into the Option Investments Purchase Agreement with Oaktree, pursuant to which Oaktree will have the right to purchase the Operating Partnership's entire interest in all of the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option Investments, or both, for a period of 12 months following the earlier of (i) 18 months after the date upon which the Adviser Transition is completed and (ii) the date on which we notify Oaktree that we have issued in the aggregate \$1 billion of our common stock to non-affiliates after the date the Adviser Transition is completed (such 12-month period, the "Option Period") at price equal to the fair value of the applicable Option Investments, as determined in connection with our most recently determined NAV immediately prior to the closing of such purchase. Because this Option Investments Purchase Agreement is with Oaktree, an affiliate of Brookfield, the terms of the agreement were not negotiated at arm's length. In addition, because of the Option Investments Purchase Agreement, we would be precluded from selling the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option Investments to a third party, prior to the expiration of the Option Period, without the consent of Oaktree, even if our Adviser determines that it would be in our best interest to dispose of one or more of the Oaktree Option Investments in order to rebalance our portfolio or for liquidity needs to fund share repurchases. In addition, the purchase price payable by Oaktree for the Oaktree Option Investments pursuant to the Option Investments Purchase Agreement is fixed at the current appraised value as of the date of sale, which would preclude us from realizing any premium to appraised value that a third party may be willing to pay during the Option Period.

Risks Related to our REIT Status and Certain Other Tax Items

If we do not maintain our qualification as a REIT, we will face serious tax consequences that could substantially reduce the funds available to satisfy our obligations, to implement our business strategy and to make distributions to our stockholders for each of the years involved.

We expect to continue to operate so as to qualify as a REIT under the Code. However, qualification as a REIT involves the application of highly technical and complex Code provisions for which only a limited number of judicial or administrative interpretations exist. Notwithstanding the availability of cure provisions in the Code, various compliance requirements could be failed and could jeopardize our REIT status. Furthermore, new tax legislation, administrative guidance or court decisions, in each instance potentially with retroactive effect, could make it more difficult or impossible for us to qualify as a REIT. If we fail to qualify as a REIT in any tax year, then:

- we would be taxed as a regular domestic corporation, which under current laws, among other things, means being unable to deduct distributions to stockholders in computing taxable income and being subject to federal income tax on our taxable income at regular corporate income tax rates;
- any resulting tax liability could be substantial and could have a material adverse effect on our book value;
- unless we were entitled to relief under applicable statutory provisions, we would be required to pay taxes, and thus, our cash available for distribution to stockholders would be reduced for each of the years during which we did not qualify as a REIT and for which we had taxable income; and
- we generally would not be eligible to requalify as a REIT for the subsequent four full taxable years.

To maintain our REIT status, we may have to borrow funds on a short-term basis during unfavorable market conditions.

To qualify as a REIT, we generally must distribute annually to our stockholders a minimum of 90% of our net taxable income, determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gains. We will be subject to regular corporate income taxes on any undistributed REIT taxable income each year, including any undistributed net capital gains. Additionally, we will be subject to a 4% nondeductible excise tax on any amount by which distributions paid by us in any calendar year are less than the sum of 85% of our ordinary income, 95% of our capital gain net income and 100% of our undistributed income from previous years. Payments we make to our stockholders under our share repurchase plan will not be taken into account for purposes of these distribution requirements. If we do not have sufficient cash to make distributions necessary to preserve our REIT status for any year or to avoid taxation, we may be forced to borrow funds or sell assets even if the market conditions at that time are not favorable for these borrowings or sales. These options could increase our cost and our leverage, and reduce the value of our investments.

Compliance with REIT requirements may cause us to forego otherwise attractive opportunities, which may hinder or delay our ability to meet our investment objectives and reduce your overall return.

To qualify as a REIT, we are required at all times to satisfy tests relating to, among other things, the sources of our income, the nature and diversification of our assets, the ownership of our stock and the amounts we distribute to our stockholders. Compliance with the REIT requirements may impair our ability to operate solely on the basis of maximizing profits. For example, we may be required to make distributions to stockholders at disadvantageous times or when we do not have funds readily available for distribution.

Compliance with REIT requirements may force us to liquidate or restructure otherwise attractive investments.

To qualify as a REIT, at the end of each calendar quarter, at least 75% of the value of our assets must consist of cash, cash items, government securities and qualified real estate assets. The remainder of our investments in

securities (other than qualified real estate assets and government securities) generally cannot include more than 10% of the voting securities (other than securities that qualify for the straight debt safe harbor) of any one issuer or more than 10% of the value of the outstanding securities of any one issuer unless we and such issuer jointly elect for such issuer to be treated as a “taxable REIT subsidiary” under the Code. Debt will generally meet the “straight debt” safe harbor if the debt is a written unconditional promise to pay on demand or on a specified date a certain sum of money, the debt is not convertible, directly or indirectly, into stock, and the interest rate and the interest payment dates of the debt are not contingent on profits, the borrower’s discretion, or similar factors. Additionally, no more than 5% of the value of our assets (other than government securities and qualified real estate assets) can consist of the securities of any one issuer, and no more than 20% of the value of our assets may be represented by securities of one or more taxable REIT subsidiaries. If we fail to comply with these requirements, we must dispose of a portion of our assets within 30 days after the end of the calendar quarter in order to avoid losing our REIT status and suffering adverse tax consequences. In order to satisfy these requirements, we may be forced to liquidate assets from our portfolio or not make otherwise attractive investments.

Our charter does not permit any person or group to own more than 9.9% of our outstanding common stock or of our outstanding stock of all classes or series, and attempts to acquire our common stock or our stock of all other classes or series in excess of these 9.9% limits would not be effective without an exemption from these limits by our board of directors.

For us to qualify as a REIT under the Code, not more than 50% of the value of our outstanding stock may be owned directly or indirectly, by five or fewer individuals (including certain entities treated as individuals for this purpose) during the last half of a taxable year. For the purpose of assisting our qualification as a REIT for U.S. federal income tax purposes, among other purposes, our charter prohibits beneficial or constructive ownership by any person or group of more than 9.9%, in value or by number of shares, whichever is more restrictive, of the outstanding shares of our common stock or 9.9%, in value or by number of shares, whichever is more restrictive, of the outstanding shares of all classes or series of our stock, which we refer to as the “ownership limit.” The constructive ownership rules under the Code and our charter are complex and may cause shares of the outstanding common stock owned by a group of related persons to be deemed to be constructively owned by one person. As a result, the acquisition of less than 9.9% of our outstanding common stock or our capital stock by a person could cause another person to own constructively in excess of 9.9% of our outstanding common stock or our capital stock, respectively, and thus violate the ownership limit. There can be no assurance that our board of directors, as permitted in the charter, will not decrease this ownership limit in the future. Any attempt to own or transfer shares of our common stock or capital stock in excess of the ownership limit without the consent of our board of directors will result either in the shares in excess of the limit being transferred by operation of the charter to a charitable trust, and the person who attempted to acquire such excess shares will not have any rights in such excess shares, or in the transfer being void.

The ownership limit may have the effect of precluding a change in control of us by a third party, even if such change in control would be in the best interests of our stockholders or would result in receipt of a premium to the net asset value of our common stock (and even if such change in control would not reasonably jeopardize our REIT status). The exemptions to the ownership limit granted to date may limit our board of directors’ power to increase the ownership limit or grant further exemptions in the future.

Non-U.S. holders may be required to file U.S. federal income tax returns and pay U.S. federal income tax upon their receipt of certain distributions from us or upon their disposition of shares of our common stock.

In addition to any potential withholding tax on ordinary dividends, a non-U.S. holder (as such term is defined below under “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations—Taxation of U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock”), other than a “qualified shareholder” or a “qualified foreign pension fund,” that disposes of a “U.S. real property interest” (“USRPI”) (which includes shares of stock of a U.S. corporation whose assets consist principally of USRPIs), or that receives a distribution from a REIT that is attributable to gains from such a

disposition, is generally subject to U.S. federal income tax under the Foreign Investment in Real Property Tax Act of 1980, as amended (“FIRPTA”), on the amount received from (or, in the case of a distribution, to the extent attributable to gains from) such disposition. Subject to certain exceptions discussed in “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations—Taxation of Non-U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock,” FIRPTA gains must be reported on U.S. federal income tax returns and are taxable at regular U.S. federal income tax rates. Generally, amounts received by a non-U.S. holder on certain dispositions of shares of our common stock (including a repurchase) would be subject to tax under FIRPTA, unless our shares of common stock were regularly traded on an established securities market and the non-U.S. holder did not, at any time during a specified testing period, hold more than 10% of our common stock, or another exception applies.

A non-U.S. holder, other than a “qualified shareholder” or a “qualified foreign pension fund,” that receives a distribution from a REIT that is attributable to gains from the disposition of a USRPI as described above, including in connection with a repurchase of our common stock, is generally subject to U.S. federal income tax under FIRPTA to the extent such distribution is attributable to gains from such disposition, regardless of whether the difference between the fair market value and the tax basis of the USRPI giving rise to such gains is attributable to periods prior to or during such non-U.S. holder’s ownership of our common stock, unless the relevant class of stock is regularly traded on an established securities market in the United States and such non-U.S. holder did not own more than 10% of such class at any time during the one-year period ending on the date of such distribution. In addition, a repurchase of our common stock, to the extent not treated as a sale or exchange, may be subject to withholding as an ordinary dividend. We seek to act in the best interests of our company as a whole and not in consideration of the particular tax consequences to any specific holder of our stock. Potential non-U.S. holders should inform themselves as to the U.S. tax consequences, and the tax consequences within the countries of their citizenship, residence, domicile, and place of business, with respect to the purchase, ownership and disposition of shares of our common stock. See “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations—Taxation of Non-U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock.”

We may incur tax liabilities that would reduce our cash available for distribution to you.

Even if we qualify and maintain our status as a REIT, we may become subject to U.S. federal income taxes and related state, local and foreign taxes. For example, net income from the sale of properties that are “dealer” properties sold by a REIT (a “prohibited transaction” under the Code) will be subject to a 100% tax. We may not make sufficient distributions to avoid excise taxes applicable to REITs. Similarly, if we were to fail an income test (and did not lose our REIT status because such failure was due to reasonable cause and not willful neglect), we would be subject to tax on the income that does not meet the income test requirements. We also may decide to retain net capital gain we earn from the sale or other disposition of our investments and pay income tax directly on such income. In that event, our stockholders would be treated as if they earned that income and paid the tax on it directly. However, stockholders that are tax-exempt, such as charities or qualified pension plans, would have no benefit from their deemed payment of such tax liability unless they file U.S. federal income tax returns and thereon seek a refund of such tax. We also may be subject to state and local taxes on our income or property, including franchise, payroll, mortgage recording and transfer taxes, either directly or at the level of the other companies through which we indirectly own our assets, such as our taxable REIT subsidiaries, which are subject to full U.S. federal, state, local and foreign corporate-level income taxes. Any taxes we pay directly or indirectly will reduce our cash available for distribution to you.

Our board of directors is authorized to revoke our REIT election without stockholder approval, which may cause adverse consequences to our stockholders.

Our charter authorizes our board of directors to revoke or otherwise terminate our REIT election, without the approval of our stockholders, if it determines that changes to U.S. federal income tax laws and regulations or other considerations mean it is no longer in our best interests to qualify as a REIT. Our board of directors has fiduciary duties to us and our stockholders and could only cause such changes in our tax treatment if it determines in good faith that such changes are in our best interests and in the best interests of our stockholders.

In this event, we would become subject to U.S. federal income tax on our taxable income and we would no longer be required to distribute most of our net income to our stockholders, which may cause a reduction in the total return to our stockholders.

You may have current tax liability on distributions you elect to reinvest in our common stock.

If you participate in our distribution reinvestment plan, you will be deemed to have received, and for U.S. federal income tax purposes will be taxed on, the amount reinvested in shares of our common stock to the extent the amount reinvested was not a tax-free return of capital. Therefore, unless you are a tax-exempt entity, you may be forced to use funds from other sources to pay your tax liability on the reinvested dividends.

Generally, ordinary dividends payable by REITs do not qualify for reduced U.S. federal income tax rates.

Currently, the maximum tax rate applicable to qualified dividend income payable to certain non-corporate U.S. stockholders is 20%. Dividends payable by REITs, however, generally are not eligible for the reduced rate.

Although this does not adversely affect the taxation of REITs or dividends payable by REITs, the more favorable rates applicable to regular corporate qualified dividends could cause certain non-corporate investors to perceive investments in REITs to be relatively less attractive than investments in the stocks of non-REIT corporations that pay dividends, which could adversely affect the value of the shares of REITs, including our common stock. However, under current law, through 2025, individual taxpayers may be entitled to claim a deduction in determining their taxable income of 20% of “ordinary” REIT dividends (i.e., dividends other than capital gain dividends and dividends attributable to certain qualified dividend income received by us), which temporarily reduces the effective tax rate on such dividends. See “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations—Taxation of U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock—Distributions Generally.” You are urged to consult with your tax advisor regarding the effect of this law on your effective tax rate with respect to REIT dividends.

We may be subject to adverse legislative or regulatory tax changes.

At any time, the tax laws or regulations governing REITs or the administrative interpretations of those laws or regulations may be amended. Although REITs generally receive certain tax advantages compared to entities taxed as regular corporations, it is possible that future legislation would result in a REIT having fewer tax advantages, and it could become more advantageous for a company that invests in real estate to elect to be treated for U.S. federal income tax purposes as a corporation. Our charter authorizes our board of directors to revoke or otherwise terminate our REIT election, without the approval of our stockholders, if it determines that it is no longer in our best interests to qualify as a REIT. We cannot predict when or if any new law, regulation or administrative interpretation, or any amendment to any existing law, regulation or administrative interpretation, will be adopted, promulgated or become effective and any such law, regulation or interpretation may take effect retroactively. We and our stockholders could be adversely affected by any such change in, or any new, tax law, regulation or administrative interpretation.

Additional changes to tax laws are likely to occur, and we cannot assure you that any such changes will not adversely affect the taxation of our stockholders. Any such changes could have an adverse effect on an investment in our shares or on the market value or the resale potential of our assets. You are urged to consult with your tax advisor with respect to the status of legislative, regulatory or administrative developments and proposals and their potential effect on an investment in our shares.

The failure of a mezzanine loan to qualify as a real estate asset could adversely affect our ability to qualify as a REIT.

We may acquire mezzanine loans, for which the IRS has provided a safe harbor but not rules of substantive law. Pursuant to the safe harbor, if a mezzanine loan meets certain requirements, it will be treated by the IRS as a real estate asset for purposes of the REIT asset tests, and interest derived from the mezzanine loan will be treated as qualifying mortgage interest for purposes of the REIT 75% income test. We may acquire mezzanine loans that do

not meet all of the requirements of this safe harbor. In the event we own a mezzanine loan that does not meet the safe harbor, the IRS could challenge such loan's treatment as a real estate asset for purposes of the REIT asset and income tests and, if such a challenge were sustained, we could fail to qualify as a REIT.

Investments outside the United States may subject us to additional taxes and could present additional complications to our ability to satisfy the REIT qualification requirements.

Non-U.S. investments may subject us to various non-U.S. tax liabilities, including withholding taxes. In addition, operating in functional currencies other than the U.S. dollar and in environments in which real estate transactions are typically structured differently than they are in the United States or are subject to different legal rules may present complications to our ability to structure non-U.S. investments in a manner that enables us to satisfy the REIT qualification requirements. Even if we maintain our status as a REIT, entities through which we hold investments in assets located outside the United States may be subject to income taxation by jurisdictions in which such assets are located or in which our subsidiaries that hold interests in such assets are located. Any such taxes could adversely affect our business, results of operations, cash flows or financial condition, and our cash available for distribution to our stockholders will be reduced by any such non-U.S. income taxes.

If the Operating Partnership failed to qualify as a partnership or is not otherwise disregarded for U.S. federal income tax purposes, we would cease to qualify as a REIT.

If the IRS were to successfully challenge the status of the Operating Partnership as a partnership or disregarded entity for U.S. federal income tax purposes, it would be taxable as a corporation. In the event that this occurs, it would reduce the amount of distributions that the Operating Partnership could make to us. This would also result in our failing to qualify as a REIT and becoming subject to a corporate-level tax on our income, which would substantially reduce our cash available to pay distributions and the yield on your investment.

Restrictions on the deduction of all of our interest expense could prevent us from satisfying the REIT distribution requirements and avoiding the incurrence of income or excise taxes.

Rules enacted as part of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act may limit our ability (and the ability of entities that are not treated as disregarded entities for U.S. federal income tax purposes and in which we hold an interest) to deduct interest expense. Under amended Section 163(j) of the Code, the deduction for business interest expense may be limited to the amount of the taxpayer's business interest income plus 30% of the taxpayer's "adjusted taxable income" unless the taxpayer's gross receipts do not exceed \$25 million per year during the applicable testing period or the taxpayer qualifies to elect and elects to be treated as an "electing real property trade or business."

A taxpayer's adjusted taxable income starts with its taxable income and adds back items of non-business income and expense, business interest income and business interest expense, net operating losses, any deductions for "qualified business income," and, in taxable years beginning before January 1, 2022, any deductions for depreciation, amortization or depletion. A taxpayer that is exempt from the interest expense limitations as an electing real property trade or business is ineligible for certain expensing benefits and is subject to less favorable depreciation rules for real property. The rules for business interest expense apply to us and at the level of each entity in which or through which we invest that is not a disregarded entity for U.S. federal income tax purposes. To the extent that our interest expense is not deductible, our taxable income will be increased, as will our REIT distribution requirements and the amounts we need to distribute to avoid incurring income and excise taxes.

Our taxable REIT subsidiaries are subject to special rules that may result in increased taxes.

We may conduct certain activities or invest in assets through one or more taxable REIT subsidiaries. A taxable REIT subsidiary is a corporation other than a REIT in which a REIT directly or indirectly holds stock and that has made a joint election with such REIT to be treated as a taxable REIT subsidiary. Other than some activities relating to management of hotel and healthcare properties, a taxable REIT subsidiary may generally engage in

any business, including the provision of customary or non-customary services to tenants of its parent REIT. A domestic taxable REIT subsidiary is subject to U.S. federal income tax as a regular C corporation.

No more than 20% of the value of a REIT's total assets may consist of stock or securities of one or more taxable REIT subsidiaries. This requirement limits the extent to which we can conduct our activities through taxable REIT subsidiaries. The values of some of our assets, including assets that we hold through taxable REIT subsidiaries, may not be subject to precise determination, and values are subject to change in the future. In addition, as a REIT, we must pay a 100% penalty tax on IRS adjustments to certain payments that we made or receive if the economic arrangements between us and any of our taxable REIT subsidiaries are not comparable to similar arrangements between unrelated parties. We intend to structure transactions with any taxable REIT subsidiary on terms that we believe are arm's length to avoid incurring the 100% excise tax described above; however, the IRS may successfully assert that the economic arrangements of any of our intercompany transactions are not comparable to similar arrangements between unrelated parties.

Complying with REIT requirements may limit our ability to hedge effectively and may cause us to incur tax liabilities.

The REIT provisions of the Code may limit our ability to hedge our assets and operations. Under these provisions, any income that we generate from hedging transactions will be excluded from gross income for purposes of the 75% and 95% REIT gross income tests if: (i) the instrument (A) hedges interest rate risk or foreign currency exposure on liabilities used to carry or acquire real estate assets, (B) hedges risk of currency fluctuations with respect to any item of income or gain that would be qualifying income under the 75% or 95% gross income tests or (C) hedges a position entered into pursuant to clause (A) or (B) after the extinguishment of such liability or disposition of the asset producing such income; and (ii) such instrument is properly identified under applicable Treasury Regulations. Income from hedging transactions that do not meet these requirements will generally constitute non-qualifying income for purposes of both the 75% and 95% gross income tests. As a result of these rules, we may have to limit our use of hedging techniques that might otherwise be advantageous or implement those hedges through a taxable REIT subsidiary. This could increase the cost of our hedging activities because our taxable REIT subsidiary would be subject to tax on gains or expose us to greater risks associated with changes in interest rates than we would otherwise want to bear. In addition, losses in our taxable REIT subsidiary will generally not provide any tax benefit, except for being carried forward against future taxable income in the taxable REIT subsidiary.

We may choose to pay dividends in a combination of cash and our own common stock, in which case stockholders may be required to pay income taxes in excess of the cash dividends they receive.

Under IRS Revenue Procedure 2017-45, as a publicly offered REIT, we may give stockholders a choice, subject to various limits and requirements, of receiving a dividend in cash or in our common stock. As long as at least 20% of the total dividend is available in cash and certain other requirements are satisfied, the IRS will treat the stock distribution as a dividend (to the extent applicable rules treat such distribution as being made out of our earnings and profits). As a result, U.S. stockholders may be required to pay income taxes with respect to such dividends in excess of the cash dividends they receive. In the case of non-U.S. stockholders, we generally will be required to withhold tax with respect to the entire dividend, which withholding tax may exceed the amount of cash such non-U.S. stockholder would otherwise receive.

The "taxable mortgage pool" rules may increase the taxes that we or our stockholders may incur, and may limit the manner in which we effect future securitizations.

Securitizations could result in the creation of taxable mortgage pools for U.S. federal income tax purposes. As a REIT, so long as we own 100% of the equity interests in a taxable mortgage pool, we generally would not be adversely affected by the characterization of the securitization as a taxable mortgage pool. Certain categories of stockholders, however, such as foreign stockholders eligible for treaty or other benefits, stockholders with net

operating losses, and certain tax-exempt stockholders that are subject to unrelated business income tax, could be subject to increased taxes on a portion of their dividend income from us that is attributable to the taxable mortgage pool. Because we hold substantially all of our assets through the Operating Partnership, which is treated as a partnership for U.S. federal income tax purposes, the foregoing rules would not apply if the Operating Partnership was, or owned equity interests in, a taxable mortgage pool. Any such taxable mortgage pool would be treated as a corporation for U.S. federal income tax purposes and could prevent us from qualifying as a REIT.

If the leases of our properties are not respected as true leases for U.S. federal income tax purposes, we may fail to qualify as a REIT.

To qualify as a REIT, we must annually satisfy two gross income tests, under which specified percentages of our gross income must be derived from certain sources, such as “rents from real property.” In order for rents paid to the Operating Partnership pursuant to leases of our properties to qualify as “rents from real property” for purposes of the gross income tests, the leases must be respected as true leases for U.S. federal income tax purposes and not be treated as service contracts, financing arrangements, joint ventures or some other type of arrangement. If our leases are not respected as true leases for U.S. federal income tax purposes, we may fail to qualify as a REIT.

Sales of our properties at gains are potentially subject to the prohibited transaction tax, which could reduce the return on a stockholder’s investment.

Our ability to dispose of property is restricted as a result of our REIT status. Under applicable provisions of the Code regarding prohibited transactions by REITs, we will be subject to a 100% tax on any gain realized on the sale or other disposition of any property (other than foreclosure property) we own, directly or through a subsidiary entity, including the Operating Partnership, but excluding our taxable REIT subsidiaries, that is deemed to be inventory or property held primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of trade or business unless a safe harbor applies under the Code. Whether property is inventory or otherwise held primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of a trade or business depends on the particular facts and circumstances surrounding each property. We intend to avoid the 100% prohibited transaction tax by (1) conducting activities that may otherwise be considered prohibited transactions through a taxable REIT subsidiary, (2) conducting our operations in such a manner so that no sale or other disposition of an asset we own, directly or through any subsidiary other than a taxable REIT subsidiary, will be treated as a prohibited transaction, or (3) structuring certain dispositions of our properties to comply with certain safe harbors available under the Code. However, no assurance can be given that any particular property will not be treated as inventory or property held primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of a trade or business or that a safe harbor will apply.

There may be tax consequences to any modifications to our borrowings, our hedging transactions and other contracts to replace references to LIBOR.

We are parties to loan agreements with LIBOR-based interest rates and derivatives with LIBOR-based terms used for hedging and may hold or acquire assets with LIBOR-based terms. We may have to renegotiate such LIBOR-based instruments to replace references to LIBOR. Under current law, certain modifications of terms of LIBOR-based instruments may have tax consequences, including deemed taxable exchanges of the pre-modification instrument for the modified instrument. Proposed Treasury Regulations have been issued that would treat certain modifications that would be taxable events under current law as non-taxable events. The proposed Treasury Regulations also would permit real estate mortgage investment conduits (“REMICs”) to make certain modifications without losing REMIC qualification. The proposed Treasury Regulations do not discuss REIT-specific issues of modifications to LIBOR-based instruments. It is not clear when the proposed Treasury Regulations will be finalized or what, if any, changes will be made to the proposed Treasury Regulations in final Treasury Regulations. The IRS has also issued Revenue Procedure 2020-44, which provides additional guidance

to facilitate the market's transition from LIBOR rates. This guidance clarifies the treatment of certain debt instruments modified to replace LIBOR-based terms. We will attempt to migrate to a post-LIBOR environment without jeopardizing our REIT qualification or suffering other adverse tax consequences but can give no assurances that we will succeed.

Recharacterization of sale-leaseback transactions may cause us to lose our REIT status.

We may purchase real properties and lease them back to the sellers of such properties. We cannot guarantee that the IRS will not challenge our characterization of any sale-leaseback transactions. In the event that any such sale-leaseback transaction is challenged and recharacterized as a financing transaction or loan for federal income tax purposes, deductions for depreciation and cost recovery relating to such property would be disallowed. If a sale-leaseback transaction were so recharacterized, we might fail to satisfy the REIT qualification "asset tests" or the "gross income tests" and, consequently, lose our REIT status. Alternatively, the amount of our REIT taxable income could be recalculated which might also cause us to fail to meet the distribution requirements for a taxable year.

Retirement Plan Risks

If the fiduciary of an employee benefit plan subject to the Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974, as amended, or ERISA, fails to meet the fiduciary and other standards under ERISA, the Code or common law as a result of an investment in our stock, the fiduciary could be subject to civil penalties.

There are special considerations that apply to investing in our shares on behalf of a trust, pension, profit sharing or 401(k) plans, health or welfare plans, trusts, individual retirement accounts, or IRAs, or Keogh plans. If you are investing the assets of any of the entities identified in the prior sentence in our common stock, you should satisfy yourself that:

- the investment is consistent with your fiduciary obligations under applicable law, including common law, ERISA and the Code;
- the investment is made in accordance with the documents and instruments governing the trust, plan or IRA, including a plan's investment policy;
- the investment satisfies the prudence and diversification requirements of Sections 404(a)(1)(B) and 404(a)(1)(C) of ERISA and other applicable provisions of ERISA and the Code;
- the investment will not impair the liquidity of the trust, plan or IRA;
- the investment will not produce "unrelated business taxable income" for the plan or IRA;
- our stockholders will be able to value the assets of the plan annually in accordance with ERISA requirements and applicable provisions of the plan or IRA; and
- the investment will not constitute a non-exempt prohibited transaction under Title I of ERISA or Section 4975 of the Code.

Failure to satisfy the fiduciary standards of conduct and other applicable requirements of ERISA, the Code, or other applicable statutory or common law may result in the imposition of civil penalties, and can subject the fiduciary to equitable remedies. In addition, if an investment in our shares constitutes a non-exempt prohibited transaction under Title I of ERISA or Section 4975 of the Code, the fiduciary that authorized or directed the investment may be subject to the imposition of excise taxes with respect to the amount invested.

If our assets at any time are deemed to constitute “plan assets” under ERISA, that may lead to the rescission of certain transactions, tax or fiduciary liability and our being held in violation of certain ERISA and Code requirements.

Stockholders subject to ERISA should consult their own advisors as to the effect of ERISA on an investment in the shares. As discussed under “Certain ERISA Considerations,” if our assets are deemed to constitute “plan assets” of stockholders that are ERISA Plans (as defined below) (a) certain transactions that we might enter into in the ordinary course of our business might have to be rescinded and may give rise to certain excise taxes and fiduciary liability under Title I of ERISA or Section 4975 of the Code; (b) our management, as well as various providers of fiduciary or other services to us (including the Adviser), and any other parties with authority or control with respect to us or our assets, may be considered fiduciaries or otherwise parties in interest or disqualified persons for purposes of the fiduciary responsibility and prohibited transaction provisions of Title I of ERISA and Section 4975 of the Code; and (c) the fiduciaries of stockholders that are ERISA Plans would not be protected from “co-fiduciary liability” resulting from our decisions and could be in violation of certain ERISA requirements.

Accordingly, prospective investors that are (a) “employee benefit plans” (within the meaning of Section 3(3) of ERISA), which are subject to Title I of ERISA; (b) “plans” defined in Section 4975 of the Code, which are subject to Section 4975 of the Code (including “Keogh” plans and “individual retirement accounts”); or (c) entities whose underlying assets are deemed to include plan assets within the meaning of Section 3(42) of ERISA and the regulations thereunder (e.g., an entity of which 25% or more of the total value of any class of equity interests is held by “benefit plan investors”) (each such plan, account and entity described in clauses (a), (b) and (c) we refer to as “ERISA Plans”) should consult with their own legal, tax, financial and other advisors prior to investing to review these implications in light of such investor’s particular circumstances. The sale of our common stock to any ERISA Plan is in no respect a representation by us or any other person associated with the offering of our shares of common stock that such an investment meets all relevant legal requirements with respect to investments by plans generally or any particular plan, or that such an investment is appropriate for plans generally or any particular plan.

General Risk Factors

We will depend on the availability of public utilities and services, especially for water and electric power. Any reduction, interruption or cancellation of these services may adversely affect us.

Public utilities, especially those that provide water and electric power, will be fundamental for the sound operation of our assets. The delayed delivery or any material reduction or prolonged interruption of these services could allow tenants to terminate their leases or result in an increase in our costs, as we may be forced to use backup generators, which also could be insufficient to fully operate our facilities and could result in our inability to provide services.

Certain properties may require permits or licenses.

A license, approval or permit may be required to acquire, develop or reposition certain investments and their direct or indirect holding companies (or registration may be required before an acquisition can be completed). There is no guarantee of when and if such a license, approval or permit will be obtained or if the registration will be effected. A failure to obtain such a license, approval or permit may result in broken deal fees and expenses or otherwise result in the investment opportunity materially underperforming the original investment thesis.

We will face legal risks when making investments.

Investments are usually governed by a complex series of legal documents and contracts. As a result, the risk of dispute over interpretation or enforceability of the documentation may be higher than for other investments. In addition, it is not uncommon for investments to be exposed to a variety of other legal risks. These can include,

but are not limited to, environmental issues, land expropriation and other property-related claims, industrial action and legal action from special interest groups.

We will face risks associated with hedging transactions.

We expect to engage in interest rate hedging or other hedging strategies in order to manage risk and return trade-offs. While these transactions may reduce certain risks, the transactions themselves entail certain other risks, including counterparty credit risk, correlation risk, volatility risk, duration mismatch risk, etc. Hedging against a decline in the value of a portfolio position does not eliminate fluctuations in the values of portfolio positions or prevent losses if the values of those positions decline, but instead establishes other positions designed to gain from those same developments, thus offsetting the decline in the portfolio positions value. These types of hedging transactions also limit the opportunity for gain if the value of the portfolio position increases. Moreover, it may not be possible to hedge against currency exchange rate, interest rate or public security price fluctuations at a price sufficient to provide protection from the decline in the value of the portfolio position.

Unanticipated changes in interest rates or public security prices may result in a poorer overall performance for us than if we had not engaged in any hedging transaction. In addition, the degree of correlation between price movements of the instruments used in a hedging strategy and price movements in the portfolio positions being hedged may vary. Moreover, we may not seek or be able to establish a perfect correlation between hedging instruments and the portfolio holdings being hedged. This imperfect correlation may prevent us from achieving the intended hedge or expose it to risk of loss.

ESTIMATED USE OF PROCEEDS

The following tables present information about the net proceeds raised in this offering for each class, assuming that we sell the maximum primary offering amount of \$6,000,000,000 and no shares under our distribution reinvestment plan. In both cases, the tables assume that 1/4 of our gross offering proceeds are from the sale of Class T shares, 1/4 of our gross offering proceeds are from the sale of Class S shares, 1/4 of our gross offering proceeds are from the sale of Class D shares and 1/4 of our gross offering proceeds are from the sale of Class I shares. The number of shares of each class sold and the relative proportions in which the classes of shares are sold are uncertain and may differ significantly from what is shown in the tables below. We may reallocate the shares of our common stock we are offering between the primary offering and our distribution reinvestment plan. We will only use the proceeds raised in this offering for the purposes set forth in this prospectus and in a manner within the investment guidelines approved by our board of directors, who serve as fiduciaries to our stockholders.

The actual amount of upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees, however, will vary from the estimated amounts shown because (1) our Class T, Class S and Class D shares will be sold at a price that varies monthly generally based on our prior month's NAV per share for that class of shares and actual upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees per Class T, Class S and Class D share will be a percentage of the transaction price and (2) the upfront selling commission and dealer manager fees may be reduced in connection with certain categories of sales of Class T, Class S and Class D shares. Any reduction in upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will be accompanied by a corresponding reduction in the Class T, Class S and Class D per share purchase price to the applicable stockholder, but will not affect the amounts available to us for investment. Because amounts in this table are estimates, they may not accurately reflect the actual receipt or use of the offering proceeds.

We intend to use substantially all of the net proceeds from this offering to make investments in properties and real estate-related investments in accordance with our investment strategy and policies, but may also use the net proceeds to reduce borrowings and repay indebtedness incurred under various financing agreements we may enter into (including the Credit Agreement) and fund repurchases under our share repurchase plan. Generally, our policy will be to pay distributions from cash flow from operations. However, subject to Maryland law and the discretion of our board of directors, particularly in the earlier part of this offering, we may choose to use sources other than cash flow from operations to fund distributions to our stockholders.

The following table presents information regarding the use of proceeds raised in this offering with respect to Class T shares.

	Maximum Offering of \$1,500,000,000 in Class T Shares	
Gross Proceeds ⁽¹⁾	\$1,500,000,000	100.00%
Upfront Selling Commissions and Dealer Manager Fees ⁽²⁾	\$ 50,724,638	3.38%
Organization and Offering Expenses ⁽³⁾	\$ 5,088,271	0.34%
Net Proceeds Available for Investment	<u>\$1,444,187,092</u>	<u>96.28%</u>

The following table presents information regarding the use of proceeds raised in this offering with respect to Class S shares.

	Maximum Offering of \$1,500,000,000 in Class S Shares	
Gross Proceeds ⁽¹⁾	\$1,500,000,000	100.00%
Upfront Selling Commissions ⁽²⁾	\$ 50,724,638	3.38%
Organization and Offering Expenses ⁽³⁾	\$ 5,088,271	0.34%
Net Proceeds Available for Investment	<u>\$1,444,187,092</u>	<u>96.28%</u>

The following table presents information regarding the use of proceeds raised in this offering with respect to Class D shares.

	Maximum Offering of \$1,500,000,000 in Class D Shares	
Gross Proceeds ⁽¹⁾	\$1,500,000,000	100.00%
Upfront Selling Commissions ⁽²⁾	\$ 22,167,488	1.50%
Organization and Offering Expenses ⁽³⁾	\$ 5,088,271	0.34%
Net Proceeds Available for Investment	<u>\$1,472,744,242</u>	<u>98.18%</u>

The following table presents information regarding the use of proceeds raised in this offering with respect to Class I shares.

	Maximum Offering of \$1,500,000,000 in Class I Shares	
Gross Proceeds ⁽¹⁾	\$1,500,000,000	100.00%
Upfront Selling Commissions ⁽²⁾	—	—
Organization and Offering Expenses ⁽³⁾	\$ 5,088,271	0.34%
Net Proceeds Available for Investment	<u>\$1,494,911,730</u>	<u>99.66%</u>

- (1) Gross offering proceeds include upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees that the Dealer Manager is entitled to receive (including amounts retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers). We intend to conduct a continuous offering of an unlimited number of shares of our common stock over an unlimited time period by filing a new registration statement prior to the end of the three-year period described in Rule 415 under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended (the “Securities Act”); however, in certain states this offering is subject to annual extensions.
- (2) For Class T shares, includes upfront selling commissions of 3.0% of the transaction price and upfront dealer manager fees of 0.5% of the transaction price; provided, however, that such amounts may vary at certain participating broker-dealers provided that the sum will not exceed 3.5% of the transaction price. For Class S shares, includes upfront selling commissions of 3.5% of the transaction price. Amounts presented in the tables are less than 3.5% of gross proceeds because upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees are calculated as 3.5% of the transaction price (which excludes upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees), which means that upfront selling commissions expressed as a percentage of the total investment (including upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees) are less than 3.5%. For Class D shares, includes upfront selling commissions of 1.5% of the transaction price. We will also pay the following selling commissions over time as stockholder servicing fees to the dealer manager, subject to FINRA limitations on underwriting compensation: (a) for Class T shares only, an advisor stockholder servicing fee of 0.65% per annum, and a dealer stockholder servicing fee of 0.20% per annum, of the aggregate NAV for the Class T shares; provided, however, that with respect to Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, the advisor stockholder servicing fee and the dealer stockholder servicing fee may be other amounts, provided that the sum of such fees will always equal 0.85% per annum of the NAV of such shares, (b) for Class S shares only, a stockholder servicing fee equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV for the Class S shares and (c) for Class D shares only, a stockholder servicing fee equal to 0.25% per annum of the aggregate NAV for the Class D shares, in each case, payable monthly. The total amount that will be paid over time for stockholder servicing fees depends on the average length of time for which shares remain outstanding, the term over which such amount is measured and the performance of our investments, and is not expected to be paid from offering proceeds. See “Plan of Distribution—Underwriting Compensation—Selling Commissions and Dealer Manager Fees” and “Compensation—Stockholder Servicing Fees.”

- (3) The Adviser has agreed to advance all of our organization and offering expenses on our behalf (other than upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees) through July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for all such advanced expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for any organization and offering expenses that it incurs on our behalf as and when incurred after July 6, 2022. Our organization and offering expenses may include the organization and offering expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares, as well as certain expenses associated with the Adviser Transition. As part of the Adviser Transition, the Adviser has acquired the Sub-Adviser's receivable related to the organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Sub-Adviser and is to be reimbursed therefor. See "Compensation—Organization and Offering Expense Reimbursement" for examples of the types of organization and offering expenses we may incur.

In the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources, including upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees, stockholder servicing fees and other underwriting compensation, will not exceed 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering.

INVESTMENT OBJECTIVES AND STRATEGIES

Investment Objectives

Our primary investment objectives are to:

- Provide sustainable, stable income in the form of regular cash distributions to our stockholders;
- Protect and preserve invested capital;
- Generate appreciation from asset and market selection and hands-on direct property operations to grow cash flows; and
- Provide an investment alternative for stockholders seeking to allocate a portion of their long-term investment portfolios to high-quality commercial and residential real estate with lower volatility than publicly traded companies.

We cannot assure you that we will achieve our investment objectives. In particular, we note that our NAV may be subject to volatility related to changes in the values of our assets. See the “Risk Factors” section of this prospectus.

Investment Strategy

Our investment strategy is to invest in a diversified portfolio of:

- ***Income-producing real estate***: High-quality properties in desirable locations – primarily income-producing U.S. commercial real estate with upside potential through active asset management;
- ***Real estate-related debt***: Performing real estate debt, primarily commercial first mortgages and mezzanine loans; and
- ***Real estate-related securities***: Real estate-related securities, structured products and cash equivalents for purposes of liquidity management.

We anticipate approximately 80% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 65% and 90%) will be comprised of income-producing real estate, and approximately 20% of our portfolio (potentially ranging between 10% and 35%) will be comprised of real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities. We expect that our real property investments will primarily be multifamily, logistics and office assets, although we may selectively invest in grocery-anchored retail properties, limited service or extended-stay hotel properties and alternative real estate sectors where the Adviser has meaningful capabilities such as self-storage, life sciences, single family housing, senior living, and student housing. The majority of our portfolio will be concentrated in the United States, but we may selectively invest in large global cities where Brookfield has comprehensive capabilities, such as Toronto, London, Sydney and Seoul. We expect that our real property investments will generally be fee simple interests, but may also include leasehold interests. Importantly, the percentage of our portfolio that is invested in each investment type may vary from time to time due to factors such as larger inflows of capital over a short period of time, availability of attractive investment opportunities or an increase in anticipated cash requirements for our share repurchase plan.

Through its affiliation with Brookfield’s real estate business, the Adviser acquires, manages and sells properties and other real estate-related investments in our portfolio on our behalf, subject to the oversight of our board of directors. Brookfield is one of the world’s largest investors and operators of real estate, with a global portfolio of approximately \$219 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across various strategies. Through its affiliated management companies (including Brookfield Properties), Brookfield directly provides property management, leasing, capital and development services to its real estate portfolio. This hands-on approach provides the Adviser a distinct perspective into “real-time” trends across commercial property sectors. In addition to its significant operating capabilities, Brookfield has extensive investment reach with over 500 real estate professionals globally, and an established reputation as a partner of choice for a ranges of property transactions. Our objective is to bring these resources and Brookfield’s market-leading investment and operating capabilities to income-focused property investors.

Our investment strategy will capitalize on the capabilities of Brookfield's real estate business where key decisions are informed by the on-the-ground trends we see in the properties we own and operate. Brookfield has a distinct advantage in the size and breadth of its sector "verticals," which provides dedicated and specialized investment, asset and property management resources. Through these verticals, Brookfield can identify and execute on a meaningful amount of individual property transactions that can often be sourced "off-market". The organization also has the rare capacity and resources to source and execute large-scale, complicated transactions that limit the competitive pool, including public-to-private company acquisitions, large portfolio acquisitions and recapitalizations. We will also seek to leverage Brookfield's extensive market network and relationships in addition to our earned reputation as a preferred partner that can execute on investment opportunities with speed and certainty. Finally, Brookfield has substantial capabilities in integrating and onboarding new properties and portfolio companies seamlessly with its existing operations.

We will seek to achieve attractive risk-adjusted returns through investments in real estate assets with an emphasis on stable current income and long-term growth potential. Consistent with Brookfield's investment philosophy, we seek to achieve attractive returns and mitigate downside risk through (i) appropriate asset and market and submarket selection; (ii) acquiring at attractive values relative to replacement cost and market dynamics; (iii) taking a conservative approach to financial leverage; and (iv) utilizing Brookfield's operating companies to strengthen and grow property cash flows. Our real estate-related debt strategy seeks to achieve high current income and superior risk-adjusted returns.

Lastly, our investments in real estate-related securities, in addition to serving our investment purposes, will also provide a source of liquidity for our share repurchase program and general cash management. Combining Brookfield's market-leading sourcing and investment capabilities with a best-in-class operating platform and Oaktree's credit capabilities is a competitive advantage the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser provide to our company.

We believe that our open-ended, perpetual life structure provides the flexibility necessary to create a diversified portfolio of high-quality assets for long-term hold. With our long-term investment horizon, we anticipate that we will create meaningful income and attractive total returns for our investors.

Real Estate Investments

We will seek to acquire high-quality properties in desirable locations that feature stable income with limited near-term capital needs. Brookfield will seek to enhance cash flows and capital value through active asset and property management, including leasing and, in select cases, capital renovation projects. Through the use of conservative leverage, the Adviser will seek to capitalize on the favorable interest rate environment and enhance cash-on-cash returns. We believe that we can optimize our risk-adjusted returns by maintaining a flexible investment mandate, shifting allocations based on ever-changing market conditions.

We anticipate our real estate investments will be geographically diversified across the United States, including large metro centers (targeting those which serve as headquarters to a significant concentration of Fortune 100 companies) in addition to diversified regional economies and markets experiencing population and economic growth. Through its history, the Adviser has developed local expertise and relationships in most major U.S. markets, which have proven critical to sourcing attractive investment opportunities on a proprietary basis. We will also selectively invest in global gateway cities in which the Adviser has comprehensive investment, portfolio management and operations capabilities. The Adviser will seek to build a balanced portfolio across geographies, return profiles, and asset classes.

Our strategy employs a deliberate and disciplined bottoms-up approach, which through multiple cycles has served as a key tenet of Brookfield's real estate investment strategy. We seek downside protection by buying assets at or below intrinsic value, diversifying positions across property type and geography, and prudently managing leverage at the asset level, generally on a non-recourse basis. With a market size of more than

\$15 trillion, commercial real estate encompasses a robust investable universe, which means that Brookfield can add value by being highly selective in choosing investments across multiple property types and throughout the capital structure.

Real Estate-Related Debt and Real Estate-Related Securities

Our real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities strategies seek to achieve high current income and superior risk-adjusted returns. In addition, we believe that our investments in traded real estate-related securities will help maintain liquidity for our share repurchase plan and limit cash drag before investing the proceeds from this continuous offering into properties.

We will seek to employ an investment and loan origination approach that leverages (a) Brookfield and Oaktree's shared investment philosophy, which focuses on risk control, consistency and bottom-up analysis, (b) Brookfield and Oaktree's collective significant sourcing relationships, and (c) collaboration with other organizational debt strategies, including high yield, convertibles, senior loans and distressed debt. Through collaboration with these other strategies, we will evaluate the relative value of potential investments in the context of the Brookfield and Oaktree's global credit lens. We expect that most of our real estate-related investments will relate to U.S. properties, but we may also invest in real estate-related investments associated with non-U.S. properties.

We will primarily pursue real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities investments across three tiers: (i) diversified liquid debt (cash and cash equivalents, treasuries, agency and investment grade real-estate related corporate and structured credit securities), (ii) higher-yielding real estate-related corporate and structured credit securities and (iii) longer-term private debt positions (including commercial and residential first mortgages and mezzanine or junior debt). We intend to allocate our real estate-related debt among these three categories, tactically shifting to where we believe the most attractive risk-adjusted returns are available.

Additional details on the types of real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities in which we seek to invest are below:

- Agency securities refer to debt obligations generally issued by a government agency or related government-sponsored enterprise.
- Real estate-related corporate securities encompass loans to real estate-related companies which may be either secured (by a pledge of specific assets) or unsecured (that is, general claims on the assets of the borrower that are effectively junior to the claims of any secured creditors to the extent of the value of the pledged assets).
- Structured credit primarily consists of CMBS, residential mortgage-backed securities ("RMBS") and other asset-backed securities ("ABS") that are collateralized by the cash flows of a financial asset, such as a commercial loan, a residential loan, or receivables.
- Mezzanine or junior loans are debt obligations secured by a pledge of equity, membership interests or partnership interests in one or more companies owning a direct or indirect interest in real estate.
- Commercial first mortgages (which include "A-notes" or "A-participations") are secured loans collateralized by a first lien on commercial assets, which typically include multifamily, logistics, retail, office and hotel properties. Such investments may be made in individual loans secured by a single property or portfolio as well as in pools of loans.
- Residential first mortgages are anticipated to be comprised of pools of first-lien mortgages collateralized by residential properties.

Potential Competitive Strengths

We believe that investing in our common stock may offer investors five primary benefits:

Access to a leading global real estate business with experience over multiple market cycles. Brookfield is one of the world's largest investors in real estate, with approximately \$219 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across office, multifamily, logistics, retail, hospitality, mixed-use and alternative real estate (such as life sciences, manufactured housing, student housing and serviced apartments). Through its deep global sourcing network, Brookfield seeks to acquire high-quality assets in supply-constrained markets and execute operational enhancements to deliver consistent cash flows. Real estate is the largest of Brookfield's four main business lines and Brookfield's real estate business has invested over \$88 billion of equity in real estate since 1987.

Brookfield's operational expertise. Building on Brookfield's history of successfully operating properties through multiple market cycles, the Adviser will employ an operations-oriented approach to surface value through intensive asset management, proactive leasing and capital initiatives. With access to 24,400 real estate operating employees across sectors, the Adviser will seek to leverage Brookfield's in-house expertise and operating capabilities to enhance value and execute business plans with certainty.

An investment team with the ability to access deal flow that is proprietary and less competitive. Brookfield believes its deal sourcing networks provide a distinct advantage in identifying opportunities, allowing it to transact often on a proprietary or direct basis. The Adviser will leverage Brookfield's regionally-focused network of acquisitions, asset management, leasing and operations professionals, which consists of more than 300 real estate professionals and approximately 6,100 operating employees in the United States, as an ongoing source of inbound deal flow for us. Furthermore, with a broader real estate business comprising over 500 real estate professionals worldwide, Brookfield also has a substantial presence in several large global cities, which is expected to lead to selective investment opportunities for us. We will also utilize Brookfield's sophisticated mergers and acquisitions expertise as well as its extensive network of long-standing industry relationships to execute a large number of transactions across the full spectrum of complexity (e.g., individual asset acquisitions, large portfolio deals, privatizations and carve-outs) where not all firms can compete.

Deep market knowledge and sector expertise. Over more than 30 years, Brookfield has deployed a significant amount of capital into real estate investments globally, developing significant ownership and management expertise across a variety of markets and real estate sectors. Holdings as of June 30, 2021 include:

- 164 million square feet of Class-A office properties;
- 29 million square feet of logistics properties;
- approximately 57,000 owned and 23,000 managed multifamily units;
- approximately 1,100 owned and 7,300 managed single-family rental properties;
- approximately 44,000 hotel rooms; and
- 141 million square feet of high-quality retail properties.

The large scale of Brookfield's portfolio provides access to propriety real-time market data, allowing the Adviser to identify trends and attractive market conditions impacting our portfolio and investment strategy more quickly than our competitors, which is used to inform both investment and portfolio management decisions. We believe this advantage is unique to Brookfield and will enable us to construct a superior portfolio of high-quality, long-term assets.

Access to Oaktree's credit investing expertise. Oaktree manages \$156 billion in assets as of June 30, 2021 and has a long history of making opportunistic, value-oriented and risk-managed debt investments that complement

Brookfield's long-term, contrarian investment style and focus on the protection of capital. We believe that access to Oaktree's broad and deep credit experience through our sub-advisory relationship with the Sub-Adviser and through Brookfield's ownership interest in Oaktree will allow us to opportunistically pivot our debt investments across property types and throughout the capital structure to optimize investments and ensure adequate liquidity for our share repurchase plan and facilitating large acquisitions.

Investment Guidelines and Portfolio Allocation

Our board of directors has adopted investment guidelines for the Adviser to implement and actively monitor. Our board of directors, including our independent directors, will formally review our investment guidelines on an annual basis and our investment portfolio on a quarterly basis or, in each case, more often as it deems appropriate. Our independent directors will review the investment guidelines to ensure that the guidelines are being followed and are in the best interests of our stockholders. Changes to our investment guidelines must be approved by our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, and do not require notice to or the vote of our stockholders. However, our board of directors will not amend our charter, including any investment policies that are provided in our charter and described under "Charter-Imposed Investment Limitations" below, without the concurrence of holders of a majority of the outstanding shares entitled to vote, except for certain amendments that do not adversely affect the rights, preferences and privileges of our stockholders.

Our investment guidelines delegate to the Adviser authority to execute acquisitions and dispositions of investments in properties and real estate-related investments, in each case so long as such acquisitions and dispositions are consistent with the investment guidelines adopted by our board of directors. Our board of directors will at all times have ultimate oversight over our investments and may change from time to time the scope of authority delegated to the Adviser with respect to acquisition and disposition transactions. In addition, under our investment guidelines our board of directors is required to approve any acquisition of a single property or portfolio of properties with a purchase price exceeding 10% of the greater of (i) \$2 billion and (ii) our most recent month-end total asset value (as measured under generally accepted accounting principles) plus the proceeds expected in good faith to be raised in our registered offering over the next twelve months. Our board of directors is responsible for determining the consideration we pay for each property we acquire. However, our board has adopted investment guidelines that delegate this authority to the Adviser, so long as the Adviser complies with these investment guidelines. If a majority of our independent directors determines that a valuation is necessary, or if the property is acquired from the Adviser, a director, Brookfield, Oaktree or any of their affiliates, the fair market value of the acquired property shall be determined by a qualified independent appraiser selected by our independent directors.

We will seek to invest approximately 80% the portfolio (potentially ranging between 65% and 90%) in properties and approximately 20% of the portfolio (potentially ranging between 10% and 35%) in real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities. In addition, we also expect to hold a small amount of our assets in cash. Notwithstanding the foregoing, the actual percentage of our portfolio that is invested in each investment type may from time to time be outside the target levels provided above due to factors such as a large inflow of capital over a short period of time, availability of attractive investment opportunities or an increase in anticipated cash requirements for our share repurchase plan.

Investment Horizon and Investment Size

In our primary strategy, our average holding period for each real property investment is expected to be between seven and ten years, though the hold period for any particular asset may be longer or shorter. Importantly, our perpetual life structure provides us with the flexibility to hold assets for the long term to maximize yield in lieu of selling.

When evaluating exit strategies for real estate investments, the Adviser will consider a variety of factors including: (i) macro and micro market conditions, (ii) the status of the Adviser's progress relative to the

property's business plan and what remaining opportunities exist for additional value creation; (iii) expected future returns; and (iv) the condition of the property and its suitability for sale. Generally, the Adviser will seek to reinvest proceeds generated from asset sales into new equity investments, consistent with our investment strategy.

We will also invest in real estate-related debt. While we will generally hold our debt investments to maturity, fundamental buy/sell discipline is another critical component of our investment process. Particularly in the case of corporate bonds and CMBS, the Sub-Adviser will buy when liquidity is constrained and may sell when liquidity is abundant. This approach has historically been important in Oaktree's efforts to generate attractive risk-adjusted returns for investors. Regular interfacing with private and public market participants, and collaboration with other Oaktree strategies, are keys to effectively managing our Liquidity Sleeve.

Investment Process

Our investment strategy will be executed through a well-defined investment process overseen by the global leadership of Brookfield's real estate business, led by Brian Kingston, our Chairman of the Board, and Zachary Vaughan, our Chief Executive Officer, in conjunction with Brookfield's Investment Committee. Our Chief Executive Officer works with the Global Chief Investment Officer of Brookfield's real estate business and relevant investment teams to develop investment targets and oversee underwriting of potential investments.

Brookfield's Investment Committee provides the relevant investment team and portfolio management team with senior oversight and guidance. The Investment Committee helps evaluate opportunities and ultimately approves all investments. This committee is comprised of senior representatives from Brookfield's various investment businesses, who perform similar roles across multiple Brookfield-managed funds. This consistent oversight across business groups allows for information transfer, including insight on deal terms, investment market and operational conditions and pricing.

Transaction Review and Acquisitions

Brookfield employs a well-defined transaction review and approval process for all real estate equity and debt transactions. We will leverage Brookfield's existing transaction review and acquisition processes.

All potential transactions are vetted by the lead member of the relevant investment team and discussed during weekly pipeline meetings held by Brookfield's real estate business. The meetings serve as a forum to discuss new business and to provide updates on investment opportunities (adherence to investment theses, transaction timelines, and progress updates). Potential transactions are further reviewed in detail by a committee comprised of members of the Adviser's management team, senior leaders of Brookfield's real estate business, including its Global Chief Investment Officer, and other Brookfield investment professionals, before ultimately being approved by our Chief Executive Officer and the Chief Executive Officer and Global Chief Investment Officer of Brookfield's real estate business prior to submitting non-binding proposals and commencing formal due diligence. For opportunities that are approved, a deal team is formed that is comprised of various members of the investment team.

In evaluating a potential transaction, Brookfield conducts thorough due diligence to analyze and evaluate each investment opportunity, drawing extensively on the expertise of Brookfield's portfolio management team and real estate operating teams. Brookfield develops an investment thesis based on a comprehensive assessment of physical asset quality; capital investment requirements and opportunities; revenue enhancement and cost reduction opportunities; and business, market, operating and continent risks and opportunities. This thesis serves as the basis for the business and financing plan for the asset.

As transactions progress through the due diligence process, the investment team prepares a preliminary Investment Committee presentation to summarize its work and facilitate vetting of the opportunity internally.

This document is reviewed with our Chief Executive Officer and the Chief Executive Officer and Global Chief Investment Officer of Brookfield's real estate business and distributed to members of its legal, tax, finance and operations teams for input.

Prior to a final commitment of capital and funding or the submission of any binding proposal, comprehensive confirmatory due diligence is completed, and the results are integrated into the opportunity's Investment Committee presentation. Thereafter, the investment team lead formally presents the opportunity to the Investment Committee which approves all investment, disposition and other material transaction decisions.

Ownership Interests

We may make equity investments in real estate, both directly and with partners where we may enter into joint ventures, general partnerships, co-tenancies, or other participation agreements arrangements with other investors. Investments will be made through the purchase of all or part of a fee simple ownership or a more limited form of ownership, or all or part of a leasehold interest. Investment in an equity interest will give us a right to part or all of the cash flow and capital appreciation generated by the property after satisfaction of liens on the property. Liens usually include the payment of principal and interest on mortgage loans, ground lease rents, real estate taxes and other assessments. We may make control investments through the purchase of equity securities.

Joint Ventures and Other Co-Ownership Arrangements

Subject to limitations set forth in our charter, we may enter into joint ventures, partnerships, tenant-in-common investments or other co-ownership arrangements with entities affiliated with the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as well as third parties, for the acquisition or improvement of properties. In many cases, we may not control the management of the affairs of the joint venture. A joint venture creates an alignment of interest with a private source of capital for the benefit of our stockholders. In determining whether to invest in a particular joint venture, the Adviser will evaluate the real property that such joint venture owns or is being formed to own under the same criteria described elsewhere in this prospectus for our selection of real property investments.

The terms of any particular joint venture will be established on a case-by-case basis considering all relevant facts, including the nature and attributes of the potential joint venture partner, the proposed structure of the joint venture, the nature of the operations, the liabilities and assets associated with the proposed joint venture and the size of our interest in the venture. Other factors we will consider include: (1) our ability to manage and control the joint venture; (2) our ability to exit the joint venture; and (3) our ability to control transfers of interests held by other partners to the venture. Our interests may not be totally aligned with those of our partner. See "General Risks Related to Investments in Real Estate—We have made, and may continue to make, joint venture investments with both third parties and Other Brookfield Accounts. Joint venture investments could be adversely affected by our lack of sole decision-making authority, our reliance on the financial condition of our joint venture partners and disputes between us and our joint venture partners."

In the event that the joint venture partner elects to sell property held in any such joint venture, we may not have sufficient funds to exercise any right of first refusal or other purchase right that we may have. Entering into joint ventures with Other Brookfield Accounts will result in certain conflicts of interest. See "Risk Factors—Risks Related to Conflicts of Interest" and "Conflicts of Interest."

We may enter into joint ventures with Brookfield, the Adviser, Oaktree, the Sub-Adviser, one or more of our directors or any of their affiliates, including Other Brookfield Accounts and Other Oaktree Accounts, only if a majority of our directors, including a majority of the independent directors, not otherwise interested in the transaction approve the transaction as being fair and reasonable to us and on substantially the same, or more favorable, terms and conditions as those received by other affiliate joint venture partners.

Co-Investments

We may co-invest with third parties or, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, with Other Brookfield Accounts or Other Oaktree Accounts, including by dividing a portfolio of assets among us and such co-investor.

Derivatives, Swaps and Credit-Linked Securities

We may enter into long and short positions in all types of derivative transactions and credit-linked securities, including total return swaps, rate of return swaps, credit default swaps (including index-related credit default swaps), interest rate swaps, and credit-linked notes and deposits. Credit-linked securities, including credit default swaps, are bilateral OTC agreements between two parties that transfer a defined credit risk from one party to another. In connection with certain financing transactions relating to new or existing investments, we (or our subsidiaries) may enter into certain swaps (including total return swaps), collars or other derivative products. See “Risk Factors” for a discussion of risks relating to our investments in derivatives, swaps and credit-linked securities.

Issuing Securities for Property

Subject to limitations contained in our charter, we may in the future issue, or cause to be issued, shares of our stock in any manner (and on such terms and for such consideration) in exchange for real estate. Our existing stockholders have no preemptive rights to purchase any such shares of our stock, and any such issuance might cause a dilution of a stockholder’s initial investment. We may enter into additional contractual arrangements with contributors of property under which we would agree to repurchase a contributor’s units for shares of our common stock or cash, at the option of the contributor, at specified times.

Other Investment Techniques and Instruments

Subject to the limitations placed on us in our charter as described below, we may employ other investment techniques and invest in other instruments that the Adviser believes will help achieve our investment objectives, whether or not such investment techniques or instruments are specifically described herein.

Cash, Cash Equivalents and Reserves

We may hold in reserve such cash and cash equivalents and other liquid investments as the Adviser considers appropriate to provide for our anticipated obligations, including for the payment of distributions and share repurchases, payment of property taxes, insurance, improvements and maintenance costs associated with real estate held by us, the exercise of options and warrants and the payment of our other expenses. We may also hold cash in reserve in order to maintain liquidity to take advantage of investment opportunities.

Pending the purchase of other permitted investments, or to provide the reserves described above, we may invest temporarily in one or more unaffiliated money market mutual funds or directly in certificates of deposit, commercial paper, interest-bearing government securities, repurchase contracts and other short-term instruments. We may also make such investments to reduce volatility at times when risk is considered high and market conditions become so volatile that effective hedging becomes difficult or cost-inefficient.

Temporary Strategies

During periods in which the Adviser determines that economic or market conditions are unfavorable to investors and a defensive strategy would benefit us, we may temporarily depart from our investment strategy. During these periods, subject to compliance with the Investment Company Act, we may deviate from our target allocations, or invest all or any portion of our assets in cash, cash equivalents or similar assets. It is impossible to predict when, or for how long, the Adviser will use these alternative strategies. There can be no assurance that such strategies will be successful.

Charter-Imposed Investment Limitations

Our charter places numerous limitations on us with respect to the manner in which we may invest our funds.

- We will not make investments in unimproved real property or indebtedness secured by a deed of trust or mortgage loans on unimproved real property in excess of 10% of our total assets. Unimproved real property means a property in which we have an equity interest that was not acquired for the purpose of producing rental or other income, that has no development or construction in process and for which no development or construction is planned, in good faith, to commence within one year;
- We will not invest in commodities or commodity futures contracts (which term does not include derivatives related to non-commodity investments, including futures contracts when used solely for the purpose of hedging in connection with our ordinary business of investing in real estate assets, mortgages and real estate-related securities);
- We will not invest in real estate contracts of sale, otherwise known as land sale contracts, unless the contract is in recordable form and is appropriately recorded in the chain of title;
- We will not make or invest in individual mortgage loans (excluding any investments in mortgage pools, CMBS, residential mortgage-backed securities or any other real estate-related asset backed securities) unless an appraisal is obtained concerning the underlying property except for mortgage loans insured or guaranteed by a government or government agency. In cases where a majority of our independent directors determines and in all cases in which a mortgage loan transaction is with the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, our sponsor, any of our directors or any of their affiliates, the appraisal shall be obtained from an independent appraiser. We will maintain the appraisal in our records for at least five years and it will be available for inspection and duplication by our common stockholders. We will also obtain a mortgagee's or owner's title insurance policy as to the priority of the mortgage;
- We will not make or invest in mortgage loans, including construction loans but excluding any investment in mortgage pools, CMBS, residential mortgage-backed securities or any other real estate-related asset backed securities, on any one real property if the aggregate amount of all mortgage loans on such real property would exceed an amount equal to 85% of the appraised value of such real property as determined by appraisal unless substantial justification exists because of the presence of other underwriting criteria;
- We will not make or invest in mortgage loans (excluding any investments in mortgage pools, CMBS, residential mortgage-backed securities or any other real estate-related asset backed securities) that are subordinate to any lien or other indebtedness or equity interest of any of our directors, our sponsor, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser or any of our affiliates;
- We will not issue (1) equity securities redeemable solely at the option of the holder (except that stockholders may offer their shares of our common stock to us pursuant to our share repurchase plan), (2) debt securities unless the historical debt service coverage (in the most recently completed fiscal year) as adjusted for known changes is anticipated to be sufficient to properly service that higher level of debt, (3) equity securities on a deferred payment basis or under similar arrangements or (4) options or warrants to the directors, our sponsor, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser or any of their respective affiliates, except on the same terms as such options or warrants, if any, are sold to the general public. Options or warrants may be issued to persons other than the directors, our sponsor, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser or any of their respective affiliates, but not at exercise prices less than the fair value of the underlying securities on the date of grant and not for consideration (which may include services) that in the judgment of the independent directors has a fair value less than the value of the option or warrant on the date of grant;
- We will not engage in the business of underwriting or the agency distribution of securities issued by other persons;
- We will not make any investment that we believe will cause us to be classified as an "investment company" under the Investment Company Act;

- We will not make any investment that we believe will be inconsistent with our objectives of qualifying and remaining qualified as a REIT unless and until our board of directors determines, in its sole discretion, that REIT qualification is not in our best interests;
- We will not acquire interests or equity securities in any entity holding investments or engaging in activities prohibited by our charter except for investments in which we hold a non-controlling interest or investments in any entity having securities listed on a national securities exchange or included for quotation on an interdealer quotation system; or
- We will not acquire equity securities, other than equity securities that are listed on a national securities exchange or traded in an over-the-counter market, unless a majority of the board of directors (including a majority of the independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction approves such investment as being fair, competitive and commercially reasonable.

In addition, our charter includes many other investment limitations in connection with transactions with affiliated entities or persons. Our charter also includes restrictions on roll-up transactions, which are described under “Description of Capital Stock—Restrictions on Roll-Up Transactions.”

Borrowing Policies

We intend to use financial leverage to provide additional funds to support our investment activities. This allows us to make more investments than would otherwise be possible, resulting in a broader portfolio. Subject to the limitation on indebtedness for money borrowed in our charter described below, our target leverage ratio is approximately 60% of our gross real estate assets (measured using the greater of fair market value and purchase price, including equity in our securities portfolio), inclusive of property-level and entity-level debt (i.e., debt incurred by us or the Operating Partnership), net of cash, but excluding debt on our securities portfolio. Indebtedness incurred (i) in connection with funding a deposit in advance of the closing of an investment or (ii) as other working capital advances, will not be included as part of the calculation above. Furthermore, the refinancing of any amount of existing indebtedness will not be deemed to constitute incurrence of new indebtedness so long as no additional amount of net indebtedness is incurred in connection therewith (excluding the amount of transaction expenses associated with such refinancing).

Our real estate-related investments portfolio may have embedded leverage, including through the use of reverse repurchase agreements and derivatives, including, but not limited to, total return swaps, securities lending arrangements and credit default swaps. We may leverage our portfolio by assuming or incurring secured or unsecured property-level or entity-level debt. An example of property-level debt is a mortgage loan secured by an individual property or portfolio of properties incurred or assumed in connection with our acquisition of such property or portfolio of properties. An example of entity-level debt is our line of credit pursuant to the Credit Agreement with the Brookfield Lender. In an effort to provide for a ready source of liquidity to pay distributions or fund repurchases of shares of our common stock in the event that repurchase requests exceed our operating cash flows or net proceeds from our continuous offering, we have entered into the Credit Agreement under which we would reserve borrowing capacity. Borrowings under the Credit Agreement may be used not only to repurchase shares, but also to fund acquisitions or for any other corporate purpose.

Our actual leverage level will be affected by a number of factors, some of which are outside our control. Significant inflows of proceeds from the sale of shares of our common stock generally will cause our leverage as a percentage of our net assets, or our leverage ratio, to decrease, at least temporarily. Significant outflows of equity as a result of repurchases of shares of our common stock generally will cause our leverage ratio to increase, at least temporarily. Our leverage ratio will also increase or decrease with decreases or increases, respectively, in the value of our portfolio. If we borrow under the Credit Agreement to pay distributions or fund repurchases of shares of our common stock or for other purposes, our leverage would increase and may exceed our target leverage. In such cases, our leverage may remain at the higher level until we receive additional net proceeds from our continuous offering or sell some of our assets to repay outstanding indebtedness.

Our board of directors will review our aggregate borrowings at least quarterly. In connection with such review, our board of directors may determine to modify our target leverage ratio in light of then-current economic conditions, relative costs of debt and equity capital, fair values of our properties, general conditions in the market for debt and equity securities, growth and investment opportunities or other factors. We may exceed our targeted leverage ratio at times if the Adviser deems it advisable for us. For example, if we borrow under the Credit Agreement to fund repurchases, we will consider actual borrowings when determining whether we are at our leverage target, but not unused borrowing capacity. If, therefore, we are at a leverage ratio of 60% and we borrow additional amounts under the Credit Agreement, or if the value of our portfolio decreases, our leverage could exceed 60% of our gross real estate assets. In the event that our leverage ratio exceeds our target, regardless of the reason, we will thereafter endeavor to manage our leverage back down to our target.

There is no limit on the amount we may borrow with respect to any individual property or portfolio. However, under our charter we may not incur indebtedness for money borrowed in an amount exceeding 300% of the cost of our net assets, which approximates borrowing 75% of the cost of our investments. This limitation includes indebtedness for money borrowed with respect to our securities portfolio. “Net assets” is defined as our total assets other than intangibles valued at cost (prior to deducting depreciation, reserves for bad debts and other non-cash reserves) less total liabilities. However, we may borrow in excess of this amount if such excess is approved by a majority of our independent directors, and disclosed to stockholders in our next quarterly report, along with justification for such excess.

Our charter prohibits us from obtaining loans from any of our directors, Brookfield, Oaktree or any of their affiliates, unless approved by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction as fair, competitive and commercially reasonable and on terms and conditions not less favorable than comparable loans between unaffiliated parties under the same or similar circumstances.

Credit Agreement

Upon commencement of this offering, we expect to enter into the Credit Agreement with the Brookfield Lender, an affiliate of Brookfield, providing for a discretionary, unsecured, uncommitted credit facility in a maximum aggregate principal amount of \$125 million. The Credit Agreement has a one-year term, subject to one-year extension options requiring approval of the Brookfield Lender. Borrowings under the Credit Agreement will bear interest at a rate of the lowest then-current rate offered by a third-party lender to us, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%. We may draw down on the Credit Agreement for any business purpose, including to pay distributions or fund repurchases of shares of our common stock in the event that repurchase requests exceed our operating cash flow or net proceeds from this offering; however, there can be no assurances that we will be able to borrow under the Credit Agreement, or that the Brookfield Lender will issue a loan or extend or renew the Credit Agreement. Because the Credit Agreement is with an affiliate of Brookfield, the terms of the agreement were not negotiated at arm’s length. The Adviser may face conflicts of interest in connection with any borrowings or disputes under the Credit Agreement.

Investment Company Act Considerations

We intend to engage primarily in the business of investing in real estate and to conduct our operations so that neither we, the Operating Partnership, nor any of our subsidiaries is required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act. Under the Investment Company Act, in relevant part, a company is an “investment company” if:

- under Section 3(a)(1)(A), it is, or holds itself out as being, engaged primarily, or proposes to engage primarily, in the business of investing, reinvesting or trading in securities; or
- under Section 3(a)(1)(C), it is engaged, or proposes to engage, in the business of investing, reinvesting, owning, holding or trading in securities and owns, or proposes to acquire, “investment securities”

having a value exceeding 40% of the value of its total assets (exclusive of government securities and cash items) on an unconsolidated basis, which we refer to as the “40% test.” The term “investment securities” generally includes all securities except U.S. government securities and securities of majority-owned subsidiaries that are not themselves investment companies and are not relying on the exemption from the definition of investment company under Section 3(c)(1) or Section 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act.

We intend to acquire real estate and real estate-related assets directly, primarily by acquiring fee interests in real property. We may also invest in real property indirectly through investments in joint venture entities, including joint venture entities in which we do not own a controlling interest and joint venture entities in which Other Brookfield Accounts may invest. We anticipate that our assets generally will be held in our wholly and majority-owned subsidiaries, each formed to hold a particular asset. A smaller portion of our assets are anticipated to be real estate-related investments.

We intend to conduct our operations so that we, the Operating Partnership and most of our wholly and majority-owned subsidiaries will comply with the 40% test. We will continuously monitor our holdings on an ongoing basis to determine compliance with this test. We expect that most of our wholly-owned and majority-owned subsidiaries will not be relying on exemptions under either Section 3(c)(1) or 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act. Consequently, interests in these subsidiaries (which are expected to constitute a substantial majority of our assets) generally will not constitute “investment securities.” Accordingly, we believe that we and most of our wholly and majority-owned subsidiaries will not be considered investment companies under Section 3(a)(1)(C) of the Investment Company Act.

In addition, we believe that neither we, the Operating Partnership, nor most of our wholly or majority-owned subsidiaries will be considered an investment company under Section 3(a)(1)(A) of the Investment Company Act because neither we nor the Operating Partnership will engage primarily or hold ourselves out as being engaged primarily in the business of investing, reinvesting or trading in securities. Rather, we, the Operating Partnership, and most of our subsidiaries will be primarily engaged in non-investment company businesses related to real estate. If, however, any of our subsidiaries relies on exemptions under either Section 3(c)(1) or 3(c)(7) of the Investment Company Act, we intend to limit the amount of assets held by such subsidiaries to the extent necessary to ensure that our and our other subsidiaries’ status as non-investment companies exempt from the Investment Company Act would not be adversely affected. This may require us to forgo opportunities to acquire traded securities or certain other assets that we would otherwise want to acquire or sell such assets when we would otherwise wish to retain them.

We will determine whether an entity is a majority-owned subsidiary of our company. The Investment Company Act defines a majority-owned subsidiary of a person as a company 50% or more of the outstanding voting securities of which are owned by such person, or by another company which is a majority-owned subsidiary of such person. The Investment Company Act defines voting securities as any security presently entitling the owner or holder thereof to vote for the election of directors of a company. We treat entities in which we own at least 50% of the outstanding voting securities as majority-owned subsidiaries for purposes of the 40% test. We have not requested that the SEC or its staff approve our treatment of any entity as a majority-owned subsidiary, and neither has done so. If the SEC or its staff were to disagree with our treatment of one or more subsidiary entities as majority-owned subsidiaries, we would need to adjust our strategy and our assets in order to continue to pass the 40% test. Any adjustment in our strategy could have a material adverse effect on us.

If we or any of our wholly or majority-owned subsidiaries would ever inadvertently fall within one of the definitions of “investment company,” we may rely on the exemption provided by Section 3(c)(5)(C) of the Investment Company Act, which is available for entities “primarily engaged in the business of purchasing or otherwise acquiring mortgages and other liens on and interests in real estate.” The SEC staff has taken the position that this exemption, in addition to prohibiting the issuance of certain types of securities, generally requires that at least 55% of an entity’s assets must be comprised of mortgages and other liens on and interests in

real estate, also known as “qualifying assets,” and at least another 25% of the entity’s assets must be comprised of additional qualifying assets or a broader category of assets that we refer to as “real estate-related assets” under the Investment Company Act (and no more than 20% of the entity’s assets may be comprised of miscellaneous assets).

We will classify our assets for purposes of our 3(c)(5)(C) exemption based upon no-action positions taken by the SEC staff and interpretive guidance provided by the SEC and its staff. These no-action positions are based on specific factual situations that may be substantially different from the factual situations we may face, and a number of these no-action positions were issued more than 20 years ago. No assurance can be given that the SEC or its staff will concur with our classification of our assets. In addition, the SEC or its staff may, in the future, issue further guidance that may require us to reclassify our assets for purposes of the Investment Company Act. If we are required to reclassify our assets, we may no longer be in compliance with the exemption from the definition of an investment company provided by Section 3(c)(5)(C) of the Investment Company Act.

For purposes of determining whether we satisfy the 55%/25% test, based on the no-action letters issued by the SEC staff, we intend to classify our fee interests in real property, held by us directly or through our wholly or majority-owned subsidiaries as qualifying assets. In addition, based on no-action letters issued by the SEC staff, we will treat our investments in joint ventures, which in turn invest in qualifying assets such as real property, as qualifying assets only if we are active in the management and operation of the joint venture and have the right to approve major decisions by the joint venture; otherwise, they will be classified as real estate-related assets. We will not participate in joint ventures in which we do not have or share control to the extent that we believe such participation would potentially threaten our status as a non-investment company exempt from the Investment Company Act. This may prevent us from receiving an allocation with respect to certain investment opportunities that are suitable for both us and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts. We expect that no less than 55% of our assets will consist of investments in real property, including any joint ventures that we control or in which we share control.

We also intend to treat as qualifying assets senior mortgage loans, certain B-Notes and certain mezzanine loans that satisfy various conditions as set forth in SEC staff no-action letters and other guidance, and other assets that the SEC staff in various no-action letters and other guidance has determined are the functional equivalent of senior mortgage loans for the purposes of the Investment Company Act. We will treat as real estate-related assets B-Notes and mezzanine loans that do not satisfy the conditions set forth in the relevant SEC staff no-action letters and other guidance, and debt and equity securities of companies primarily engaged in real estate businesses. Unless a relevant SEC no-action letter or other guidance applies, we expect to treat preferred equity interests as real estate-related assets. The SEC has not published guidance with respect to the treatment of CMBS for purposes of the Section 3(c)(5)(C) exclusion. Unless the SEC or its staff issues guidance with respect to CMBS, we intend to treat CMBS as a real estate-related asset.

Maintaining status as a non-investment company or qualifying for an exemption from registration under the Investment Company Act will limit our ability to make certain investments. For example, these restrictions may limit our and our subsidiaries’ ability to invest directly in mortgage-backed securities that represent less than the entire ownership in a pool of mortgage loans, debt and equity tranches of securitizations and certain asset-backed securities, non-controlling equity interests in real estate companies or in assets not related to real estate; however, we and our subsidiaries may invest in such securities to a certain extent.

Although we intend to monitor our portfolio, there can be no assurance that we and our subsidiaries will be able to maintain the exemptions from registration discussed above.

Our board of directors has made a finding pursuant to Rule 3a-2 under the Investment Company Act related to our ability to operate as a transient investment company for a period not to exceed one year from the date on which we would otherwise be required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act.

A change in the value of any of our assets could negatively affect our, the Operating Partnership’s or our respective subsidiaries’ ability to maintain exemptions from regulation under the Investment Company Act. To

maintain compliance with these exemptions, we may be unable to sell assets we would otherwise want to sell and may need to sell assets we would otherwise wish to retain. In addition, we or the Operating Partnership may have to acquire additional assets that we might not otherwise have acquired or may have to forego opportunities to acquire assets that we would otherwise want to acquire and would be important to our investment strategy.

To the extent that the SEC or its staff provide more specific guidance regarding any of the matters bearing upon the definition of investment company and the exemptions to that definition, we may be required to adjust our strategy accordingly. On August 31, 2011, the SEC issued a concept release and request for comments regarding the Section 3(c)(5)(C) exemption (Release No. IC-29778) in which it contemplated the possibility of issuing new rules or providing new interpretations of the exemption that might, among other things, define the phrase “liens on and other interests in real estate” or consider sources of income in determining a company’s “primary business.” Any additional guidance from the SEC or its staff could provide additional flexibility to us, or it could further inhibit our ability to pursue the strategies we have chosen.

If we are required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act, we would become subject to substantial regulation with respect to our capital structure (including our ability to use borrowings), management, operations, transactions with affiliated persons (as defined in the Investment Company Act) and portfolio composition, including disclosure requirements and restrictions with respect to diversification and industry concentration and other matters. Compliance with the Investment Company Act would, accordingly, limit our ability to make certain investments and require us to significantly restructure our business plan. For additional discussion of the risks that we would face if we were required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act, see “Risk Factors—Risks Related to This Offering and Our Organizational Structure—Your investment return may be reduced if we are required to register as an investment company under the Investment Company Act.”

INVESTMENTS IN REAL ESTATE AND REAL ESTATE DEBT

Certain Transactions Related to the Adviser Transition

Brookfield Portfolio Contribution

On the date of this prospectus, Brookfield contributed to the Operating Partnership its interests in certain real estate property investments, which we collectively refer to as the “Brookfield Portfolio,” in exchange for (a) shares of our common stock or Operating Partnership units and (b) the assumption of certain debt related to the Brookfield Portfolio, equal to the appraised value of the contributions as of a current date prior to the closing of the contributions.

Dispositions

Pursuant to the terms of the Adviser Transition Agreement, we disposed of the following investments on or prior to the date of this prospectus (collectively referred to with the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan as the “Dispositions”):

- our 90% interest in the joint venture with Holland Partner Group (the “Ezlyn Joint Venture”), which owns a fee simple interest in Ezlyn, a multifamily asset located in Westminster, Colorado (“Ezlyn”); and
- our commercial mortgage backed securities in Atlantis Paradise Island Resort (BHMS 2018 ATLS D and BHMS 2018 ATLS E).

We expect to dispose of the following investment within a reasonable time following the date of this prospectus:

- the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan, a \$25 million second loss mezzanine loan secured by the equity interests of the entity owning Atlantis Paradise Island Resort, a hospitality asset located in the Bahamas.

The disposition of the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is subject to certain conditions, and there can be no assurance that this disposition will take place as contemplated herein or at all.

Investments in Real Property

The following table provides information with respect to our real property portfolio as of June 30, 2021, giving effect to the contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio and the Dispositions.

Investment	Location	Type	Acquisition Date	Ownership Percentage	Fair Value ⁽¹⁾	Square Feet / Number of Units	Annualized Base Rent ⁽²⁾	Occupancy Rate ⁽⁴⁾
Arbors of Las Colinas*	Texas	Multifamily	December 2020	90.0%	\$66,726,850	408	\$5,305,680	96%
Lakes at West Covina*	California	Office	February 2020	95.0%	\$39,700,000	177,000	\$4,064,181	81%
Two Liberty Center*	Virginia	Office	August 2019	96.5%	\$90,700,000	179,000	\$7,736,435	95%
Anzio Apartments*	Georgia	Multifamily	April 2019	90.0%	\$74,869,509	448	\$5,998,269	93%
Principal Place	London, UK	Office	November 2021 ⁽³⁾	20.0%	\$229,594,600	643,000	£34,600,000	100%
Domain	Florida	Multifamily	November 2021 ⁽³⁾	100.0%	\$74,100,000	324	\$5,231,352	98%
The Burnham	Tennessee	Multifamily	November 2021 ⁽³⁾	100.0%	\$129,000,000	328	\$6,722,088	99%

- (1) Fair Value of each Equity Option Investment represents the gross asset value of the investment at our ownership percentage as of June 30, 2021. Fair Value of each property included in the Brookfield Portfolio represents the gross asset value of the investment at our ownership percentage as of September 30, 2021, as determined by an independent appraiser. The acquisition of the 20% interest in Principal Place included in the Brookfield Portfolio is expected to be accounted for as an equity method investment. The fair value of our 20% interest in the equity of Principal Place was equal to approximately \$102,783,000 as of September 30, 2021.
 - (2) “Annualized Base Rent” is presented on an annualized basis and is calculated by multiplying (i) base rental payments (defined as cash base rents (before abatements or deferments)) under commenced leases as of December 31, 2020, by (ii) 12. Annualized base rent does not reflect tenant reimbursements.
 - (3) Denotes an investment in a property included in the Brookfield Portfolio, which Brookfield contributed to us on the date of this prospectus.
 - (4) Occupancy is based on in place lease agreements.
- * Denotes an Equity Option Investment subject to the Option Investments Purchase Agreement, as more fully described below.

The following provides descriptions of the real properties in our portfolio:

Arbors of Las Colinas. On December 9, 2020, we partnered with TruAmerica Multifamily, LLC (“TruAmerica”) through a joint venture (the “Arbors Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee-simple interest in Arbors of Las Colinas (the “Arbors Property”), a multifamily asset located in Irving, Texas, for \$63.5 million (exclusive of closing costs). The Arbors Joint Venture acquired the Arbors Property and paid related closing costs through a combination of \$46.0 million of property-level debt from Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation (“Freddie Mac”), \$19.2 million funded to the Joint Venture by the Company and \$2.1 million funded by TruAmerica. We own a 90% interest in the Arbors Joint Venture and TruAmerica owns a 10% interest in the Arbor Joint Venture. We have control of the Arbors Joint Venture, and TruAmerica acts as the day-to-day property manager.

Lakes at West Covina. On February 14, 2020, we partnered with Waterford Property Company (“Waterford”) through a joint venture (the “Lakes Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee simple interest in Lakes at West Covina (the “Lakes Property”), a four story, two building office complex located in West Covina, California, for \$40.9 million (exclusive of closing costs). The Lakes Joint Venture acquired the Lakes Property through a combination of \$27.9 million of property-level debt from Wells Fargo Bank, N.A. and equity of \$16.6 million funded from the Lakes Joint Venture (consisting of \$15.7 million funded by us and \$0.8 million funded by Waterford). We own a 95% interest in the Lakes Joint Venture and Waterford owns a 5% interest in the Lakes Joint Venture. We have control of the Lakes Joint Venture and employ a third-party firm for day-to-day property management services.

Two Liberty Center. On August 20, 2019, we partnered with Hines Interests Limited Partnership (“Hines”) through a joint venture (the “Liberty Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee simple interest in Two Liberty Center (the “Two Liberty Center”), a class “A” office asset located in Ballston, Virginia, for \$91.2 million (excluding transaction costs). The Liberty Joint Venture acquired Two Liberty Center through a combination of \$62.0 million of property-level debt from Bank of America Merrill Lynch and equity of \$33.5 million funded from the Liberty Joint Venture (consisting of \$32.3 million funded by us using borrowings under a line of credit and \$1.1 million funded by Hines). We own 96.5% interest in the Liberty Joint Venture and Hines owns a 3.5% interest in the Liberty Joint Venture. We have control of the Liberty Joint Venture and Hines acts as the day-to-day property manager.

Anzio Apartments. On April 11, 2019, we partnered with TruAmerica through a joint venture (the “Anzio Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee simple interest in Anzio Apartments (the “Anzio Property”), a multifamily asset located in Lawrenceville, Georgia, from Anzio Apartments, LLC (the “Seller”) for \$59.2 million (exclusive of closing costs). The Anzio Joint Venture acquired the Anzio Property and paid related closing costs through a combination of \$44.4 million of property-level debt from the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation (“Freddie Mac”), \$14.9 million funded to the Anzio Joint Venture by us from borrowings under a line of credit and \$1.7 million funded by TruAmerica. We have control of the Anzio Joint Venture and TruAmerica acts as the day-to-day property manager.

Principal Place. In June 2012, Brookfield acquired the development site for Principal Place, an office asset located in London, United Kingdom. Over the subsequent years, Brookfield designed and developed the building, and secured a 100% tenant in Amazon Inc. as their U.K. headquarters with a signed lease through 2032. In April 2017, Brookfield sold a 50% interest in the property to a third party, forming a joint venture entity managed by Brookfield. On November 2, 2021, we acquired a 20% interest in Principal Place from the Brookfield Investor through an indirect interest in the joint venture that owns the property. The purchase price was calculated using the GBP to USD exchange rate as of November 2, 2021. The total consideration paid to the Brookfield Investor was \$99.8 million, comprised of the issuance of \$74.8 million of Class E Operating Partnership units and the issuance of \$25.0 million of Class E shares of common stock.

Domain. In December 2017, Brookfield acquired an 88% interest in Domain, a 324-unit apartment building in Kissimmee, Florida from a third-party joint venture partner. In May 2021, Brookfield acquired the remaining

12% interest in the asset. On November 2, 2021, we acquired a 100% interest in Domain from the Brookfield Investor for \$74.1 million (exclusive of closing costs and other prorations), comprised of an assumption of \$48.7 million of property-level debt and the issuance to the Brookfield Investor of Class E Operating Partnership units with an aggregate value of \$26.8 million. Immediately following our acquisition of Domain, we refinanced the property-level debt with new property-level debt in the same amount.

The Burnham. In August 2018, Brookfield acquired a 90% interest in what was later rebranded as The Burnham, a 328-unit multifamily property in Nashville, Tennessee, from a third-party joint venture partner. In May 2021, Brookfield acquired the remaining 10% interest in the asset. On November 2, 2021, we acquired a 100% interest in The Burnham from the Brookfield Investor for \$129.0 million (exclusive of closing costs and other prorations), comprised of an assumption of \$83.9 million of property-level debt and the issuance to the Brookfield Investor of Class E Operating Partnership units with an aggregate value of \$46.7 million. Immediately following our acquisition of The Burnham, we refinanced the property-level debt with new property-level debt in the same amount.

Investments in Real Estate-Related Debt and Real Estate-Related Securities

The following tables provides information with respect to our real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities portfolio as June 30, 2021, giving effect to the Dispositions as if they occurred on June 30, 2021.

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms	Trade Date	Ending Balance 6/30/21
BX 2020 BXLP G	Industrial Paper	L+2.50%	12/15/29	Principal due at maturity	01/23/20	\$5,687,269
CGDB 2019 MOB F	Medical Office Mortgage Loans	L+2.55%	11/15/36	Principal due at maturity	02/04/20	3,948,400
BX 2019 IMC G*	International Markets Center and AmericasMart Atlanta	L+3.60%	4/15/34	Principal due at maturity	03/19/20	3,649,310
BX 2020 VIVA D	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	—
BX 2020 VIVA E	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	1,754,993
CGCMT 2020-WSS F	WoodSpring Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.71%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	2,984,022
						<u>\$18,023,994</u>

(1) The term “L” refers to the one-month U.S. dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate (“LIBOR”). As of June 30, 2021, one month LIBOR was equal to 0.10%.

* Denotes a Debt Option Investment subject to the Option Investments Purchase Agreement, as more fully described below.

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of June 30, 2021		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount	Carrying Amount
IMC/AMC Bond Investment*	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L + 6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽³⁾	25,000,000	(206,666)	24,793,334
111 Montgomery*	The 111 Montgomery Street Condominium Brooklyn, New York	L+7.00%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	2,729,835	(39,575)	2,690,260
The Avery Senior Loan*	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+7.30%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	8,981,021	(95,249)	8,885,772
The Avery Mezzanine Loan*	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+12.50%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	\$200.1 million ⁽⁴⁾	2,044,580	(21,366)	2,023,214
						<u>\$38,755,436</u>	<u>\$ 362,856</u>	<u>\$38,392,580</u>

(1) The term “L” refers to the one-month U.S. dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate (“LIBOR”). As of December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.14%.

(2) The investment is not subject to delinquent principal or interest as of June 30, 2021.

(3) The IMC / AMC Bond Investment is subordinate to a \$1.15 billion first mortgage on properties owned by IMC and a \$493 million first mortgage on properties owned by AMC.

(4) The Avery Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to an Oaktree Capital Management first mortgage commitment of \$200.1 million.

* Denotes debt Option Investment, subject to the Option Investments Purchase Agreement, as more fully described below.

Pursuant to the terms of the Adviser Transition Agreement, on the date of this prospectus, we sold to OP/Oaktree Ezlyn JV, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company and an affiliate of Oaktree (“Buyer LLC”), our 90% interest in the Ezlyn Joint Venture, which owns a fee simple interest in Ezlyn (the “Ezlyn Disposition”), pursuant to a membership interest purchase agreement (the “Ezlyn Purchase Agreement”). In consideration for the Ezlyn Disposition, we received aggregate consideration equal to approximately \$42.4 million, payable in (a) approximately \$8.6 million in cash and (b) a preferred membership interest in Buyer LLC with an aggregate liquidation preference equal to approximately \$33.8 million (subject to certain prorations as of the closing date). An affiliate of Oaktree (the “Ezlyn Manager”) owns 100% of the outstanding common membership interest in and act as the manager of Buyer LLC, which entitles it to manage the day-to-day affairs of Buyer LLC subject only to our consent with respect to certain major decisions as set forth in the limited liability company agreement of Buyer LLC. Our preferred membership interest in Buyer LLC entitles us to a priority distribution (prior to any distributions on the common membership interest) equal to approximately 80% of the cash flows of Buyer LLC’s interest in the Ezlyn Joint Venture (the “Priority Distribution”). In addition, upon (a) the sale of Buyer LLC’s interest in the Ezlyn Joint Venture, (b) the sale by the Ezlyn Joint Venture of the Ezlyn Property or (c) any refinancing of the Ezlyn Property, Buyer LLC will be required to use the proceeds from such sale or refinancing to redeem (in full or part), our preferred membership interest at a price equal to the liquidation preference plus an amount equal to any accrued and unpaid Priority Distribution to, but excluding, the date of redemption. Our preferred membership interest has a perpetual term, subject to our right, beginning on November 30, 2024, to require Buyer LLC to purchase our preferred membership interest for a price equal to the liquidation preference, plus an amount equal to any accrued and unpaid Priority Distribution to, but excluding, the date of repurchase.

In addition, pursuant to the terms of the Ezlyn Purchase Agreement, beginning on January 2, 2022, the Ezlyn Manager will have the right, but not the obligation, to purchase our preferred membership interest in Buyer LLC for a price equal to the liquidation preference, plus an amount equal to any accrued and unpaid Priority Distribution to, but excluding, the date of purchase.

Option Investments Purchase Agreement

Pursuant to the terms of the Adviser Transition Agreement, we entered into the Option Investments Purchase Agreement with Oaktree as of the date of this prospectus, pursuant to which Oaktree will have the right to purchase the Operating Partnership’s entire interest in all of the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option

Investments, or both, for a period of 12 months following the earlier of (i) 18 months after the date upon which the Adviser Transition is completed and (ii) the date on which we notify Oaktree that we have issued in the aggregate \$1 billion of our common stock to non-affiliates after the date the Adviser Transition is completed (such 12-month period, the “Option Period”) at price equal to the fair value of the applicable Option Investments, as determined in connection with our most recently determined NAV immediately prior to the closing of such purchase.

In addition, to the extent Oaktree desires to purchase one or more of the Option Investments during the Option Period (in lieu of exercising its option to purchase the Operating Partnership’s entire interest in in all of the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option Investments, or both), we have agreed to evaluate in good faith whether such sale may be effected and structured in a manner that is consistent with our directors’ fiduciary duties to us. Any such sale would be subject to the approval of our independent directors and the determination by the independent directors that such sale is in the best interests of our stockholders.

MANAGEMENT

Board of Directors

We operate under the direction of our board of directors, the members of which are accountable to us and our stockholders as fiduciaries. Our board of directors has retained the Adviser to manage the acquisition and dispositions of our investments, subject to the board of directors' supervision.

We have a six-member board. Our board of directors may change the number of directors, but not to fewer than three directors nor, unless our bylaws are amended, more than 15. Our charter provides that a majority of our directors must be independent directors, except for a period of up to 60 days after the death, removal or resignation of an independent director pending the election of a successor independent director. Our charter defines an independent director as a director who is not and has not for the last two years been associated, directly or indirectly, with Brookfield or the Adviser. A director is deemed to be associated with Brookfield or the Adviser if he or she owns any interest (other than an interest in us or an immaterial interest in an affiliate of us) in, is employed by, is an officer or director of, or has any material business or professional relationship with Brookfield, the Adviser or any of their affiliates, performs services (other than as a director) for us, or serves as a director or trustee for more than three REITs sponsored by Brookfield or advised by the Adviser. A business or professional relationship or an interest in our sponsor, the Adviser or any of their affiliates will be deemed material per se if the gross revenue derived by the director from Brookfield, the Adviser or any of their affiliates exceeds 5% of (1) the director's annual gross revenue derived from all sources during either of the last two years or (2) the director's net worth on a fair market value basis. An indirect relationship is defined to include circumstances in which the director's spouse, parents, children, siblings, mothers- or fathers-in-law, sons- or daughters-in-law or brothers- or sisters-in-law is or has been associated with us, Brookfield, the Adviser or any of their affiliates. Our charter requires that a director have at least three years of relevant experience and demonstrate the knowledge required to successfully acquire and manage the type of assets that we intend to acquire to serve as a director. Our charter also requires that at all times at least one of our independent directors must have at least three years of relevant real estate experience. Our charter and bylaws have been reviewed and ratified by a majority of our directors, including a majority of our independent directors.

For so long as the Advisory Agreement is in effect, the Adviser has the right to nominate, subject to the approval of such nomination by our board of directors, four affiliated directors to the slate of directors to be voted on by the stockholders at our annual meeting of stockholders; provided, however, that such number of director nominees shall be reduced as necessary by a number that will result in a majority of directors being independent directors. Our board of directors must also consult with the Adviser in connection with (i) its selection of each independent director for nomination to the slate of directors to be voted on at the annual meeting of stockholders, and (ii) filling any vacancies created by the removal, resignation, retirement or death of any director.

Each director will serve until the next annual meeting of stockholders and until his or her successor is duly elected and qualifies. Although the number of directors may be increased or decreased, a decrease may not shorten the term of any incumbent director. Any director may resign at any time or may be removed with or without cause by the stockholders upon the affirmative vote of stockholders entitled to cast at least a majority of all the votes entitled to be cast generally in the election of directors. The notice of a special meeting called to remove a director must indicate that the purpose, or one of the purposes, of the meeting is to determine if the director shall be removed. A vacancy created by an increase in the number of directors or by the death, resignation, removal, adjudicated incompetence or other incapacity of a director may be filled only by a vote of a majority of the remaining directors, or in the case of election of an independent director, after nomination by a majority of the remaining independent directors (if any remaining directors are independent directors). Any director elected to fill a vacancy will serve for the remainder of the full term of the directorship in which the vacancy occurred.

Our board of directors will generally meet quarterly or more frequently if necessary, in addition to meetings of any committees of the board of directors described below. Our directors are not required to devote all of their

time to our business and are only required to devote the time to our business as their duties may require. Consequently, in the exercise of their fiduciary responsibilities, our directors will rely heavily on the Adviser and on information provided by the Adviser. Our directors have a fiduciary duty to our stockholders to supervise the relationship between us and the Adviser. Our board of directors is empowered to approve the payment of compensation to directors for services rendered to us.

Our board of directors has adopted written policies on investments and borrowings, the general terms of which are set forth in this prospectus. The board of directors may revise these policies or establish further written policies on investments and borrowings and will monitor our administrative procedures, investment operations and performance to ensure that the policies are fulfilled and are in the best interests of our stockholders. Our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, will review our investment policies with sufficient frequency, and, at least annually, to determine that they are in the best interest of our stockholders.

Directors and Executive Officers

Our directors and executive officers are set forth below.

Name	Age	Position
Brian W. Kingston	47	Chairman of the Board
Zachary B. Vaughan	43	Chief Executive Officer and Director
Manish H. Desai	42	President and Chief Operating Officer
Dana E. Petitto	43	Chief Financial Officer
Michelle L. Campbell	50	Secretary
Lori-Ann Beausoleil	58	Independent Director
Richard W. Eaddy	59	Independent Director
Thomas F. Farley	65	Independent Director
Lis S. Wigmore	58	Independent Director

Brian W. Kingston has served as our Chairman of the Board since November 2021, and has served as a Managing Partner and Chief Executive Officer of Brookfield’s Real Estate Group and Brookfield Property Partners L.P. since 2015. Mr. Kingston joined Brookfield in 2001. Under his leadership, Brookfield has conducted a wide range of mergers and acquisitions, including investments in Forest City Realty Trust, Inc., General Growth Properties, Inc. and Canary Wharf Group plc. Mr. Kingston previously led Brookfield’s Australian business activities from 2001 to 2010, holding the positions of Chief Executive Officer of Brookfield Office Properties Australia, Chief Executive Officer of Prime Infrastructure and Chief Financial Officer of Multiplex. Mr. Kingston holds a Honors Bachelor of Commerce in from Queens University. Mr. Kingston is a valuable member of our board of directors because of his vast real estate experience, his history with Brookfield and his leadership of Brookfield’s Real Estate Group.

Zachary B. Vaughan has served as our Director and Chief Executive Officer since November 2021, and has served as a Managing Partner in Brookfield’s Real Estate Group since 2017 and oversees Brookfield’s open-ended real estate activities globally, including investments, portfolio management and new fund formation. Prior to that, he was Head of Europe, based in London, overseeing all of Brookfield’s real estate activities in the region. Mr. Vaughan joined Brookfield in 2012 and has been involved in numerous mergers and acquisitions, including investments in Thayer Lodging Group, Inc., Center Parcs UK, Gazeley, Student Roost, MPG Office Trust, Inc., Associated Estates Realty Corporation and the Interhotels Group. Prior to joining Brookfield, Mr. Vaughan worked at Canada Pension Plan Investment Board (CPPIB) and Reichmann International as Director of Acquisitions. Mr. Vaughan holds a B.A. in Honors Economics from The University of Western Ontario. We believe that Mr. Vaughan will be a valuable member of our board of directors because of his extensive real estate and investment experience, his history with Brookfield and his leadership of Brookfield’s Real Estate Group.

Manish H. Desai has served as our President since July 2017 and has served as our Chief Operating Officer since November 2021. He previously served as a member of our board of directors from February 2018 until the

commencement of this offering. Mr. Desai has also served as a Managing Director of Oaktree since 2014. Mr. Desai joined Oaktree in 2004 and has been involved in the investment and management of its real estate funds. As a Managing Director, his responsibilities include acquisitions, dispositions, financings and re-financings, asset management, development and redevelopment of all property types, with a primary focus on corporate transactions. He has worked with a number of Oaktree's real estate portfolio companies and has served on the board of directors of STORE Capital Corp. and International Market Centers, Inc. (both specialty REITs). Prior to joining Oaktree, Mr. Desai served as an analyst for Morgan Stanley's real estate investment strategies from 2001 to 2003, where he was involved in a number of advisory assignments, including the spin-off and restructuring of Fairmont Hotels, as well as the evaluation of numerous properties and portfolios for acquisition. Mr. Desai holds a B.A. in Public Policy with a secondary major in Economics from Stanford University.

Dana E. Petitto has served as our Chief Financial Officer since November 2021, and has served as a Managing Director of Finance in Brookfield's Real Estate Group since 2018, where she is responsible for consolidation and reporting of the results and performance of Brookfield Property Partners L.P. Ms. Petitto joined Brookfield in 2005 and has held numerous roles across the organization during her tenure. She was initially Assistant Controller for Brookfield Office Properties, followed by Vice President and Controller and then Senior Vice President, Finance, before moving to Brookfield Property Partners L.P. in 2013, where she served as Senior Vice President, Finance until 2018. Prior to joining Brookfield, Ms. Petitto was a manager in the corporate finance department of Bristol-Myers Squibb Company from 2003 to 2005, following three years in the audit group at KPMG LLP. Ms. Petitto holds a B.S. in Accounting from the A.B. Freeman School of Business at Tulane University.

Michelle L. Campbell has served as our Secretary since November 2021, and has served as a Senior Vice President in Brookfield's Real Estate Group since 2016. Ms. Campbell previously served in various legal positions since joining Brookfield in 2007. Ms. Campbell has served on the board of directors for Brookfield DTLA Fund Office Trust Investor, Inc. (NYSE: DTLA-P) since 2014 and as its Senior Vice President and Secretary since 2016. Ms. Campbell holds an Honors Bachelor of Business Administration from Wilfred Laurier University and an Honors Bachelor of Laws from the University of Western Ontario.

Lori-Ann Beausoleil has served as one of our independent directors since November 2021. Ms. Beausoleil has served as a member of the board of trustees of Canadian Apartment Properties Real Estate Investment Trust (TSX: CAR.UN), WPT Industrial Real Estate Investment Trust (TSX: WIR.U; WIR.UN); and Slate Office REIT (TSX: SOT.UN) since June 2021, February 2021 and January 2021, respectively. Ms. Beausoleil brings over 35 years of financial and real estate experience and is a member of the Canadian Chartered Professional Accountants and the Chartered Professional Accountants of Ontario. From 1999 to 2021, Ms. Beausoleil was a Partner at PricewaterhouseCoopers Canada, where she was a National Leader of the Compliance, Ethics and Governance practice and a Real Estate Advisory Partner, also previously served as the Canadian Real Estate leader and the firm's Chief Diversity and Inclusion Officer. Ms. Beausoleil is a member of the board of directors and chair of the audit committee of a charitable organization, Black Opportunity Fund. Ms. Beausoleil holds a Bachelor of Commerce from the University of Toronto. Ms. Beausoleil is a valuable member of our board of directors because of her significant experience in the real estate industry, including having served as both an executive officer and a member of the board of directors of other public REITs, as well as her extensive experience with accounting and financial reporting matters.

Richard W. Eaddy has served as one of our independent directors since November 2021. Mr. Eaddy has served as a Senior Managing Director at Savills plc (LSE: SVS) in its brokerage/advisory practice since July 2008. Mr. Eaddy has over 30 years of experience in real estate, and ten of those years he spent holding full-time state and city-appointed government offices, including serving as project manager for the Grand Central Terminal redevelopment from 1992 to 1996, Executive Director and Chief Executive Officer of Harlem CDC from 1996 to 1998, and Deputy Borough President of the Bronx from 1998 to 2001. In addition, he has held numerous positions in the private and nonprofit sectors, managing commercial projects and initiatives throughout New York City and has been involved with various real estate projects throughout the city. Mr. Eaddy currently

serves as a member of the NYC Planning Commission and serves on the board of numerous civic and philanthropic organizations, including the Skyscraper Museum, the Community Service Society of New York, the Bowery Residents' Committee and Madison Square Boys and Girls Club. In addition, Mr. Eaddy is a member of the Real Estate Board of New York ("REBNY") and was a co-recipient of REBNY's 2021 Edward S. Gordon Memorial Award for Most Ingenious Deal of the Year. Mr. Eaddy holds M.S. in Real Estate Development from Columbia University and a B.A. in Social Studies and Theater from Wesleyan University. Mr. Eaddy is a valuable member of our board of directors and has a unique insight into our investment activities because of his extensive experience in the real estate industry.

Thomas F. Farley has served as one of our independent directors since November 2021. Mr. Farley is a corporate director with over 40 years of real estate industry experience. He has served as chair of the board of trustees of Slate Office REIT (TSX: SOT.UN) since January 2021 and as a member of its board of trustees since June 2017. Mr. Farley has also served as a member of the board of trustees of Slate Grocery REIT (TSX: SGR.UN; SGR.U) since 2014, and as chair of its board of trustees from 2014 to 2020. Prior to these positions, Mr. Farley was chair of the board of directors of Brookfield Canada Office Properties and President and Global Chief Operating Officer of Brookfield Office Properties from 2010 to 2014. Further, he served as chair of the board of directors of Brookfield Johnson Controls from 2003 to 2014. Mr. Farley received a Certificate in Real Estate Finance (CRF) designation from the Real Estate Institute of Canada, he completed the executive management program of the American Management Institute and holds a B.A. from the University of Victoria. Mr. Farley is a valuable member of our board of directors because of his significant experience in the real estate industry and his experience as a member of the board of directors of several other public REITs.

Lis S. Wigmore has served as one of our independent directors since November 2021. Ms. Wigmore has served as a member of the board of directors, chair of the governance and compensation committees, and a member of the investment committee of Artis Real Estate Investment Trust (TSX: AX.UN) since 2020. She served as the chair of governance at Pinchin Ltd. from 2018 to 2021, and served as a member of the board of directors of Pure Industrial Real Estate Trust from 2017 to 2018, Invesque Inc from 2018 to 2019, and Fred Victor from 2013 to 2019. She was also Chief Operating Officer of IPC US Real Estate Investment Trust from 2001 to 2007. Ms. Wigmore holds a M.B.A. from York University (Schulich), a C.Dir. from DeGroote School of Business and Certificate in Cyber-Risk from the Software Institute at Carnegie Mellon University. Ms. Wigmore is a valuable member of our board of directors because of her more than 30 years of real estate experience.

Although most of the services provided to us by the individuals who are executive officers are in their respective roles as executive officers of the Adviser, they have certain duties as executive officers of our company arising from Maryland law, our charter and our bylaws. These duties include executing contracts and other instruments in our name and on our behalf and such other duties as may be prescribed by our board of directors from time to time.

Our executive officers will act as our agents, execute contracts and other instruments in our name and on our behalf, and in general perform all duties incident to their offices and such other duties as may be prescribed by our board of directors from time to time. Our officers will devote such portions of their time to our affairs as is required for the performance of their duties, but they are not required to devote all of their time to us.

Committees of the Board of Directors

Our entire board of directors is responsible for supervising our business. However, pursuant to our charter, our board of directors may delegate some of its powers to one or more committees as deemed appropriate by the board of directors, provided that each committee consists of at least a majority of independent directors. We currently have an audit committee, discussed below, with members appointed by our board of directors.

Audit Committee. Our board of directors has established an audit committee, which consists of Ms. Beausoleil and Mr. Eaddy. Ms. Beausoleil serves as the chairperson of the audit committee. Ms. Beausoleil qualifies as an "audit committee financial expert" as that term is defined by the SEC.

The audit committee assists the board of directors in overseeing:

- our accounting and financial reporting processes;
- the integrity and audits of our financial statements;
- our compliance with legal and regulatory requirements; and
- the qualifications, performance and independence of our independent accountants.

The audit committee is responsible for engaging our independent auditors, reviewing the plans and results of each audit engagement with our independent auditors, approving professional services provided by our independent accountants, considering the range of audit and non-audit fees charged by our independent auditors and reviewing the adequacy of our internal accounting controls.

Corporate Governance

Code of Business Conduct and Ethics. We have adopted Brookfield's Code of Business Conduct and Ethics (the "Code"). The Code applies to all of our directors, officers and employees (if any), and to all of the officers and employees of the Adviser, including our principal executive officer, principal financial officer, principal accounting officer or controller, or persons performing similar functions. The Code is designed to comply with SEC regulations relating to codes of conduct and ethics.

Corporate Governance Guidelines. We have also adopted corporate governance guidelines to advance the functioning of our board of directors and its committees and to set forth our board of directors' expectations as to how it and they should perform its and their respective functions.

Compensation of Directors

We compensate each of our non-employee directors who are not affiliated with the Adviser or Brookfield with an annual retainer of \$125,000, plus an additional retainer of \$20,000 to the chairperson of the audit committee. We pay 50% of this compensation in cash in quarterly installments and the remaining 50% in an annual grant of restricted stock based on the most recent prior month's NAV. The restricted stock will generally vest one year from the date of grant. We do not pay our directors additional fees for attending board meetings, but we reimburse each of our directors for reasonable out-of-pocket expenses incurred in attending board and committee meetings (including, but not limited to, airfare, hotel and food). Our directors who are affiliated with the Adviser or Brookfield do not receive additional compensation for serving on the board of directors or committees thereof.

Executive Compensation

We are externally managed and currently have no employees. Our executive officers serve as officers of the Adviser and are employees of the Adviser or one or more of its affiliates. Our Advisory Agreement provides that the Adviser is responsible for managing our investment activities, as such our executive officers do not receive any cash compensation from us or any of our subsidiaries for serving as our executive officers but, instead, receive compensation from the Adviser. In addition, we do not reimburse the Adviser for compensation it pays to our executive officers. The Advisory Agreement does not require our executive officers to dedicate a specific amount of time to fulfilling the Adviser's obligations to us under the Advisory Agreement. Accordingly, the Adviser has informed us that it cannot identify the portion of the compensation it awards to our executive officers that relates solely to such executives' services to us, as the Adviser does not compensate its employees specifically for such services. Furthermore, we do not have employment agreements with our executive officers, we do not provide pension or retirement benefits, perquisites or other personal benefits to our executive officers, our executive officers have not received any nonqualified deferred compensation and we do not have arrangements to make payments to our executive officers upon their termination or in the event of a change in control of us.

Although we do not pay our executive officers any cash compensation, we pay the Adviser the fees described under the heading “—The Advisory Agreement.”

The Adviser and Brookfield

We are externally managed by the Adviser, Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC, a Delaware limited liability company. The Adviser is an affiliate of Brookfield, our sponsor.

Brookfield is a leading global alternative asset manager with over \$625 billion of assets under management as of June 30, 2021 across real estate, infrastructure, private equity and credit. Building on a history as an owner and operator that dates back more than 100 years, Brookfield invests in long-life assets and businesses—many of which help support the backbone of today’s global economy—as well as in the debt securities of these assets and businesses. Brookfield uses its global reach, access to large-scale capital and operational expertise to offer a range of alternative investment products to investors around the world—including public and private pension plans, endowments and foundations, sovereign wealth funds, financial institutions, insurance companies and private wealth.

As of June 30, 2021, Brookfield’s real estate business has invested over \$88 billion of equity in real estate since 1987 and has managed several dedicated private real estate vehicles since 2004 with 86 real estate funds totaling over \$58 billion in capital commitments (including \$17.4 billion from Brookfield).

Senior Executives of Brookfield’s Real Estate Business

Our Chairman of the Board, Brian W. Kingston, is a Managing Partner and the Chief Executive Officer of Brookfield’s real estate business. Mr. Kingston’s biographical information is included above in “—Directors and Executive Officers.” The biographies of additional key executives of Brookfield’s real estate business are included below. These key executives, including Mr. Kingston, are also the key executives of the Adviser.

William M. Powell has served as a Managing Partner and as Chief Operating Officer in Brookfield’s Real Estate Group since 2017. Mr. Powell joined Brookfield in 2002 and has since held a number of roles across the organization. He was initially a Partner in Brookfield’s Real Estate Finance Fund business before becoming Global Treasurer of Brookfield Asset Management. Prior to joining Brookfield, Mr. Powell held various senior management positions within the real estate capital markets groups at a number of investment management firms. Mr. Powell holds a B.S. from the University of Richmond and an M.B.A. from the Darden School of the University of Virginia.

Lowell G. Baron has served as a Managing Partner and Chief Investment Officer in Brookfield’s Real Estate Group since 2016, where he is responsible for Brookfield’s global real estate investment activities. Since joining Brookfield in 2005, he has held several senior roles across the organization, including leading its U.S. investment activities, overseeing the establishment of Brookfield’s multifamily and hospitality operating platforms, and its growth into alternative real estate sectors. Prior to joining Brookfield, Mr. Baron spent nine years at Deutsche Bank AG focused on both real estate private equity and investment banking. Mr. Baron holds a B.S. from Yeshiva University.

Bryan K. Davis has served as a Managing Partner in Brookfield’s Real Estate Group since 2007 and Chief Financial Officer at Brookfield Property Partners L.P. since 2015. Prior to that, he was Chief Financial Officer at Brookfield Office Properties, Brookfield’s global office property company, for eight years and spent five years in senior finance roles. Mr. Davis also held various senior finance positions including Chief Financial Officer of Trilon Financial Corp., Brookfield’s financial services subsidiary. Prior to joining Brookfield in 1999, he worked in restructuring and advisory services at Deloitte. Mr. Davis is a Chartered Accountant and holds a B.C. from Queen’s University.

Cristiano Machado has served as a Managing Partner in Brookfield's Real Estate Group since 2021, where he is responsible for finance and operations of Brookfield's real estate private funds. Mr. Machado joined Brookfield in 1995 and has held several senior positions, including Chief Financial Officer for Brookfield-affiliated companies in the retail, hotel and development sectors. He also has been involved in a wide range of investment, financing and capital market activities. Mr. Machado received a B.S. in Electronic Engineering and an M.B.A. from the Federal University of Rio de Janeiro. He also completed the Advanced Management Program at Harvard Business School. Mr. Machado is a board member of the National Council of Real Estate Investment Fiduciaries' (NCREIF) Pension Real Estate Association (PREA) Reporting Standards Board.

Brett M. Fox has served as a Managing Partner in Brookfield's Real Estate Group since 2011, where he focuses on the execution of the group's legal, governance and regulatory strategies. Mr. Fox joined Brookfield in 2002 and has held several senior roles across the organization focused on legal, corporate and administrative matters. Prior to joining Brookfield in 2002, Mr. Fox was an associate at the law firm Cahill Gordon & Reindel LLP. Mr. Fox earned a J.D. from Fordham University School of Law and a B.A. from Cornell University.

Murray J. Goldfarb has served as a Managing Partner in Brookfield's Real Estate Group since 2015, where he is responsible for the legal and negotiation aspects of the group's global mergers and acquisitions activities. Prior to joining Brookfield in 2012, Mr. Goldfarb was a partner at the law firm of Fried, Frank, Harris, Shriver & Jacobson LLP, where he concentrated his practice on the representation of private equity funds and public and private companies in mergers and acquisitions, leveraged buyouts and joint ventures. Mr. Goldfarb holds a B.S. in Accounting and Finance from Miami University-Ohio, and a J.D. and a L.L.M. in Taxation from New York University School of Law.

Leila M. Araiche has served as a Managing Partner in Brookfield's Real Estate Group since 2020, where she is responsible for Human Resources globally. Prior to joining Brookfield in 2017, Ms. Araiche spent 14 years as a Director of HR strategy and operations for the Transaction practice at Ernst & Young LLP, and spent 10 years as a client advisor in EY's People Advisors Services, Mergers and Acquisitions and Assurance practices. Ms. Araiche is a CFA charter holder, holds a diploma in Accounting from McGill University and a B.A. in Administrative and Commercial Studies from the University of Western Ontario.

Acquisition of Oaktree

On September 30, 2019, Brookfield acquired 61.2% of Oaktree's business. The remaining 38.8% of the business continues to be owned by Oaktree Capital Group Holdings, L.P., whose unitholders consist primarily of Oaktree's founders and certain other members of management and current and former employees. Brookfield and Oaktree currently operate their respective businesses independently, with each remaining under its current brand and led by its existing management and investment teams.

The Sub-Adviser and Oaktree

The Sub-Adviser is an affiliate of Oaktree, a leader among global investment managers specializing in alternative investments with \$148.0 billion in assets under management as of December 31, 2020. Oaktree's mission is to deliver superior investment results with risk under control and to conduct its business with the highest integrity. Oaktree emphasizes an opportunistic, value-oriented and risk-controlled approach to investing across real assets (including real estate), credit strategies, private equity and listed equities. Over more than two decades, Oaktree has developed a large and growing client base through its ability to identify and capitalize on opportunities for attractive investment returns in less efficient markets.

Liquidity Sleeve Portfolio Management

The biographies of senior portfolio managers of the Sub-Adviser responsible for managing the Liquidity Sleeve are included below:

Justin Guichard has served as a Managing Director and Co-portfolio Manager for Oaktree's Real Estate Debt and Structured Credit strategies since 2007, where, in addition to his strategy management responsibilities, Mr. Guichard is responsible for investing capital for Oaktree's Real Estate Debt, Real Estate Income, Real Estate Opportunities, Structured Credit and Global Credit strategies. Prior to joining Oaktree, he worked for Barrow Street Capital, which he joined in 2005. Mr. Guichard began his career in Merrill Lynch & Co.'s Real Estate Investment Banking group. Mr. Guichard holds a B.A. from University of California, Los Angeles, where he was an Alumni Scholar, and an M.B.A. from Massachusetts Institute of Technology's Sloan School of Management.

Aaron Greenberg has served as a Managing Director at Oaktree since 2021. Mr. Greenberg joined Oaktree in 2015, and has held several senior roles across the organization, including Senior Vice President. Mr. Greenberg began his career as a CMBS trader at Morgan Stanley, and subsequently at Deutsche Bank, where he headed the secondary trading desk. Mr. Greenberg holds a B.A. in Economics and Psychology, summa cum laude, from Yale University, where he was elected to Phi Beta Kappa. Mr. Greenberg has a certificate from New York University's Schack Institute of Real Estate.

Warren Min has served as a Managing Director at Oaktree since 2013 and invests primarily on behalf of Oaktree's Real Estate Debt strategies. Mr. Min is responsible for sourcing, underwriting, negotiating and structuring debt investments across all geographies and debt products, including private loan originations, CMBS securities, high yield bonds, and corporate platforms. Prior to first joining Oaktree in 2008, Mr. Min worked for Citigroup in the Global Real Estate & Lodging Investment Banking group, where he advised real estate companies on mergers and acquisitions and capital raising transactions. Mr. Min holds an M.B.A with distinction from Harvard Business School, and a B.A. in Economics and Mathematics, magna cum laude, from Yale University, where he was elected to Phi Beta Kappa.

The Advisory Agreement

Our board of directors will at all times have ultimate oversight and policy-making authority, including responsibility for governance, financial controls, compliance and disclosure with respect to our company and the Operating Partnership. Pursuant to the Advisory Agreement among us, the Operating Partnership, and the Adviser, our board of directors has delegated to the Adviser the authority to implement our investment strategy, which includes making investment decisions in constructing our portfolio and providing related portfolio management services, in accordance with our investment objectives, guidelines, policies and limitations, subject to oversight by our board of directors. We or the Adviser may retain other service providers in connection with our operations, including, without limitation, administration, legal and accounting support. The Adviser will leverage Brookfield's global resources to achieve our investment goals and objectives.

Services

Pursuant to the terms of the Advisory Agreement, among us, the Operating Partnership and the Adviser, the Adviser is responsible for, among other things:

- serving as an advisor to us with respect to the establishment and periodic review of our investment guidelines and our investment and financing activities and operations;
- purchasing, selling, exchanging, converting, trading, financing, refinancing, mortgaging, encumbering, conveying, assigning, pledging, constructing, lending or otherwise effecting transactions for our portfolio with respect to investment opportunities and our investments, in accordance with our investment guidelines, policies and objectives and limitations, subject to oversight by our board of directors;

- investigating, analyzing, evaluating, structuring and negotiating, on our behalf, potential acquisitions, purchases, sales, exchanges or other dispositions of investments with sellers, purchasers and other counterparties and, if applicable, their respective agents, advisors and representatives;
- providing us with portfolio management and other related services, including managing, operating, improving, developing, redeveloping, renovating and monitoring our investments;
- negotiating, arranging and executing any borrowings or financings in accordance with our investment guidelines;
- engaging and supervising, on our behalf and at our expense, various service providers;
- coordinating and managing operations of any joint venture or co-investment interests held by us and conducting matters with our joint venture or co-investment partners;
- advising us as to our capital structure and capital raising activities; and
- overseeing, or arranging for, the performance of the administrative services necessary for our operation.

The above summary is provided to illustrate the material functions which the Adviser will perform for us and it is not intended to include all of the services which may be provided to us by the Adviser or third parties.

Term and Termination Rights

The Advisory Agreement has a one year term, subject to renewals by our board of directors for an unlimited number of successive one-year periods. Our independent directors will evaluate the performance of the Adviser before renewing the Advisory Agreement. The Advisory Agreement may be terminated:

- immediately by us (1) for “cause,” (2) upon the bankruptcy of the Adviser or (3) upon a material breach of the Advisory Agreement by the Adviser;
- upon 60 days’ written notice by us without cause or penalty upon the vote of a majority of our independent directors; or
- upon 60 days’ written notice by the Adviser.

“Cause” is defined in the Advisory Agreement to mean fraud, criminal conduct, willful misconduct or willful or negligent breach of fiduciary duty by the Adviser under the Advisory Agreement.

In the event the Advisory Agreement is terminated, the Adviser will be entitled to receive its prorated management fee through the date of termination, and the Special Limited Partner will receive a distribution of any accrued performance participation from the Operating Partnership as of the date of such termination. In addition, upon the termination or expiration of the Advisory Agreement, the Adviser will cooperate with us and take all reasonable steps requested to assist our board of directors in making an orderly transition of the advisory function.

Management Fee, Performance Participation Interest and Expense Reimbursements

Management Fee. As compensation for its services provided pursuant to the Advisory Agreement, we pay the Adviser a management fee of 1.25% of our NAV for the Class T, Class S, Class D, Class C and Class I shares per annum payable monthly. In calculating our management fee, we will use our NAV for the Class T, Class S, Class D, Class C and Class I shares before giving effect to accruals for the management fee, performance participation interest, stockholder servicing fees or distributions payable on our shares. We do not pay the Adviser a management fee with respect to the Class E shares and as a result, it is a class-specific expense.

The management fee may be paid, at the Adviser’s election, in cash, Class E or Class I shares. If the Adviser elects to receive any portion of its management fee in Class E or Class I shares, we may repurchase such shares

from the Adviser at a later date. We expect to repurchase any such Class E shares or Class I shares as of a Repurchase Date at the transaction price in effect for repurchases made on such Repurchase Date under our share repurchase plan. Class E and Class I common stock obtained by the Adviser will not be subject to the repurchase limits of our share repurchase plan or any Early Repurchase Deduction. Because the Adviser has the election to receive the management fee in either cash or shares of common stock, our board of directors determined that the Adviser may tender such shares of common stock issued in lieu of cash management fees for repurchase without the limitations of our share repurchase plan including the Early Repurchase Deduction.

Performance Participation Interest. So long as the Advisory Agreement has not been terminated, the Special Limited Partner will hold a performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership that entitles it to receive cash distributions (or Operating Partnership units at its election) from the Operating Partnership equal to 12.5% of the Total Return, subject to a 5% Hurdle Amount and a High Water Mark, with a Catch-Up (each term as defined under “Summary of the Operating Partnership Agreement—Special Limited Partner Interest”). The performance participation interest is not paid on the Class E Operating Partnership units.

Distributions on the performance participation interest may be payable in cash or Class E or Class I units at the election of the Special Limited Partner. If the Special Limited Partner elects to receive such distributions in Class E or Class I units, the Special Limited Partner may request the Operating Partnership to repurchase such Class E or Class I units from the Special Limited Partner at a later date. Any such repurchase requests are not subject to the Early Repurchase Deduction or minimum holding period. The Operating Partnership will repurchase any such Operating Partnership units for cash unless our board of directors determines that any such repurchase for cash would be prohibited by applicable law or the partnership agreement, in which case such Operating Partnership units will be repurchased for Class E or Class I shares of our common stock with an equivalent aggregate NAV. See “Summary of the Operating Partnership Agreement—Special Limited Partner Interest.”

Expense Reimbursement. We will reimburse the Adviser for costs and expenses it incurs in connection with the services it provides to us, including, but not limited to, (1) legal, accounting and printing fees and other expenses attributable to our organization, preparation of the registration statement, registration and qualification of our common stock for sale with the SEC and in the various states and filing fees incurred by the Adviser, (2) the actual cost of goods and services used by us and obtained from third parties, including fees paid to administrators, consultants, attorneys, technology providers and other service providers, and brokerage fees paid in connection with the purchase and sale of investments and securities, (3) expenses of managing and operating our properties, whether payable to an affiliate or a non-affiliated person, (4) out-of-pocket expenses in connection with the acquisition, origination, financing and development of properties and real estate- related investments, whether or not such investments are acquired; and (5) administrative service expenses, including, but not limited to, personnel and related employment costs incurred by the Adviser or its affiliates in performing administrative services on our behalf (including legal, accounting, investor relations, tax, capital markets, financial operations services and other administrative services) and the Adviser’s reasonable estimates of the allocable portion of salaries, bonuses and wages, benefits and overhead of all individuals performing such services, provided that no reimbursement shall be made for expenses related to personnel of the Adviser and its affiliates who provide investment advisory services to us pursuant to the Advisory Agreement or who serve as our directors or executive officers as designated by our board of directors. Such costs and expenses will include expenses relating to compliance-related matters and regulatory filings relating to our activities (including, without limitation, expenses relating to the preparation and filing of Form PF, Form ADV, reports to be filed with the CFTC, reports, disclosures or other regulatory filings of the Adviser and its affiliates relating to our activities (including our pro rata share of the costs of the Adviser and its affiliates of regulatory expenses that relate to us and Other Brookfield Accounts)).

The Adviser has agreed to advance all of our organization and offering expenses on our behalf (other than upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees) through July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for all such advanced expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for any organization and offering expenses that it incurs on our behalf as and when

incurred after July 6, 2022. Our organization and offering expenses may include the organization and offering expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares, as well as certain expenses associated with the Adviser Transition. As part of the Adviser Transition, the Adviser has acquired the Sub-Adviser's receivable related to the organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Sub-Adviser and is to be reimbursed therefor.

Reimbursement by the Adviser. Our Total Operating Expenses are limited during any four fiscal quarters to the greater of (a) 2.0% of our Average Invested Assets and (b) 25.0% of our Net Income. This limit may be exceeded only if our independent directors have made a finding that, based on such unusual and non-recurring factors as they deem sufficient, a higher level of expenses is justified, and such finding is recorded in the minutes of a meeting of the independent directors. For purposes of these limits:

- “Total Operating Expenses” are all costs and expenses paid or incurred by us, as determined under generally accepted accounting principles, including the management fee, any distributions made to the Special Limited Partner with respect to its performance participation interest and any operating expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares advanced by us, but excluding: (i) the expenses of raising capital such as organization and offering expenses, legal, audit, accounting, underwriting, brokerage, listing, registration and other fees, printing and other such expenses and taxes incurred in connection with the issuance, distribution, transfer, registration and listing of our capital stock, (ii) property-level expenses incurred at each property, (iii) interest payments, (iv) taxes, (v) non-cash expenditures such as depreciation, amortization and bad debt reserves, (vi) incentive fees paid in compliance with our charter, (vii) acquisition fees and acquisition expenses related to the selection and acquisition of assets, whether or not a property is actually acquired, (viii) real estate commissions on the sale of property and (ix) other fees and expenses connected with the acquisition, disposition, management and ownership of real estate interests, mortgage loans or other property (including the costs of foreclosure, insurance premiums, legal services, maintenance, repair and improvement of property).
- “Average Invested Assets” means, for any period, the average of the aggregate book value of our assets, invested, directly or indirectly, in equity interests in and loans secured by real estate, including all properties, mortgages and real estate-related securities and consolidated and unconsolidated joint ventures or other partnerships, before deducting depreciation, amortization, impairments, bad debt reserves or other non-cash reserves, computed by taking the average of such values at the end of each month during such period.
- “Net Income” means, for any period, total revenues applicable to such period, less the total expenses applicable to such period other than additions to, or allowances for, non-cash charges such as depreciation, amortization, impairments and reserves for bad debt or other similar non-cash reserves.

Notwithstanding the foregoing, to the extent that our Total Operating Expenses exceed these limits and the independent directors determine that the excess expenses were justified based on unusual and nonrecurring factors that they deem sufficient, the Adviser would not be required to reimburse us. Within 60 days after the end of any fiscal quarter for which our Total Operating Expenses for the four consecutive fiscal quarters then ended exceed these limits and our independent directors approve such excess amount, we will send our stockholders a written disclosure of such fact, or will include such information in our next quarterly report on Form 10-Q or in a current report on Form 8-K filed with the SEC, together with an explanation of the factors our independent directors considered in arriving at the conclusion that such excess expenses were justified. In addition, our independent directors will review at least annually the total fees and performance participation distributions paid to the Adviser and the Special Limited Partner, and expense reimbursements for operating expenses paid to the Adviser, to determine if they are reasonable in light of our performance, our net assets and our net income and the fees and expenses of other comparable unaffiliated REITs. Each such determination will be recorded in the minutes of a meeting of the independent directors.

Independent Directors' Review of Compensation. Our independent directors will evaluate at least annually whether the compensation that we contract to pay to the Adviser is reasonable in relation to the nature and quality of services performed and that such compensation is within the limits prescribed by our charter. Our independent directors will supervise the performance of the Adviser and the compensation we pay to it to determine that the provisions of the Advisory Agreement are being carried out. This evaluation will be based on the factors set forth below, as well as any other factors deemed relevant by the independent directors:

- the amount of fees paid to the Adviser in relation to the size, composition and performance of our investments;
- the success of the Adviser in generating investments that meet our investment objectives;
- rates charged to other externally-advised REITs and other similar investment entities by advisors performing similar services;
- additional revenues realized by the Adviser and its affiliates through their advisory relationship with us (including distributions paid to the Special Limited Partner with respect to its performance participation interest);
- the quality and extent of the services and advice furnished by the Adviser;
- the performance of the assets, including income, conservation or appreciation of capital, frequency of problem investments and competence in dealing with distress situations; and
- the quality of our portfolio in relationship to the investments generated by the Adviser for its own account.

In addition to the management fee, performance participation interest and expense reimbursements, we have agreed to indemnify and hold harmless the Adviser and its affiliates performing services for us from specific claims and liabilities arising out of the performance of their obligations under the Advisory Agreement, subject to certain limitations. See “—Limited Liability and Indemnification of Directors, Officers, the Adviser and Other Agents” below.

The Sub-Advisory Agreements

The Adviser has engaged Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC as the Sub-Adviser to (i) perform the functions related to selecting and managing the Liquidity Sleeve pursuant to the Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement, and (ii) manage the Oaktree Option Investments pursuant to the Oaktree Assets Sub-Advisory Agreement.

Pursuant to the Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement, the Sub-Adviser provides services related to the acquisition, management and disposition of the Liquidity Sleeve in accordance with our investment objectives, strategy, guidelines, policies and limitations. Pursuant to the Oaktree Assets Sub-Advisory Agreement, the Sub-Adviser manages the Oaktree Option Investments, which includes certain of our real estate properties and real estate-related debt investments that we acquired prior to the date on which we engaged the Adviser pursuant to the Advisory Agreement. Pursuant to the Option Investments Purchase Agreement, Oaktree has the option to purchase the Operating Partnership's entire interest in the Equity Option Investments or the Debt Option Investments, or both, subject to certain restrictions. See “Investments—Option Investments Purchase Agreement.”

The Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement may be terminated by the Adviser or by the Sub-Adviser at any time and will terminate immediately in the event of termination of the Advisory Agreement. The Oaktree Assets Sub-Advisory Agreement will automatically terminate upon the earlier of (i) the disposition of all of the Oaktree Option Investments, (ii) the expiration of the Option Period or (iii) the termination of the Advisory Agreement. In addition, the Oaktree Assets Sub-Advisory Agreement may be terminated (1) by us, (a) at any time, without payment of any penalty, by majority vote of the Independent Directors, upon no less than 30 days' prior written notice to the Sub-Adviser; (b) if the Sub-Adviser becomes unable to discharge its duties and obligations under

such agreement, including circumstances such as financial insolvency of the Sub-Adviser or other circumstances that could materially adversely affect us, or (c) at any time, without payment of any penalty, if the Sub-Adviser materially breaches the terms of such agreement or if the Sub-Adviser is not in material compliance with its obligations under the Investment Advisers Act of 1940, as amended, or (2) by the Sub-Adviser, (x) at any time, upon no less than 120 days' prior written notice to the Adviser; or (y) if the Adviser becomes unable to discharge its duties and obligations under the Oaktree Assets Sub-Advisory Agreement, including circumstances such as financial insolvency of the Adviser.

The fees paid to the Sub-Adviser under the Sub-Advisory Agreements will not be paid by us, but will instead be paid by the Adviser out of the management fee that we will pay to the Adviser and the distributions that we pay to the Special Limited Partner in connection with its performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership. The expense reimbursements that we will pay to the Adviser include expenses incurred by the Sub-Adviser on our behalf that the Adviser is required to reimburse to the Sub-Adviser under the Sub-Advisory Agreements. In the event that one of the Sub-Advisory Agreements is terminated, the Sub-Adviser will be paid all accrued and unpaid fees and expense reimbursements thereunder. The Sub-Adviser performs its duties and will serve as a fiduciary under the Sub-Advisory Agreements.

Limited Liability and Indemnification of Directors, Officers, the Adviser and Other Agents

Our organizational documents generally limit the personal liability of our stockholders, directors and officers for monetary damages and require us to indemnify and advance expenses to our directors, officers and other agents subject to the limitations of the NASAA REIT Guidelines and Maryland law. Maryland law permits a corporation to include in its charter a provision limiting the liability of directors and officers to the corporation and its stockholders for money damages, except for liability resulting from actual receipt of an improper benefit or profit in money, property or services or active and deliberate dishonesty established by a final judgment and which is material to the cause of action. The MGCL requires a corporation (unless its charter provides otherwise, which our charter does not) to indemnify a director or officer who has been successful, on the merits or otherwise, in the defense of any proceeding to which he or she is made or threatened to be made a party by reason of his or her service in that capacity. The MGCL allows directors and officers to be indemnified against judgments, penalties, fines, settlements and reasonable expenses actually incurred in connection with a proceeding unless the following can be established:

- an act or omission of the director or officer was material to the cause of action adjudicated in the proceeding and was committed in bad faith or was the result of active and deliberate dishonesty;
- the director or officer actually received an improper personal benefit in money, property or services; or
- with respect to any criminal proceeding, the director or officer had reasonable cause to believe his or her act or omission was unlawful.

A court may order indemnification if it determines that the director or officer is fairly and reasonably entitled to indemnification, even though the director or officer did not meet the prescribed standard of conduct or was adjudged liable on the basis that personal benefit was improperly received. However, indemnification for an adverse judgment in a suit by the corporation or in its right, or for a judgment of liability on the basis that personal benefit was improperly received, is limited to expenses. The MGCL permits a corporation to advance reasonable expenses to a director or officer upon receipt of a written affirmation by the director or officer of his or her good faith belief that he or she has met the standard of conduct necessary for indemnification and a written undertaking by him or her or on his or her behalf to repay the amount paid or reimbursed if it is ultimately determined that the standard of conduct was not met.

In addition to the above limitations of the MGCL, our charter provides that our directors, the Adviser and its affiliates may be indemnified for losses or liability suffered by them or held harmless for losses or liability suffered by us only if all of the following conditions are met:

- the indemnitee determined, in good faith, that the course of conduct which caused the loss or liability was in our best interest;
- the indemnitee was acting on our behalf or performing services for us;
- in the case of affiliated directors, the Adviser or its affiliates, the liability or loss was not the result of negligence or misconduct by the party seeking indemnification; and
- in the case of our independent directors, the liability or loss was not the result of gross negligence or willful misconduct by the party seeking indemnification.

In addition, any indemnification or any agreement to hold harmless is recoverable only out of our net assets and not from our stockholders.

Our charter also provides that we may not provide indemnification to a director, the Adviser or any affiliate of the Adviser for any loss, liability or expense arising from or out of an alleged violation of federal or state securities laws by such party unless one or more of the following conditions are met:

- there has been a successful adjudication on the merits of each count involving alleged securities law violations as to the party seeking indemnification;
- such claims have been dismissed with prejudice on the merits by a court of competent jurisdiction as to such party; or
- a court of competent jurisdiction approves a settlement of the claims against such party and finds that indemnification of the settlement and the related costs should be made, and the court considering the request for indemnification has been advised of the position of the SEC and of the published position of any state securities regulatory authority in which our securities were offered or sold as to indemnification for violations of securities laws.

Finally, our charter provides that we may pay or reimburse reasonable legal expenses and other costs incurred by our directors, the Adviser and its affiliates in advance of final disposition of a proceeding only if all of the following are satisfied:

- the proceeding relates to acts or omissions with respect to the performance of duties or services on our behalf;
- the indemnitee provides us with written affirmation of his or her good faith belief that he or she has met the standard of conduct necessary for indemnification;
- the legal proceeding was initiated by a third party who is not a stockholder or, if by a stockholder acting in his or her capacity as such, a court of competent jurisdiction approves such advancement; and
- the indemnitee provides us with a written agreement to repay the amount paid or reimbursed, together with the applicable legal rate of interest thereon, if it is ultimately determined that he or she did not comply with the requisite standard of conduct and is not entitled to indemnification.

We have entered into indemnification agreements with certain of our directors and executive officers. Pursuant to the terms of these indemnification agreements, we would indemnify and advance expenses and costs incurred by these directors and executive officers in connection with any claims, suits or proceedings brought against such directors and executive officers as a result of his or her service. However, our indemnification obligation is subject to the limitations set forth in the indemnification agreements and in our charter. We also maintain a directors and officers' insurance policy.

The general effect to investors of any arrangement under which any of our controlling persons, directors or officers are insured or indemnified against liability is a potential reduction in distributions resulting from our payment of premiums, deductibles and other costs associated with such insurance or, to the extent any such loss is not covered by insurance, our payment of indemnified losses. In addition, indemnification could reduce the legal remedies available to us and our stockholders against the indemnified individuals; however, this provision does not reduce the exposure of our directors and officers to liability under federal or state securities laws, nor does it limit our stockholder's ability to obtain injunctive relief or other equitable remedies for a violation of a director's or an officer's duties to us or our stockholders, although the equitable remedies may not be an effective remedy in some circumstances.

The SEC and state securities regulators take the position that indemnification against liabilities arising under the Securities Act and state securities laws, respectively, is against public policy and unenforceable.

The Operating Partnership must also indemnify us and our directors and officers and other persons we may designate against damages and liabilities in our capacity as the sole member of its general partner.

Legal Proceedings

Neither we nor the Adviser is currently involved in any material litigation. As a registered investment advisor, the Adviser may be examined periodically by the SEC.

COMPENSATION

We will pay the Adviser, the Special Limited Partner, the Dealer Manager and their respective affiliates the fees and expense reimbursements described below in connection with performing services for us. We do not intend to pay the Adviser or its affiliates any separate fees for property acquisitions, dispositions or financings (except interest and other payments to the lender in cases where the lender is an affiliate of the Adviser), although our charter permits us to do so, subject to certain limitations. We will, however, reimburse the Adviser for out-of-pocket expenses related to the foregoing activities to the extent such expenses are paid by the Adviser.

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
<i>Organization and Offering Activities</i>		
Upfront Selling Commissions and Dealer Manager Fees ⁽¹⁾⁽²⁾ — <i>The Dealer Manager</i>	<p>The Dealer Manager will be entitled to receive upfront selling commissions of up to 3.0%, and upfront dealer manager fees of 0.5%, of the transaction price of each Class T share sold in the primary offering; provided, however, that such amounts may vary at certain participating broker-dealers provided that the sum will not exceed 3.5% of the transaction price. The Dealer Manager will be entitled to receive upfront selling commissions of up to 3.5% of the transaction price of each Class S share sold in the primary offering and up to 1.5% of the transaction price of each Class D share sold in the primary offering. The Dealer Manager anticipates that all of the upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will be retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers.</p> <p>No upfront or other selling commissions or dealer manager fees will be paid with respect to Class I or Class E shares, or shares of any class sold pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan.</p>	<p>The actual amount will depend on the number of Class T, Class S and Class D shares sold and the transaction price of each Class T, Class S and Class D share. Aggregate upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will equal approximately \$123.6 million if we sell the maximum amount, in each case, in our primary offering, assuming payment of the full upfront selling commissions and upfront dealer manager fees, and that 1/4 of our offering proceeds are from the sale of each of Class T, Class S and Class D shares and that the transaction price of each of our Class T, Class S and Class D shares remains constant at \$10.00.</p>
Stockholder Servicing Fees ⁽²⁾⁽³⁾ — <i>The Dealer Manager</i>	<p>Subject to FINRA limitations on underwriting compensation, we will pay the Dealer Manager selling commissions over time as stockholder servicing fees for ongoing services rendered to stockholders by participating broker-dealers or broker-dealers servicing investors' accounts, referred to as servicing broker-dealers:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> with respect to our outstanding Class T shares equal to 0.85% per 	<p>Actual amounts depend upon the per share NAVs of our Class T, Class S and Class D shares, the number of Class T, Class S and Class D shares purchased and when such shares are purchased. For each of Class T and Class S shares, the stockholder servicing fees will equal approximately \$12.3 million per annum if we sell the maximum amount. For Class D shares, the</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class T shares, consisting of an advisor stockholder servicing fee of 0.65% per annum, and a dealer stockholder servicing fee of 0.20% per annum, of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class T shares; provided, however, that with respect to Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, the advisor stockholder servicing fee and the dealer stockholder servicing fee may be other amounts, provided that the sum of such fees will always equal 0.85% per annum of the NAV of such shares;</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • with respect to our outstanding Class S shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class S shares; and • with respect to our outstanding Class D shares equal to 0.25% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class D shares. <p>We will not pay a stockholder servicing fee with respect to our outstanding Class I shares. The stockholder servicing fees will be paid monthly in arrears. The Dealer Manager will reallocate (pay) the stockholder servicing fees to participating broker-dealers and servicing broker-dealers for ongoing stockholder services performed by such broker-dealers and will waive stockholder servicing fees to the extent a broker-dealer is not eligible to receive it for failure to provide such services. Because the stockholder servicing fees are calculated based on the NAV for our Class T, Class S and Class D shares, they will reduce the NAV or, alternatively, the distributions payable, with respect to the shares of</p>	<p>stockholder servicing fees will equal approximately \$3.7 million per annum if we sell the maximum amount. In each case, we are assuming that, in our primary offering, 1/4 of our offering proceeds are from the sale of Class T shares, Class S and Class D shares, and that the NAV per share of our Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares remains constant at \$10.00.</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>each such class, including shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan.</p> <p>We will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee with respect to any Class T share, Class S share or Class D share held in a stockholder's account at the end of the month in which the Dealer Manager in conjunction with the transfer agent determines that total upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to the shares held by such stockholder within such account would exceed, in the aggregate, 8.75% (or, in the case of Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, a lower limit as set forth in the applicable dealer agreement between the Dealer Manager and a participating broker-dealer at the time such shares were issued) of the gross proceeds from the sale of such shares (including the gross proceeds of any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto). At the end of such month, such Class T share, Class S share or Class D share (and any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto) held in such stockholder's account will convert into a number of Class I shares (including any fractional shares) with an equivalent aggregate NAV as such shares. Although we cannot predict the length of time over which the stockholder servicing fee will be paid due to potential changes in the NAV of our shares, this fee would be paid with respect to a Class T share or Class S share over approximately 6.5 years from the date of purchase and with respect to a Class D share held in a stockholder's account over approximately 29.5 years from the date of purchase, assuming a limit of 8.75% of gross proceeds, payment of the full upfront selling commissions and dealer</p>	

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>manager fees (as applicable), opting out of the distribution reinvestment plan and a constant NAV of \$10.00 per share. Under these assumptions, if a stockholder holds his or her shares for these time periods, this fee with respect to a Class T share or Class S share would total approximately \$0.56 and with respect to a Class D share would total approximately \$0.74.</p> <p>In addition, we will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee on the Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares on the earlier to occur of the following: (i) a listing of Class I shares, (ii) our merger or consolidation with or into another entity in which we are not the surviving entity, or the sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, in each case in a transaction in which our stockholders receive cash, securities listed on a national exchange or a combination thereof, or (iii) the date following the completion of this offering on which, in the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources in connection with this offering, including upfront selling commissions, the stockholder servicing fee and other underwriting compensation, is equal to 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering.</p> <p>For a description of the services required from the participating broker-dealer or servicing broker-dealer, see the “Plan of Distribution—Underwriting Compensation—Stockholder Servicing Fees—Class T, Class S and Class D Shares.”</p>	
Organization and Offering Expense Reimbursement ⁽²⁾⁽⁴⁾ — <i>The Adviser</i>	The Adviser has agreed to advance all of our organization and offering expenses on our behalf (other than upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees) through July 6, 2022.	We estimate our organization and offering expenses to be approximately \$20.4 million if we sell the maximum offering amount.

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>We will reimburse the Adviser for all such advanced expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for any organization and offering expenses that it incurs on our behalf as and when incurred after July 6, 2022. Our organization and offering expenses may include the organization and offering expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares, as well as certain expenses associated with the Adviser Transition. As part of the Adviser Transition, the Adviser has acquired the Sub-Adviser's receivable related to the organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Sub-Adviser and is to be reimbursed therefor.</p> <p>After the termination of the primary offering and again after termination of the offering under our distribution reinvestment plan, the Adviser has agreed to reimburse us to the extent that the organization and offering expenses that we incur exceed 15% of our gross proceeds from the applicable offering.</p>	
	<i>Investment Activities</i>	
Acquisition Expense Reimbursement ⁽⁵⁾ — <i>The Adviser</i>	<p>We do not intend to pay the Adviser any acquisition or other similar fees in connection with making investments, though our charter authorizes us to do so. We will, however, reimburse the Adviser for out-of-pocket expenses in connection with the acquisition, origination and financing of properties and real estate-related investments, whether or not such investments are acquired, and make payments to third parties or certain of the Adviser's affiliates in connection with making investments, as described in "—Fees from Other Services" below.</p>	Actual amounts are dependent upon actual expenses incurred and, therefore, cannot be determined at this time.

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<i>Operational Activities</i>	
Management Fee and Expense Reimbursements ⁽⁶⁾ — <i>The Adviser</i>	<p>We will pay the Adviser a management fee equal to 1.25% of our NAV for the Class T, Class S, Class D, Class I and Class C shares per annum payable monthly. We do not pay the Adviser a management fee with respect to the Class E shares and as a result, it is a class-specific expense.</p> <p>The management fee may be paid, at the Adviser's election, in cash, Class E or Class I shares. If the Adviser elects to receive any portion of its management fee in Class E or Class I shares, we may repurchase such shares from the Adviser at a later date. We expect to repurchase any such Class E shares or Class I shares as of a Repurchase Date at the transaction price in effect for repurchases made on such Repurchase Date under our share repurchase plan. Class E and Class I common stock obtained by the Adviser will not be subject to the repurchase limits of our share repurchase plan or any Early Repurchase Deduction.</p> <p>In addition to the organization and offering expense and acquisition expense reimbursements described above, we will reimburse the Adviser for costs and expenses it incurs in connection with the services it provides to us, including, but not limited to, (1) the actual cost of goods and services used by us and obtained from third parties, including fees paid to administrators, consultants, attorneys, technology providers and other service providers, and brokerage fees paid in connection with the purchase and sale of investments and securities, (2) expenses of managing and operating our properties, whether payable to an affiliate or a non-affiliated person and (3) administrative service expenses, including, but not limited to, personnel and related employment costs incurred by the Adviser or its affiliates in</p>	<p>Actual amounts of the management fee depend upon our aggregate NAV. The management fee will equal approximately \$73.4 million per annum if we sell the maximum amount, in each case, in our primary offering, assuming that the NAV per share of each class of our common stock remains constant at \$10.00 and before giving effect to any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan.</p> <p>Actual amounts of out-of-pocket expenses paid by the Adviser that we reimburse are dependent upon actual expenses incurred and, therefore, cannot be determined at this time.</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	performing administrative services on our behalf (including legal, accounting, investor relations, tax, capital markets, financial operations services and other administrative services), provided that no reimbursement shall be made for expenses related to personnel of the Adviser and its affiliates who provide investment advisory services to us pursuant to the Advisory Agreement or who serve as our directors or executive officers as designated by our board of directors. The expense reimbursements that we will pay to the Adviser include expenses incurred by the Sub-Adviser on our behalf. See “Management—The Advisory Agreement—Management Fee, Performance Participation Interest and Expense Reimbursements.”	
Performance Participation Interest— <i>The Special Limited Partner</i>	<p>So long as the Advisory Agreement has not been terminated, the Special Limited Partner holds a performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership that entitles it to receive cash distributions (or Class E or Class I Operating Partnership units at its election) from the Operating Partnership equal to 12.5% of the Total Return, subject to a 5% Hurdle Amount and a High Water Mark, with a Catch-Up (each term as defined herein). Such distributions are paid annually. The performance participation interest is not paid on the Class E Operating Partnership units, and as a result, it is a class-specific expense.</p> <p>The performance participation payable to the Special Limited Partner serves to provide a performance-based incentive distribution to the Adviser and is subject to the review and approval of a majority of our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors.</p>	Actual amounts of the performance participation depend upon the Operating Partnership’s actual annual total return and, therefore, cannot be calculated at this time.

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>For a detailed explanation of how the performance participation is calculated, see “Summary of the Operating Partnership Agreement—Special Limited Partner Interest.” For a hypothetical calculation of the performance participation calculation, see “Compensation—Performance Participation Interest Example.”</p> <p>Specifically, the Special Limited Partner is paid a performance participation distribution in an amount equal to:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> First, if the Total Return for the applicable period exceeds the sum of (i) the Hurdle Amount for that period and (ii) the Loss Carryforward Amount (any such excess, “Excess Profits”), 100% of such Excess Profits until the total amount paid to the Special Limited Partner equals 12.5% of the sum of (x) the Hurdle Amount for that period and (y) any amount paid to the Special Limited Partner pursuant to this clause (this is commonly referred to as a “Catch-Up”); and Second, to the extent there are remaining Excess Profits, 12.5% of such remaining Excess Profits. <p>“Total Return” for any period since the end of the prior calendar year shall equal the sum of:</p> <p>(i) all distributions accrued or paid (without duplication) on the Class C units, Class D units, Class I units, Class S units and Class T units (collectively, the “Performance Participation Units”) outstanding at the end of such period since the beginning of the then-current calendar year <i>plus</i></p> <p>(ii) the change in aggregate NAV of such units since the beginning of the year, before giving effect to (x) changes resulting solely from the proceeds of issuances of Performance</p>	

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>Participation Units, (y) any performance participation accrual and (z) applicable stockholder servicing fee expenses (including any payments made to us for payment of such expenses).</p> <p>For the avoidance of doubt, the calculation of Total Return will (i) include any appreciation or depreciation in the NAV of Performance Participation Units issued during the then-current calendar year but (ii) exclude the proceeds from the initial issuance of such units.</p> <p>“Hurdle Amount” for any period during a calendar year means that amount that results in a 5% annualized internal rate of return on the NAV of the Performance Participation Units outstanding at the beginning of the then-current calendar year and all Performance Participation Units issued since the beginning of the then-current calendar year, taking into account the timing and amount of all distributions accrued or paid (without duplication) on all such units and all issuances of Performance Participation Units over the period and calculated in accordance with recognized industry practices. The ending NAV of the Performance Participation Units used in calculating the internal rate of return is calculated before giving effect to any accrual of performance participation interest and applicable stockholder servicing fee expenses, provided that the calculation of the Hurdle Amount for any period will exclude any Performance Participation Units repurchased during such period, which such units are subject to the performance participation distribution upon repurchase as described below.</p> <p>Except as described in Loss Carryforward below, any amount by</p>	

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>which Total Return falls below the Hurdle Amount is not carried forward to subsequent periods.</p> <p>“Loss Carryforward Amount” shall initially equal zero and shall cumulatively increase by the absolute value of any negative annual Total Return and decrease by any positive annual Total Return, provided that the Loss Carryforward Amount shall at no time be less than zero and provided further that the calculation of the Loss Carryforward Amount will exclude the Total Return related to any Performance Participation Units repurchased during such year, which units are subject to the performance participation distribution upon repurchase as described below. The effect of the Loss Carryforward Amount is that the recoupment of past annual Total Return losses will offset the positive annual Total Return for purposes of the calculation of the Special Limited Partner’s performance participation. This is referred to as a “High Water Mark.”</p> <p>The Special Limited Partner will also receive a performance participation with respect to all Performance Participation Units that are repurchased at the end of any month (in connection with repurchases of our shares in our share repurchase plan) in an amount calculated as described above with the relevant period being the portion of the year for which such unit was outstanding, and proceeds for any such unit repurchase will be reduced by the amount of any such performance participation.</p> <p>Distributions on the performance participation interest may be payable in cash or Class E or Class I units at the election of the Special Limited Partner. If the Special Limited Partner elects to receive such distributions in</p>	

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	<p>Class E or Class I units, the Special Limited Partner may request the Operating Partnership to repurchase such Class E or Class I units from the Special Limited Partner at a later date. Any such repurchase requests are not subject to the Early Repurchase Deduction or minimum holding period. The Operating Partnership will repurchase any such Operating Partnership units for cash unless our board of directors determines that any such repurchase for cash would be prohibited by applicable law or the partnership agreement, in which case such Operating Partnership units will be repurchased for Class E or Class I shares of our common stock with an equivalent aggregate NAV.</p> <p>See “Summary of the Operating Partnership Agreement—Special Limited Partner Interest.”</p>	
Fees from Other Services— <i>Affiliates of the Adviser</i>	<p>We may retain third parties, including certain of the Adviser’s affiliates, for necessary services relating to our investments or our operations, including lending and loan special servicing; investment banking, advisory, consulting, brokerage and managing foreclosures and workouts; the placement and provision of insurance policies and coverage, including risk retention or insurance captives; entitlement, development, construction and design (including oversight thereof); portfolio company, real estate operations and property management (and oversight thereof) and leasing; legal, financial, compliance, tax, back office, corporate secretarial, accounting, human resources, bank account and cash management; supply or procurement of power and energy; transaction support; accounting and reporting (including coordinating onboarding, due diligence, reporting and other administrative services) and other</p>	<p>Actual amounts depend on whether affiliates of the Adviser are actually engaged to perform such services.</p>

Type of Compensation and Recipient	Determination of Amount	Estimated Amount
	financial operations services; hedging, derivatives, financing and other treasury services and capital markets services; data generation, analysis, collection and management services; physical and digital security, life and physical safety, and other technical specialties; information technology services and innovation; appraisal and valuation services; market research; cash flow modeling and forecasting; client onboarding; and other services or products. Any fees paid to the Adviser's affiliates for any such services will not reduce the management fee or performance participation interest. Any such arrangements will subject to approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction.	
<p>(1) Upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees for sales of Class T and Class S shares may be reduced or waived in connection with volume or other discounts, other fee arrangements or for sales to certain categories of purchasers. See "Plan of Distribution—Underwriting Compensation—Selling Commissions and Dealer Manager Fees." If all shares sold in this offering are Class S shares, our total upfront selling commissions would be approximately \$202,898,551 if we raise the maximum offering, assuming that the maximum upfront selling commission is paid for each share sold in our primary offering, the NAV per Class S share is \$10.00 and we do not reallocate any shares between our primary offering and our distribution reinvestment plan.</p> <p>(2) We will cease paying stockholder servicing fees at the date following the completion of this offering at which total underwriting compensation from any source in connection with this offering equals 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering (i.e., excluding proceeds from sales pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan). This limitation is intended to ensure that we satisfy the FINRA requirement that total underwriting compensation paid in connection with this offering does not exceed 10% of the gross proceeds of our primary offering.</p> <p>(3) In calculating our stockholder servicing fee, we will use our NAV before giving effect to accruals for the stockholder servicing fee or distributions payable on our shares. If all shares sold in this offering are Class S shares, our total annual stockholder servicing fees would be approximately \$49,275,362 if we raise the maximum offering, assuming that our NAV per share for Class S shares is \$10.00 and no shares are issued pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan.</p> <p>(4) These amounts represent estimated expenses incurred in connection with our organization and this offering, including legal, accounting, printing, mailing and filing fees and expenses, due diligence expenses of participating broker-dealers supported by detailed and itemized invoices, costs in connection with preparing sales materials, design and website expenses, fees and expenses of our transfer agent, fees to attend retail seminars sponsored by participating broker-dealers and reimbursements for customary travel, lodging, and meals. Under no circumstances may our total organization and offering expenses (including upfront selling commissions, stockholder servicing fees and due diligence expenses) exceed 15% of the gross proceeds from this offering.</p>		

- (5) We will pay all expenses incurred in connection with the acquisition of our investments, including legal and accounting fees and expenses, brokerage commissions payable to unaffiliated third parties, travel expenses, costs of appraisals (including independent appraisals), nonrefundable option payments on property not acquired, engineering, due diligence, title insurance and other expenses related to the selection and acquisition of investments, whether or not acquired. While most of the acquisition expenses are expected to be paid to third parties, a portion of the out-of-pocket acquisition expenses may be paid or reimbursed to the Adviser or its affiliates. Acquisition expenses, together with any acquisition fees for a particular real estate-related asset, will in no event exceed 6% of the gross purchase price of the property. In addition, the expenses we pay to the Adviser include expenses incurred by the Sub-Adviser on our behalf that the Adviser is required to reimburse to the Sub-Adviser under the Sub-Advisory Agreements.
- (6) In calculating our management fee, we will use our NAV before giving effect to accruals for the management fee, performance participation interest, stockholder servicing fees or distributions payable on our shares.

Our Total Operating Expenses are limited during any four fiscal quarters to the greater of (a) 2.0% of our Average Invested Assets and (b) 25.0% of our Net Income. This limit may be exceeded only if our independent directors have made a finding that, based on such unusual and non-recurring factors as they deem sufficient, a higher level of expenses is justified, and such finding is recorded in the minutes of a meeting of the independent directors. For purposes of these limits:

- “Total Operating Expenses” are all costs and expenses paid or incurred by us, as determined under generally accepted accounting principles, including the management fee, any distributions made to the Special Limited Partner with respect to its performance participation interest and any operating expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares advanced by us, but excluding: (i) the expenses of raising capital such as organization and offering expenses, legal, audit, accounting, underwriting, brokerage, listing, registration and other fees, printing and other such expenses and taxes incurred in connection with the issuance, distribution, transfer, registration and listing of our capital stock, (ii) property-level expenses incurred at each property, (iii) interest payments, (iv) taxes, (v) non-cash expenditures such as depreciation, amortization and bad debt reserves, (vi) incentive fees paid in compliance with our charter, (vii) acquisition fees and acquisition expenses related to the selection and acquisition of assets, whether or not a property is actually acquired, (viii) real estate commissions on the sale of property and (ix) other fees and expenses connected with the acquisition, disposition, management and ownership of real estate interests, mortgage loans or other property (including the costs of foreclosure, insurance premiums, legal services, maintenance, repair and improvement of property).
- “Average Invested Assets” means, for any period, the average of the aggregate book value of our assets, invested, directly or indirectly, in equity interests in and loans secured by real estate, including all properties, mortgages and real estate-related securities and consolidated and unconsolidated joint ventures or other partnerships, before deducting depreciation, amortization, impairments, bad debt reserves or other non-cash reserves, computed by taking the average of such values at the end of each month during such period.
- “Net Income” means, for any period, total revenues applicable to such period, less the total expenses applicable to such period other than additions to, or allowances for, non-cash charges such as depreciation, amortization, impairments and reserves for bad debt or other similar non-cash reserves.

See “Management—The Advisory Agreement—Management Fee, Performance Participation Interest and Expense Reimbursements.”

Performance Participation Interest Example

The following hypothetical illustrates how we would calculate the Special Limited Partner's performance participation distribution at the end of the year based on the assumptions set forth in rows A through E of the table below. All amounts are with respect to the shares outstanding at the end of the year. Actual results may differ materially from the following hypothetical calculation.

A.	Beginning NAV	\$500,000,000
B.	Loss Carryforward Amount	\$ —
C.	Net proceeds from new issuances	\$ —
D.	Distributions paid (in 12 equal monthly installments)	\$ 20,000,000
E.	Change in NAV required to meet 5% annualized internal rate of return ⁽¹⁾	\$ 4,600,000
F.	Hurdle Amount ⁽¹⁾ (D plus E)	\$ 24,600,000
G.	Actual change in NAV	\$ 25,000,000
H.	Annual Total Return prior to performance participation interest (D plus G)	\$ 45,000,000
I.	Excess Proceeds (H minus the sum of B and F)	\$ 20,400,000
J.	Performance participation interest is equal to 12.5% of annual Total Return (H) because the annual Total Return exceeds the Hurdle Rate (F) plus loss carryforward account balance (B) with enough Excess Proceeds (I) to achieve the full Catch-Up	\$ 5,625,000

- (1) Amounts rounded to the nearest \$100,000. The Hurdle Amount for any period is the amount that results in a 5% annualized internal rate of return on the NAV of the shares outstanding at the end of the period. An internal rate of return reflects the timing and amount of all distributions accrued or paid (without duplication) and any issuances of such shares during the period. Internal rate of return is a metric used in business and asset management to measure the profitability of an investment and is calculated according to a standard formula that determines the total return provided by gains on an investment over time.

CONFLICTS OF INTEREST

We are subject to conflicts of interest arising out of our relationship with Brookfield and Oaktree, including the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser and their respective affiliates. Two members of our board of directors (one of whom serves as chairman of our board of directors) are affiliated with Brookfield, and our chief executive officer, chief financial officer, and our other executive officers are also executives of Brookfield or one or more of its affiliates. There is no guarantee that the terms of our charter, the terms of the Advisory Agreement, the Sub-Advisory Agreement or the policies and procedures adopted by the Adviser, Brookfield, Oaktree and their respective affiliates will enable us to identify, adequately address or mitigate these conflicts of interest. Transactions between us and the Adviser, Brookfield, Oaktree or their affiliates will be subject to approval by a majority of our independent directors. See “Risk Factors—Risks Related to Conflicts of Interest.”

General

Brookfield is a global alternative asset manager with significant assets under management and a long history of owning, managing and operating assets, businesses and investment vehicles across various industries, sectors, geographies and strategies. A key element of our strategy is to leverage Brookfield’s experience, expertise, and its broad reach, relationships and position in the market for investment opportunities and deal flow, financial resources, access to capital markets and operating needs. Brookfield believes that leveraging these capabilities is in the best interests of our company and our stockholders. However, being part of Brookfield’s broader platform, as well as activities of and other considerations relating to the other investment funds, REITs, vehicles, accounts, products and other similar arrangements for which Brookfield currently acts, or will act in the future, as sponsor, general partner or manager to, or otherwise participate in, including proprietary accounts (“Other Brookfield Accounts”), gives rise to actual or potential conflicts of interest which may not be resolved in favor of our interests. Certain Other Brookfield Accounts may invest in, and in some cases, have priority ahead of us, with respect to, properties, securities or investments that are suitable for us.

Brookfield’s activities include, among others: investment and asset management; sponsoring, offering and managing private and public investment vehicles that invest in the global fixed income, currency, commodity, equities, private and other markets; developing, constructing, owning, managing, operating and servicing real estate and related companies and assets, renewable power and related companies, assets and facilities, infrastructure and related companies and assets, and other businesses and assets, including data centers, transportation facilities, electric utilities, industrial and manufacturing facilities, energy companies, metals and mining companies, timberlands and agricultural land, natural gas pipelines and storage systems and other assets; providing capital and financing solutions, as well as financial advisory, business development and other financial services; and other activities (collectively, “Brookfield Activities”). While it is expected that we will benefit from Brookfield’s expertise, market positioning and connectivity that arise from the Brookfield Activities, in the ordinary course of its business, Brookfield’s interests or the interests of the clients or others receiving services through Brookfield Activities (including Other Brookfield Accounts) may conflict with our interests.

The discussion below enumerates certain actual and potential conflicts of interest that are expected to arise in connection with Brookfield Activities (including those relating to Other Brookfield Accounts), on the one hand, and the services Brookfield provides to us and in connection with our portfolio, on the other hand. These conflicts of interest do not purport to be a complete list or explanation of all actual or potential conflicts of interest that could arise in connection with an investment in us. Dealing with conflicts of interest is difficult and complex, and it is not possible to predict all of the types of conflicts that may arise. Subject to the provisions of our charter, on any matter involving a potential or actual conflict of interest, the Adviser will be guided by its fiduciary duties to us and will manage such conflict in good faith; provided, that the Adviser will not be required to present any potential or actual conflict of interest to our board of directors unless required by our charter, the terms of the Advisory Agreement or by applicable law. In the event that any matter arises that the Adviser determines in its good faith judgment to constitute an actual conflict of interest between us, on the one hand, and Brookfield, Oaktree, an Other Oaktree Account or any existing or future Other Brookfield Account, on the other

hand, the Adviser may, subject to internal Brookfield policies and the restrictions set forth in our charter, take such actions as it deems necessary or appropriate, including such actions as described elsewhere herein, taking into consideration the interests of the relevant parties, the circumstances giving rise to the conflict and applicable law. Brookfield's internal policies and protocols may be amended from time to time by Brookfield in its discretion without notice to or the consent of our stockholders or any other person. Any such resolutions will take into consideration the interests of the relevant parties and the circumstances giving rise to the conflict.

Transactions between us and Brookfield or any Brookfield affiliate require approval by our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors. There can be no assurance that our board of directors or the Adviser will identify, mitigate or resolve all conflicts of interest in a manner that is favorable to us.

Allocation of Investment Opportunities

Investment opportunities identified by the Adviser and its affiliates that are within the scope of our investment objectives and strategy generally are expected to be presented to us. Notwithstanding the foregoing, Other Brookfield Accounts, in certain cases, will have overlapping investment objectives with us or priority over us with respect to investment opportunities that meet both our and such Other Brookfield Account's investment objectives.

Where our investment objectives overlap with the investment objectives of one or more Other Brookfield Accounts, investment opportunities will be allocated on a basis that Brookfield believes is fair and equitable taking into account various factors (the "Allocation Principles"), including (a) the size, nature, location and type of the investment opportunity (including the risk and return profiles of the investment and expected holding period and other attributes), (b) the nature of the investment focus, objectives, and strategies and target rates of return and target income streams of our company and such Other Brookfield Accounts (including the investment guidelines and limitations governing our company and such Other Brookfield Accounts), (c) the relative amounts of capital available for investment, (d) principles of diversification of assets, (e) the expected future capacity of our company and Other Brookfield Accounts, (f) cash and liquidity needs, including for pipeline, follow-on and other opportunities pursued by our company and such Other Brookfield Accounts, (g) the availability of other appropriate or similar investment opportunities and (h) other considerations deemed relevant by Brookfield (including legal, regulatory, tax, structuring, compliance, investment specific, timing and similar considerations). The factors considered by Brookfield in allocating investments among our company and Other Brookfield Accounts are expected to change over time (including to consider new, additional factors) and different factors are likely to be emphasized or be considered less relevant with respect to different investments. In some cases this will result in certain transactions being shared among our company and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts, while in other cases it will result in our company or one or more Other Brookfield Accounts being excluded from an investment entirely.

In particular, Other Brookfield Accounts include an open-end private fund whose primary objective is to seek investments in high-quality properties located primarily in major markets in the United States, and other open-end private funds with similar investment strategies in other parts of the world, including Europe and Australia (collectively, the "Open-Ended Core Plus Funds"). Investment opportunities that are appropriate for the Open-Ended Core Plus Funds often require asset management or repositioning activities that are generally expected to result in greater appreciation potential than investment opportunities that are allocated to us, but in many cases will not be expected to generate sufficient stable current income to be consistent with our investment objectives and strategy. However, since the Open-Ended Core Plus Funds' investment objectives do overlap with ours, we expect that from time to time investment opportunities that fit the investment criteria of both us and one of the Open-Ended Core Plus Funds will arise. Such opportunities will be allocated in accordance with the Allocation Principles. In addition, Brookfield manages certain Other Brookfield Accounts that invest in real estate debt. Brookfield generally expects to offer debt investment opportunities to its real estate debt funds before offering them to us because, while we expect to selectively invest in real estate debt, our investment strategy focuses primarily on equity investments. Brookfield also manages Other Brookfield Accounts that target

“opportunistic” returns, Other Brookfield Accounts that focus on real estate secondary investments (which include, among other things, investments in pooled investment vehicles managed by third parties or recapitalization of third-party managed investment vehicles (in whole or in part)) and Other Brookfield Accounts that focus on single family rental properties, each of which is expected to receive allocations of investment opportunities suitable for their investment mandates before such opportunities are offered to us.

Further, Brookfield may source a future investment opportunity related to, or arising from, an existing investment, and such future investment opportunity may be allocated to an Other Brookfield Account instead of us because of timing or other considerations, such as lack of required available funds. These subsequent investments may dilute or otherwise adversely affect our interests or the interests of the previously invested Other Brookfield Account. As a result of the foregoing, opportunities sourced by Brookfield that would otherwise be suitable for us may not be available to us, or we may receive a smaller allocation of such opportunities than would otherwise have been the case.

From time to time, we may fund deposits or incur other costs and expenses in respect of an investment opportunity that is ultimately shared with or made entirely by an Other Brookfield Account. In such cases, such Other Brookfield Account would be expected to reimburse us for such deposits or other costs or expenses. In other cases, an Other Brookfield Account may fund deposits or incur other costs and expenses in respect of an investment opportunity that is ultimately shared with or made entirely by us, in which case we will similarly be expected to reimburse such Other Brookfield Account for such deposits or other costs or expenses. Additionally, any such reimbursements are expected, but not guaranteed, to include expenses (including interest and other amounts related to borrowings) incurred by us or such Other Brookfield Account, but are not expected to include any interest or other compensation for making any deposits or funding such other costs or expenses.

Co-Investment Expenses

Co-investors will typically bear their *pro rata* share of fees, costs and expenses related to the discovery, investigation, development, acquisition or consummation, ownership, maintenance, monitoring, hedging and disposition of their co-investments and, in certain cases, may be required to pay their *pro rata* share of fees, costs and expenses related to potential investments that are not consummated, such as broken deal expenses (including “reverse” breakup fees). Brookfield will endeavor to allocate such fees, costs and expenses on a fair and equitable basis. Notwithstanding the foregoing, co-investors may not be required to pay or otherwise bear fees, costs and expenses related to unconsummated co-investments, and we may bear fees, costs and expenses (including those incurred as a result of hedging related to such co-investment opportunity) that we would not have otherwise incurred if Brookfield had not expected to allocate such investment opportunity to co-investors. In addition, in certain circumstances, co-investors may not bear such fees, costs and expenses because the co-investors have not yet been identified (or their anticipated allocation has not yet been identified) as of the time such potential investment ceases to be pursued, are not yet committed to such potential investment or are not contractually required to bear such fees, costs, and expenses. In those events, such fees, costs and expenses will be considered operating expenses of, and be borne by, us; provided that, in all instances, Brookfield, in its capacity as a co-investor or a prospective co-investor intends to bear its *pro rata* share of such fees, costs and expenses based on the amount it has committed to co-invest as of the time we make a binding offer. In addition, we will bear the costs and expenses of drafting form agreements used to facilitate investments by co-investors alongside us.

Facilitation of Co-Investments

Subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, we may provide interim debt or equity financing (including emergency funding or as part of a follow-on investment) for the purpose of bridging a potential co-investment or a follow-on investment related to an existing co-investment (including prior to allocating or syndicating the co-investment or follow-on investment, as applicable, to co-investors) but only to the extent that we would have been permitted to make such investment. In connection with any such interim investment, we may hedge our

currency, interest rate or other exposure and, as a result, may incur hedging or borrowing costs. There is no guarantee that any co-investor will ultimately bear the costs or expenses associated with any such hedging or borrowing, and we may be exposed to losses from currency exchange rate fluctuations, hedge gains or losses or additional expenses. Even where we hedge currency or other exposure attributable to co-investors' portion of an investment, such hedges are expected to be imperfect and we may accordingly be exposed to losses. Fluctuations in exchange rates during the time we hold an interim investment prior to acquisition by co-investors may affect the portion of the investment that is acquired by co-investors or the price paid for such co-investment. We will bear risks associated with the investment, currency exchange rates, interest rates and other factors during the term we hold the investment.

In order to potentially make available or otherwise facilitate our investments, at any time during the course of an investment, we may also use the line of credit we obtained pursuant to the Credit Agreement to consummate, support, guarantee or issue letters of credit to support the portion of the investment made (or to be made) by co-investors. In those circumstances, such co-investors would be expected to bear their *pro rata* share of fees, costs and expenses (including hedging expenses) associated therewith and repay any amounts that come due and payable under such line of credit, guarantee or letter of credit issued for their benefit. However, there can be no assurance that any such co-investor will bear such fees, costs and expenses or not default on its obligations to repay such amounts, in which case, such amounts may be borne disproportionately by us.

Where we acquire an investment on behalf of co-investors (including a follow-on investment), the terms of the sale of such investment to co-investors may not be favorable to us and may result in better terms for such co-investors than us. For example, co-investors may not agree to reimburse us for expenses incurred in connection with an investment. Similarly, if an investment depreciates during the period when we hold it, co-investors may negotiate a lower price and we may take a loss on the portion of an investment we were holding on behalf of co-investors. In these types of situations, we may nonetheless sell the investment to co-investors on the terms negotiated by such co-investors at the relevant time in the event that the Adviser determines it is in our best interest, for example out of a desire to reduce our exposure to such investment or to include other participants in the investment.

Client and Other Relationships

Brookfield and Oaktree each have long-term relationships with a significant number of developers, institutions and corporations and their advisors ("Brookfield Client Relationships"). These Brookfield Client Relationships may hold or may have held investments similar to the investments intended to be made by us, including certain investments that may represent appropriate investment opportunities for us. These Brookfield Client Relationships may compete with us for investment opportunities. In determining whether to pursue a particular opportunity on our behalf, the Adviser may consider these relationships, and there may be certain potential opportunities which would not be pursued on our behalf in view of such relationships. In addition, we may invest or enter into joint ventures or other similar arrangements with clients of Brookfield in particular investments, and the relationship with such clients may influence the decisions made by the Adviser with respect to such investments.

Pursuit of Investment Opportunities by Certain Non-Controlled Affiliates

Certain companies affiliated with Brookfield (i) are controlled, in whole or in part, by persons other than Brookfield or entities controlled by it, including, for example, joint ventures or similar arrangements with third parties where Brookfield does not have complete control, or (ii) do not coordinate or consult with Brookfield or entities controlled by it with respect to investment decisions (together, "Non-Controlled Affiliates"). Such Non-Controlled Affiliates are likely to have investment objectives which overlap with our investment objectives and conflicts are likely to arise therefrom. For example, from time to time such Non-Controlled Affiliates or investment vehicles managed by such Non-Controlled Affiliates will pursue investment opportunities which are suitable for us but which are not made available to us since such Non-Controlled Affiliates do not consult with or are not controlled by Brookfield or entities controlled by it.

Conflicts Relating to Investments by Other Brookfield Accounts

It is expected that (i) Brookfield (including through the Adviser, its personnel or one of its affiliates) will give advice, and take actions, with respect to current or future Other Brookfield Accounts (including proprietary accounts of Brookfield) that will compete or conflict with the advice the Adviser gives to our company, or will involve a different timing or nature of action than that taken with respect to our company, and (ii) investments by Other Brookfield Accounts may have the effect of disadvantaging our investment strategies. When an Other Brookfield Account either manages or implements a portfolio decision ahead of, or contemporaneously with, portfolio decisions for our company, market impact, liquidity constraints, or other factors could result in our company receiving less favorable results, paying higher transaction costs, or being otherwise disadvantaged.

In making certain decisions with regard to our investments that compete with or differ from the interests of one or more Other Brookfield Accounts, the Adviser could face certain conflicts of interest between our interests and the interests of such Other Brookfield Accounts. These potential conflicts will be exacerbated in situations where Brookfield is entitled to higher fees from Other Brookfield Accounts than from us, where portfolio managers making an allocation decision are entitled to performance-based compensation from an Other Brookfield Account, where there are differences in proprietary investments in us and an Other Brookfield Account, including the Related-Party Investor (as defined below), or where there are capacity constraints with respect to a particular strategy or opportunity as a result of, for example, position limits or regulatory reporting obligations applicable to the Adviser. In addition, as an investment changes over time, additional conflicts of interest are expected to arise, including as a result of earlier investment allocation decisions. Brookfield (including in its capacity as the general partner or investment manager of an Other Brookfield Account) will determine the appropriate investment decision for us and for each Other Brookfield Account, taking into account our interests and the interests of such Brookfield Account and, when applicable, in accordance with Brookfield's investment allocation protocols and such Other Brookfield Account's governing documents. The investment and divestment decisions made with respect to Other Brookfield Accounts may be made without regard to our interests, even where such decisions are informed by our investment activities or adversely affect us.

In addition, certain Other Brookfield Accounts or portfolio companies of such Other Brookfield Accounts may provide investment banking and other advisory services to third parties with respect to assets in which we may be invested or seeking to invest. The interests of such Other Brookfield Accounts or portfolio companies of such Other Brookfield Accounts in such circumstances may conflict with our interests, and we may compete with such Other Brookfield Accounts in pursuing certain investments.

Different business units and teams within the Adviser and Brookfield may take views, and make decisions or recommendations, that are different than other areas of the Adviser and Brookfield. Different portfolio management teams within the Adviser and Brookfield may make decisions or take (or refrain from taking) actions with respect to Other Brookfield Accounts they advise in a manner that may be different than or adverse to us. Such teams might not share information with our portfolio management team, including as a result of certain information barriers.

In particular, Other Brookfield Accounts that focus on making secondary investments are expected to invest in pooled investment funds or other investment vehicles that are managed by third parties. While such Other Brookfield Accounts are expected to negotiate for certain rights with respect to (and to offer strategic advice to) such third-party funds and other investment vehicles, such third-party funds and other investment vehicles will not be "Other Brookfield Accounts" and will generally not be considered "affiliates" of Brookfield for purposes of our charter, provided that such Other Brookfield Account does not own more than ten percent of the outstanding voting securities of such third-party fund or other investment vehicle and does not otherwise directly or indirectly control such third-party fund or other investment vehicle. In such cases, we will not be restricted from purchasing investments from, selling investments to, or otherwise transacting with or alongside such third-party funds or other investment vehicles. The interests of such Other Brookfield Accounts and the third-party funds or other investment vehicles in which they invest may conflict with our interests, including in

circumstances in which such Other Brookfield Accounts exercise (or decline to exercise) rights with respect to, or otherwise offer strategic advice to, such third-party funds or other investment vehicles in a manner that differs from Brookfield's advice to us.

Data and Information Sharing

Brookfield often has or obtains data and information that are utilized by Brookfield, our company, Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies across multiple strategies, businesses and operations that it would not otherwise have or obtain in the ordinary course. For example, information relating to business operations, trends, budgets, customers or users, assets, funding and other metrics that Brookfield has or acquires through its management of Other Brookfield Accounts or its own business and investment activities is used by Brookfield to identify or evaluate potential investments for us and to facilitate the management of our investments, including through operational improvements. Conversely, Brookfield uses data and information that it has or acquires in connection with our activities for the benefit of its own business and investment activities as well as those of Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies. From time to time, Brookfield expects to commission third-party research, at our expense, in connection with its diligence of an investment opportunity for us or in connection with its management of one or more of our investments, and such research is expected to subsequently be available to Other Brookfield Accounts and the funds and accounts managed by Oaktree unrelated to our company (collectively, "Other Oaktree Accounts"), who will generally not be required to compensate us for the benefit they receive from such research. Such benefits could be material and Brookfield will have no duty, contractual, fiduciary or otherwise, to keep such information confidential from, or not use such information in connection with the business and investment activities of itself, Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies.

Brookfield believes that it will be better able to anticipate macroeconomic and other trends, and otherwise make more informed investment and other decisions for us as a result of its access to (and rights regarding) the data and information that it has or obtains through the business and investment activities of Brookfield, our company, Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies. Brookfield will also make investment and other decisions for itself, Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies on the basis of information Brookfield has or obtains through our investment activities. Brookfield believes that using this data and information from across our company, Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies will provide overall benefits to, and improve Brookfield's management of, us and our investment activities. For example, data analytics based on inputs from a portfolio company of an Other Brookfield Account could inform business decisions for us. In addition, aggregating data provides Brookfield with opportunities to obtain bulk discounts for itself, our company, Other Brookfield Accounts and portfolio companies on products and services if that data shows significant demand across multiple Other Brookfield Accounts and portfolio companies. Any such discounts would be allocated among Brookfield, our company, Other Brookfield Accounts and portfolio companies on a fair and equitable basis as determined by Brookfield in its sole discretion, with Brookfield able to make corrective allocations should it determine subsequently that such corrections were necessary or advisable. This practice gives rise to conflicts of interest, however, because in some cases, this will result in Brookfield, an Other Brookfield Account or its portfolio company taking a position that is different from, and potentially adverse to, a position taken by us, or result in Brookfield, an Other Brookfield Account or portfolio company benefiting from our business and investment activities (or vice versa). For example, Brookfield's ability to invest on behalf of an Other Brookfield Account in a particular company could be enhanced by information obtained from one of our investments in the same or a related industry. Such investments can be expected to provide a material benefit to Brookfield (or Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies) without compensation or other benefits to, or participation by us, and the benefits received by Brookfield (or Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies) will not offset the fees we pay to the Adviser and the performance participation distributions we make to the Special Limited Partner, or otherwise be shared with us. In certain cases, portfolio companies of Other Brookfield Accounts will compete with, or provide services to competitors of, our investments.

As a result, Brookfield has an incentive to pursue and manage investments for our company that have data and information that can be utilized in a manner that benefits Brookfield, Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies, including investments that Brookfield would not otherwise have invested in or investments on terms less favorable than Brookfield otherwise would have sought in the ordinary course. Brookfield has implemented policies and procedures designed to mitigate conflicts of interest and address certain regulatory requirements and contractual restrictions with respect to its use and sharing of data and information. Brookfield is also subject to contractual obligations and legal limitations on its use and sharing of data and information. Such policies and procedures, obligations and limitations generally reduce synergies across Brookfield's various activities and negatively affect Brookfield's and our ability to pursue and manage investment opportunities that would otherwise be available to Brookfield or us if such policies and procedures were not implemented. From time to time, these policies and procedures also will result in our company or Other Brookfield Accounts having reduced investment opportunities or investment flexibility, or otherwise restrict us or Brookfield in its management and investment activities with respect to such information, such as our ability to make certain investments. See "Material, Non-Public Information; Trading Restrictions; Information Not Made Available" below.

Regardless of the existence of information barriers, Brookfield will not have any obligation or other duty to make available for the benefit of us or our investments any information regarding Brookfield's investment activities, strategies or views, or the activities, strategies or views used for Other Brookfield Accounts. Subject to its obligations not to share our confidential information, Brookfield may share information relating to us and our investments with its affiliates, including those that are managed independently (in accordance with information barriers and related protocols). Furthermore, to the extent that the Adviser has access to analyses, models or information developed by other parts of Brookfield or its personnel, the Adviser will not be under any obligation or other duty to effect transactions on our behalf or on behalf of our investments in accordance with such analysis and models. In the event Brookfield does not share certain information with the Adviser, we may make investments or other decisions that differ from those we would have made if the Adviser had such information, which may be disadvantageous to us.

Data Management

To the extent it deems necessary or appropriate, in its sole discretion, Brookfield may provide data management services to us and our investments or Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies (collectively, "Data Holders"). Such services could include, among other things, assistance with obtaining, analyzing, curating, processing, packaging, organizing, mapping, holding, transforming, enhancing, marketing and selling data for monetization through licensing or sale arrangements with third parties or directly with Data Holders. To the extent provided, these services would be subject to the limitations discussed below and applicable contractual or legal obligations or limitations, including on the use of material, non-public information. Moreover, where an arrangement is with our company or our investments, we would directly or indirectly bear our appropriate share of related compensation. In addition, in Brookfield's sole discretion, data from one Data Holder may be pooled with data from other Data Holders, subject to applicable laws and regulations (including privacy laws and regulations), and any revenues arising from such pooled data sets would be allocated among Brookfield and the applicable Data Holders on a fair and equitable basis as determined by Brookfield in its sole discretion, with Brookfield able to make corrective allocations should it determine subsequently that such corrections were necessary or advisable.

Brookfield's compensation for any data management services could include a percentage of the revenues generated through any licensing or sale arrangements, fees, royalties and cost and expense reimbursement (including start-up costs and allocable overhead associated with personnel working on relevant matters (including salaries, benefits and other similar expenses)). This compensation will not offset advisory or management fees or otherwise be shared with the Data Holders, us, Other Brookfield Accounts or their portfolio companies. Brookfield may share the products from its data management services within Brookfield (including with our company, Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies) at no charge and, in such cases, the

Data Holders are not expected to receive any financial or other benefit from having provided their data to Brookfield. The provision of data management services will create incentives for Brookfield to pursue and make investments that generate a significant amount of data, including on our behalf. While all of our investments will be within our investment mandate and consistent with our investment objectives, they could include investments that Brookfield might not otherwise have made or investments on terms less favorable than Brookfield otherwise would have sought to obtain had it not been providing data management services.

Terms of an Investment by an Other Brookfield Account May Benefit or Disadvantage Another Brookfield Account

From time to time, in making investment decisions for us or an Other Brookfield Account, the Adviser will face certain conflicts of interest between our interests, on the one hand, and the interests of the Other Brookfield Account. For example, subject to applicable law and any limitations contained in our charter, the Adviser from time to time could cause us to invest in securities, bank loans or other obligations of portfolio companies or properties affiliated with or advised by Brookfield or in which Brookfield Accounts have an equity, debt or other interest, or to engage in investment transactions that result in Other Brookfield Accounts getting an economic benefit, being relieved of obligations or divested of investments. For example, from time to time, we could make debt or equity investments in entities which are expected to use the proceeds of such investment to repay loans from an Other Brookfield Account. Depending on the circumstance, such Other Brookfield Account would benefit if we invested more money, thus providing sufficient funds to repay such Other Brookfield Account, or it would benefit if the loans remained outstanding and such Other Brookfield Account continued to receive payment under the existing loans, if the loans were on attractive terms (including an attractive interest rate) from the perspective of such Other Brookfield Account. Alternatively, from time to time, an Other Brookfield Account is in the position of making an investment that could be used to repay loans from us, which would present the opposite conflict. Similarly, such conflicts will also be present in other situations. For example, in certain circumstances, we may pursue an asset purchase or other material transaction with an issuer in which an Other Brookfield Account is invested, which will result in a benefit to the Other Brookfield Account. In situations where our activities enhance the profitability of Other Brookfield Accounts with respect to their investment in and activities relating to portfolio companies, the Adviser could take the interests of such Other Brookfield Accounts into consideration in connection with actions it takes on our behalf.

Conflicts between Us and Other Brookfield Accounts and Their Portfolio Companies

There may be conflicts between us or one of our investments, on the one hand, and Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account or one or more portfolio companies thereof, on the other hand. For example, a portfolio company of an Other Brookfield Account may be a competitor, customer, service provider or supplier of one or more of our investments. There may also be circumstances where a tenant or a prospective tenant in connection with one of our investments may also be interested in or eligible to be a tenant or prospective tenant at a property owned by an Other Brookfield Account. In such circumstances, such Other Brookfield Account or portfolio company thereof may take actions that have adverse consequences for us or one of our investments, such as seeking to increase its market share at the investment's detriment, withdrawing business from the investment in favor of a competitor that offers the same product or service at a more competitive price, or increasing prices of its products in its capacity as a supplier of the investment or commencing litigation against the investment. In addition, in such circumstances, the Adviser may not pursue certain such actions on our behalf, which could result in a benefit to an Other Brookfield Account, or vice versa. Brookfield has implemented policies and procedures designed to mitigate such potential conflicts of interest. Such policies and procedures could reduce the business activity among the portfolio companies of Other Brookfield Accounts, which could negatively affect one of our investments and, therefore, our company as a whole. An Other Brookfield Account or portfolio company thereof may nonetheless continue to take such actions that have adverse consequences for us or our investments, and Brookfield will not have any obligation or duty in this regard.

Purchase or Sale of Investments with Brookfield Affiliates

Without approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction, we will not purchase any investments from, or sell any investments to, any Other Brookfield Account or any other Brookfield affiliate. In certain circumstances, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, we could invest in assets or companies in which Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account (including a co-investment account) holds an equity or debt position or in which Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account invests (either in equity or debt positions) subsequent to our investment. For example, from time to time, Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account (including a co-investment account) will: (a) enter into a joint transaction with us; (b) in its discretion, invest alongside us in order to facilitate one of our investments (*e.g.*, to the extent there is excess capacity); (c) be a borrower from or lender to us; or (d) invest in different levels of an issuer's capital structure. Relatedly, we could own (y) equity positions of real estate assets that have been pledged as collateral or otherwise provide security for notes owned by Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account or (z) structured products (including commercial mortgage-backed securities) in which one or more Other Brookfield Accounts invest.

Brookfield and Other Brookfield Accounts invest in a broad range of asset classes throughout the corporate capital structure, including debt positions and equity securities. It is possible that we will hold an interest in one part of a company's capital structure while an Other Brookfield Account or its portfolio company holds an interest in another. In accordance with our charter, we will not make or invest in mortgage loans (excluding any investments in mortgage pools, CMBS, residential mortgage-backed securities or any other real estate-related asset backed securities) that are subordinate to any lien or other indebtedness or equity interest of any of our directors, our sponsor, the Adviser or any of their affiliates. It is possible, however, that we may make or invest in mortgage loans (excluding any investments in mortgage pools, CMBS, residential mortgage-backed securities or any other real estate-related asset backed securities) that are subordinate to a lien or other indebtedness or equity interest that is thereafter acquired by one of our directors, our sponsor, the Adviser or any of their affiliates, and in such cases we will not be required to sell our interest in such mortgage loan. We could make an investment in a real estate asset in which an Other Brookfield Account invests, and such asset may already be experiencing (or may in the future experience) distress or bankruptcy. We could foreclose on the underlying real estate asset and, as a result, become the equity owner of such asset. We may, or may not, be successful in managing it out of such distress. The conflicts between such parties and our company will be more pronounced where the asset is near default on existing loans and we may not have the ability to use offering proceeds, reserves or other sources of capital in order to sustain our position in the asset. In this case, Other Brookfield Accounts, Oaktree or Other Oaktree Accounts could, for a relatively small investment, obtain a stake in such asset or take over the management of (and risk relating to) such asset to our detriment.

The interests of Other Brookfield Accounts and other consortium members in certain investments could differ from ours and could be acquired at different times, at different prices, with a different view (including different investment objectives and other considerations) and be subject to different terms and conditions. In addition, Other Brookfield Accounts and other consortium members could dispose of their interests in applicable investments at different times and on different terms than us, including in situations where Other Brookfield Accounts facilitated an investment with a view to reselling their portion of such investment to third parties following the closing of the transaction (which could, in certain situations, result in the Other Brookfield Account receiving compensation for (or related to) such sale) or where Other Brookfield Accounts or such consortium members seek to reallocate capital to other opportunities, de-risk of exposures, or otherwise manage their investments differently than us, which could have an adverse effect on the value or liquidity of our investment. In any such circumstances, such Other Brookfield Accounts or other consortium members will likely sell interests at different values, and possibly higher values, than we will be able to when disposing of the applicable investment. Where we invest alongside an Other Brookfield Account, we may desire to manage our investment differently than such Other Brookfield Account, but may be restrained from doing so because of the Other Brookfield Account.

Moreover, from time to time, we and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts will jointly acquire a portfolio of properties or other assets with a view to dividing up the properties or other assets in accordance with our respective investment mandates. In this circumstance, Brookfield will determine the terms and conditions relating to the investment, including the purchase price associated with each property or other asset, which price may not represent the price we would have paid if we had acquired only those properties or other assets we ultimately retain. In certain circumstances, we may have residual liability for assets that were allocated to an Other Brookfield Account, including potential tax liabilities. Furthermore, from time to time we and an Other Brookfield Account will jointly enter into a binding agreement to acquire an investment. If such Other Brookfield Account is unable to consummate such investment, we will likely be subject to additional liabilities, including the potential loss of any deposit or the obligation to fund the entire investment. Similarly, to the extent that indebtedness in connection with an investment is structured such that both we and an Other Brookfield Account are jointly responsible on a cross-collateralized, joint borrower, joint guarantor or similar basis for the repayment of the indebtedness, the failure of the Other Brookfield Account to repay such indebtedness or meet other obligations may result in our company being required to fund more than our pro rata share of the indebtedness.

In situations in which Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account holds an interest in an investment that differs from ours, conflicts of interest will arise in connection with, among other things, the following: (i) the nature, timing and terms of our investment and Brookfield's or such Other Brookfield Account's investment, (ii) the allocation of control and other governance rights among our company and Brookfield or such Other Brookfield Account, (iii) the strategic objectives or timing underlying our investment and Brookfield's or such Other Brookfield Account's investment, (iv) differing disposition rights, views or needs for all or part of an investment, or (v) resolution of liabilities in connection with an investment among our company and Brookfield or such Other Brookfield Account. These conflicts result from various factors, including, among other things, investments in different levels of the capital structure, different measurements of control, different risk profiles, different rights with respect to disposition alternatives, different investment objectives, strategies and horizons and different target rates of return as well as rights in connection with co-investors.

As noted above, from time to time, we and Other Brookfield Accounts (including co-investment accounts) will invest in different classes or types of securities of the same company (or other assets, instruments or obligations issued by such company) or otherwise on different terms thereby creating divergent interests. For example, if the company or asset experiences financial distress, bankruptcy or a similar situation, our interest may be subordinated or otherwise adversely affected by virtue of such Other Brookfield Account's involvement and actions relating to its investment to the extent such interest is more senior to, or has different contractual rights than, our position. In these situations, Brookfield will face conflicts in managing each side's investment with a view to maximizing its value and, in connection therewith, pursuing or enforcing rights or activities. At all times, Brookfield will seek to treat our company and each Other Brookfield Account fairly, equitably and consistent with its investment mandate in pursuing and managing these investments. However, these factors could result in our and Other Brookfield Accounts' interests being managed differently under certain circumstances and our company realizing different returns (including, possibly lower returns) on our investment than Brookfield or Other Brookfield Accounts on theirs.

In addition, Brookfield will advise Other Brookfield Accounts with respect to different parts of the capital structure of an investment. As a result, Brookfield could pursue or enforce rights or activities, or refrain from pursuing or enforcing rights or activities, with respect to a particular investment in which we have invested. We or such investment could be negatively affected by these activities, and our transactions may be executed at prices or terms that may be less favorable than would otherwise have been the case. In addition, in the event that Other Brookfield Accounts hold voting securities of an issuer in which we holds loans, bonds, or other credit-related securities, Brookfield or such Other Brookfield Accounts may have the right to vote on certain matters that could have an adverse effect on the positions held by us.

In order to mitigate potential conflicts of interest in these situations, Brookfield may but will not be obligated to take one or more actions on our behalf or on behalf of itself or an Other Brookfield Account, including one or

more of the following (as it determines in its sole discretion): (i) forbearance of rights, such as causing Brookfield, us or an Other Brookfield Account to remain passive in a situation in which it is otherwise entitled to vote, which could mean that we (or Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account, as applicable) defer to the decision or judgment of an independent, third-party investor in the same class of securities with respect to decisions regarding defaults, foreclosures, workouts, restructurings, or similar matters, including actions taken by a trustee or administrative or other agent of the investment, such as a release, waiver, forgiveness or reduction of any claim for principal or interest, extension of maturity date or due date of any payment of any principal or interest, release or substitution of any material collateral, release, waiver, termination or modification of any material provision of any guaranty or indemnity, subordination of any lien, and release, waiver or permission with respect to any covenants; (ii) causing Brookfield, us or an Other Brookfield Account to hold only a non-controlling interests in any such investment; (iii) referring the matter to one or more persons that is not affiliated with Brookfield, such as a third-party loan servicer, administrative agent or other agent to review or approve of an intended course of action; (iv) establishing ethical screens or information barriers (which can be temporary and of limited purpose) designed to separate Brookfield investment professionals to act independently on our behalf, on the one hand, and the Other Brookfield Account, on the other hand, in each case with support of separate legal counsel and other advisers; (v) seeking to ensure that we and the Other Brookfield Account own interests in the same securities or financial instruments and in the same proportions so as to preserve an alignment of interests; or (vi) subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, causing us (or an Other Brookfield Account) to divest of an investment that it otherwise could have held on to, including, without limitation, causing us to sell our position to Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account (or vice versa).

In the event that a situation arises in the future where our interests with respect to a particular investment conflict with the interests of one or more Other Brookfield Accounts, Brookfield will in good faith seek to manage such conflicts of interest in a manner consistent with the procedures described herein, subject to the terms of our charter. At all times, Brookfield will endeavor to treat us and all Other Brookfield Accounts fairly, equitably and in an impartial manner. However, there can be no assurance that any action or measure pursued by Brookfield will be feasible or effective in any particular situation, or that its own interests will not influence its conduct, and it is possible that the outcome for us will be less favorable than otherwise would have been the case if Brookfield did not face these conflicts of interest. In addition, the actions and measures that Brookfield pursues are expected to vary based on the particular facts and circumstances of each situation and, as such, there will be some degree of variation and potentially inconsistency in the manner in which these situations are addressed.

Investment Platforms

We, alone or co-investing alongside Other Brookfield Accounts or third parties, may develop, organize or acquire assets that will serve as a platform for investment in a particular sector, geographic area or other niche (such arrangements, “Investment Platforms”). The management teams for such Investment Platforms (“Platform Management Teams”) will be owned and controlled by us, Other Brookfield Accounts or third parties, and may be established through recruitment, contract or the acquisition of one or more portfolio companies. The executives, officers, directors and shareholders of Platform Management Teams may represent other financial investors with whom we are not affiliated and whose interests may conflict with our interests, or which may include other professional interests that may conflict with our interests. Platform Management Teams may also provide services to, and facilitate investments by, our company and Other Brookfield Accounts. We will bear the expenses of Platform Management Teams as appropriate, which may include (i) overhead expenses, employee compensation, diligence expenses or other related expenses in connection with backing the Platform Management Team, and (ii) building out the Investment Platform. Such expenses may be borne directly by us and may include applicable broken deal expenses. In certain cases, the services provided by a Platform Management Team may overlap with the services provided by the Adviser to us. The compensation of Platform Management Teams may include interests in the profits of the Investment Platform, including profits realized in connection with the disposition of an asset, and co-investments alongside us. Although an Investment Platform may be controlled by us, Other Brookfield Accounts, or third parties, members of the Platform Management Team will not be treated as employees of Brookfield, and none of the expenses, profit interests or other

arrangements described above will offset the fees we pay to the Adviser and the performance participation distributions we make to the Special Limited Partner. From time to time, Platform Management Teams (or portions thereof) may be transferred to Brookfield, and we and our Investment Platforms will not be compensated for such transfer.

Insurance and Reinsurance Capital

Brookfield currently manages, and expects in the future to manage, one or more Other Brookfield Accounts that focus on investing insurance- and reinsurance-related capital (“Brookfield Insurance Accounts”). Among other things, Brookfield Insurance Accounts are expected to invest in securities of issuers affiliated with our company or Other Brookfield Accounts, including securities issued by portfolio companies such as investment grade, high-yield and other debt securities, and certain equity investments. For example, from time to time, Brookfield Insurance Accounts could invest in asset backed securities, commercial mortgage backed securities, and other debt securities and instruments issued by us or our investments (as part of our financing of an underlying investment).

Brookfield Insurance Accounts’ investments generally will be made on terms determined to be arm’s-length market terms (based on terms negotiated with third-party investors or terms that Brookfield otherwise determines to be consistent with arm’s-length market terms). However, Brookfield Insurance Accounts’ investments in debt securities or instruments could result in Brookfield Insurance Accounts, Other Brookfield Accounts and us being invested in different levels of an issuer’s capital structure. These situations will give rise to conflicts of interests and potential adverse impacts on us.

Structuring of Investments and Subsidiaries

Because Brookfield controls the Adviser and the Special Limited Partner, which will be entitled to receive the management fee and the performance participation interest, respectively, Brookfield may structure our company and our investments in a manner that is advantageous for Brookfield, and may implement various strategies and structures over time based on its own interests and objectives, while also taking into account the interests of our stockholders.

Restrictions on the Adviser’s Activities

The Adviser is subject to certain protocols, obligations and restrictions in managing us, including conflicts-management protocols, aggregated regulatory reporting obligations and other regulatory restrictions such as REIT affiliate rules and regulations (which also apply with respect to certain Brookfield businesses that are separated by an information barrier, including PSG (as defined and described below) and Oaktree) and certain investment-related restrictions, which could in certain situations have an adverse effect on us.

Financings

If an Other Brookfield Account or an Other Oaktree Account participates as a lender in borrowings by us or any of our subsidiaries, Brookfield’s or Oaktree’s interests may conflict with our interests. In this situation, our assets may be pledged to such Other Brookfield Account or Other Oaktree Account as security for the loan. In its capacity as a lender, the relevant Other Brookfield Account or Other Oaktree Account may act in its own interest, without regard for our interests, which may materially and adversely affect us, any subsidiary or investment entity and, in certain circumstances such as an event of default, ultimately may result in realization of our assets and a loss of the entire investment. Any such lending or financing arrangements where we or our subsidiaries are borrowing money from an affiliate will be subject to approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction.

Financing to Fund Counterparties

There may be situations in which an Other Brookfield Account will offer or commit to provide financing to one or more third parties that are expected to bid for or purchase one of our investments (in whole or in part) from us.

This type of financing could be provided through pre-arranged financing packages arranged and offered by an Other Brookfield Account to potential bidders in the relevant sales process or otherwise pursuant to bilateral negotiations between one or more bidders and the Other Brookfield Account. For example, where we seek to sell one of our investments (in whole or in part) to a third party in the normal course, an Other Brookfield Account may offer such third party debt financing to facilitate its bid and potential purchase of such investment.

This type of arrangement will only be offered in situations in which Brookfield believes it provides benefits to us by supporting third parties in their efforts to successfully bid for or acquire our investments. However, acquisition financing arranged and offered by Other Brookfield Accounts also creates potential conflicts of interest. In particular, the Other Brookfield Account's participation as a potential lender in the sales process could create an incentive to select a third-party bidder that uses financing arranged by an Other Brookfield Account to our potential detriment.

In order to mitigate potential conflicts of interest in these situations, the Adviser and its affiliates generally will seek to take one or more of the following actions (as it determines in their sole discretion) in satisfaction of the Adviser's duties to us: (i) offer our investments for sale in the normal course via competitive and blind bidding processes designed to maximize the sales value for us, (ii) engage one or more independent advisers, such as sell-side bankers, on our behalf to administer and facilitate a commercially fair and equitable sales process, (iii) consult with independent advisers with respect to an intended course of action; (iv) establish ethical screens or information barriers (which can be temporary and of limited purpose) to separate the Brookfield investment professionals that act on our behalf, on the one hand, from the Brookfield investment professionals that act on behalf of the Other Brookfield Account arranging and offering the acquisition financing, on the other hand, and (v) such other actions that Brookfield deems necessary or appropriate taking into account the relevant facts and circumstances. However, there can be no assurance that any particular action will be feasible or effective in any particular situation, or that Brookfield's own interests will not influence its conduct, and it is possible that the outcome for our company will be less favorable than otherwise would have been the case if Brookfield did not face these conflicts of interest. In addition, the actions that Brookfield pursues are expected to vary based on the particular facts and circumstances of each situation and, as such, there will be some degree of variation and potentially inconsistency in the manner in which these situations are addressed.

In addition, in certain situations the Adviser may accept a bid for one of our investments from a bidder that received acquisition financing from an Other Brookfield Account that is at a lower price than an offer that it received from a party that has independent financing sources. For example, although price is often the deciding factor in selecting whom to sell one of our investments to, other factors frequently influence the seller, including, among other things, closing conditions, lack of committed financing sources, regulatory or other consent requirements, and such other factors that increase the risk of the higher-priced bidder being able to complete or close the transaction under the circumstances. The Adviser could therefore cause us to sell an asset to a third party that has received financing from an Other Brookfield Account, even when such third party has not offered the most attractive price. In exercising its discretion hereunder, the Adviser will seek to ensure that we obtain the most favorable sale package (including sales price and certainty and speed of closing) on the basis of a commercially fair and equitable sales process.

Investments by Brookfield Personnel

The partners, members, shareholders, directors, officers and employees of Brookfield, including the Adviser ("Brookfield Personnel"), are permitted to buy and sell securities or other investments for their own accounts (including our securities and interests in Other Brookfield Accounts) or accounts of their family members, including trusts and other controlled entities. Positions may be taken by such Brookfield Personnel that are the same, different from, or made at different times than positions taken for our company. To reduce the possibility of (a) potential conflicts between our investment activities and those of Brookfield Personnel, and (b) our company being materially adversely affected by personal trading activities described above, Brookfield has established policies and procedures relating to personal securities trading. To this end, Brookfield Personnel that

participate in managing our investment activities are generally restricted from engaging in personal trading activities (unless such activities are conducted through accounts over which Brookfield Personnel have no influence or control), and other Brookfield Personnel generally must pre-clear proposed personal trades. In addition, Brookfield's policies include prohibitions on insider trading, front running, trading in securities that are on Brookfield's restricted trading list, trading in securities that are subject to a black-out period and other restrictions.

Investments by the Related-Party Investor

Certain executives and former executives of Brookfield own a substantial majority of an investment vehicle (the "Related-Party Investor") whose investment mandate is managed by Brookfield. The Related-Party Investor's investment mandate generally focuses on liquid securities and includes, among other things, equity, debt and other investments in Brookfield and third-party companies, which are made directly and through separate accounts managed by Brookfield, Oaktree and PSG. The Related-Party Investor's investments include, among other things, interests in companies that Other Brookfield Accounts have invested in, are investing in, are invested in or will in the future invest in, including in certain cases investments made alongside Other Brookfield Accounts.

There is no information barrier between the personnel managing the Related-Party Investor's activities and the rest of Brookfield (with the exception of Oaktree and PSG, which are walled off). Brookfield has adopted protocols designed to ensure that the Related-Party Investor's activities do not materially conflict with or adversely affect our activities (or any Other Brookfield Account) and to ensure that our interests (and the interests of Other Brookfield Accounts) are, to the extent feasible, prioritized relative to the Related-Party Investor's interests, including among others in connection with the allocation of investment opportunities and the timing of execution of investments.

Brookfield's Public Securities Group

Brookfield is an active participant, as agent and principal, in the global fixed income, currency, commodity, equities and other markets. Certain of Brookfield's investment activities are managed independently of, and carried out without any reference to, the management of our company. For example, Brookfield invests, trades or makes a market in the equity, debt or other interests of certain investments without regard to the impact on us of such activities. In particular, Brookfield's Public Securities Group ("PSG") manages investment funds and accounts that invest in public debt and equity markets. There is currently an information barrier in place pursuant to which the Adviser and PSG manage their investment operations independently of each other and do not generally share information relating to such activities. Consequently, the Adviser and PSG generally do not consult each other about, or have awareness of, investment decisions made by the other, and neither is subject to any internal approvals over its investment decisions by any person who would have knowledge of the investment decisions of the other. As a result, PSG will not share investment opportunities that would otherwise be suitable for us with the Adviser and neither we nor the Adviser will have any rights with respect to such opportunities. In addition, in certain circumstances, funds or accounts managed by PSG will hold an interest in an investment (or potential investment) of ours. In such situations, PSG funds or accounts may benefit from our activities. In addition, as a result of different investment objectives and views, PSG is likely to manage its interests in a way that is different from us (including, for example, by investing in different portions of an issuer's capital structure, short selling securities, voting securities in a different manner, or selling its interests at different times than us). The potential conflicts of interest described herein are magnified as a result of the information sharing barrier as the Adviser's investment team generally will not be aware of, and will not have the ability to manage, such conflicts. Brookfield has discretion at any time, and without notice to our stockholders, to remove or modify such information barrier. In the event that the information barrier is removed or modified, the Adviser would be subject to certain protocols, obligations and restrictions in managing our company, including, for example, conflicts-management protocols and certain potential investment-related restrictions.

Conflicts Relating to the Ownership of Oaktree

The Adviser has engaged Oaktree as a sub-adviser. On September 30, 2019, Brookfield acquired 61.2% of the business of Oaktree Capital Group, LLC, an indirect controlling parent of Oaktree, which together with certain related transactions results in Brookfield owning a majority economic interest in Oaktree's business. Brookfield and Oaktree operate their respective investment businesses largely independently pursuant to an information barrier, with each operating under its brand and led by its own management and investment teams. So long as the information barrier remains in place, Oaktree, Other Oaktree Accounts and their respective portfolio companies will not be treated as "affiliates" of Brookfield or us for purposes of Brookfield's identification and management of conflicts of interest (e.g., allocation of investment opportunities, transactions or services with us or Other Oaktree Accounts). It is expected we and our investments (as well as Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies) will engage in activities and have business relationships that give rise to conflicts (and potential conflicts) of interest between us (or such Other Brookfield Account), on the one hand, and Oaktree and Other Oaktree Accounts, on the other hand.

There is (and in the future will continue to be) overlap in investment strategies and investments pursued by us and Other Oaktree Accounts. Nevertheless, the Adviser does not expect to coordinate or consult with Oaktree with respect to investment activities or decisions for our company other than with respect to the services provided to us by the Sub-Adviser pursuant to the Sub-Advisory Agreements. While this absence of coordination and consultation, and the information barrier described above, will in some respects serve to mitigate conflicts of interests between us and Other Oaktree Accounts, these same factors also will give rise to certain conflicts and risks in connection with Brookfield's and Oaktree's investment activities, and make it more difficult to mitigate, ameliorate or avoid such situations. For example, because neither Brookfield nor Oaktree are expected to coordinate or consult with the other about investment activities or decisions made by the other, other than with respect to the services provided to us by the Sub- Adviser, and neither Brookfield nor Oaktree is expected to be subject to any internal approvals over its investment activities and decisions by any person who would have knowledge or decision-making control of the investment decisions of the other, it is expected that Oaktree will pursue investment opportunities for Other Oaktree Accounts which are suitable for us or Other Brookfield Accounts, but which are not made available to us or such Other Brookfield Accounts. We and Oaktree may also compete for the same investment opportunities. Such competition may adversely impact the purchase price of investments. Oaktree will have no obligation to, and generally will not, share investment opportunities that may be suitable for us with Brookfield, and Brookfield and we will have no rights with respect to any such opportunities. In addition, Oaktree will not be restricted from forming or establishing new Other Oaktree Accounts, such as additional funds or successor funds, some of which may directly compete with us for investment opportunities. We and Other Oaktree Accounts may purchase or sell an investment from each other. The Adviser and Oaktree will seek to ensure that any such transaction is executed on an arm's-length basis and subject to approvals, if any, that may be required from a governance, regulatory or other perspective.

In addition, from time to time and subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, Other Oaktree Accounts may hold an interest in an investment (or potential investment) of ours, or subsequently purchase (or sell) an interest in an investment (or potential investment) of ours including in different parts of the capital structure. For example, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, we may hold the equity of a portfolio company of an Other Oaktree Account. In such situations, Other Oaktree Accounts could benefit from our direct or indirect activities. Conversely, we could be adversely impacted by Oaktree's activities. In addition, as a result of different investment objectives, views or interests in investments, it is expected that Oaktree will manage certain Other Oaktree Accounts' interests in a way that is different from our interests (including, for example, by investing in different portions of an issuer's capital structure, short selling securities, voting securities or exercising rights it holds in a different manner, or selling its interests at different times than us), which could adversely impact our direct or indirect interests. Oaktree and Other Oaktree Accounts are also expected to take positions, give advice and provide recommendations that are different, and potentially contrary to those which are taken by, or given or provided to, us, and are expected to hold interests that potentially are adverse to those held by us, directly or indirectly). We, on the one hand, and Other Oaktree Accounts, on the other hand, will in certain cases have

divergent interests, including the possibility that, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, our interests are subordinated to Other Oaktree Accounts' interests or are otherwise adversely affected by Other Oaktree Accounts' involvement in and actions related to an investment. Oaktree will not have any obligation or other duty to make available for our benefit any information regarding its activities, strategies or views.

Brookfield and Oaktree may decide at any time to remove or modify the information barrier between Brookfield and Oaktree. In the event that the information barrier is removed or modified, it would be expected that Brookfield and Oaktree will adopt certain protocols designed to address potential conflicts and other considerations relating to the management of their investment activities in a different framework.

The Adviser and the Sub-Adviser, which is an affiliate of Oaktree, have entered into the Adviser Transition Agreement pursuant to which the Sub-Adviser will provide certain transition services to the Adviser to ensure an orderly transition of the advisory function. In addition, we have entered into the Purchase Option Agreement with an affiliate of Oaktree pursuant to which such Oaktree affiliate may purchase the Oaktree Option Investments upon the earlier of (i) our company raising \$1 billion in gross proceeds from the primary portion of this offering and (ii) eighteen months from the effective date of this offering. While each of the Adviser Transition Agreement and the Purchase Option Agreement was approved by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in such transactions, none of these agreements were the result of arm's-length negotiations, and as a result, the fees paid to the Sub-Adviser and Oaktree's affiliate thereunder may exceed what would be paid to an independent third party.

In addition, Oaktree or an affiliate thereof may also be retained by the Adviser to provide a variety of additional services to us that would otherwise be provided by an independent third party. Any such engagement would require approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction.

Material, Non-Public Information

We have engaged Oaktree as our sub-adviser with respect to our Liquidity Sleeve. Our ability to buy or sell certain securities or take other actions is expected to be restricted in certain circumstances, including by applicable securities laws, regulatory requirements, contractual obligations or reputational risk considerations applicable to Brookfield and Oaktree (or their internal policies designed to comply with these and similar requirements). For example, Brookfield and Oaktree will possess material, non-public information about issuers that would limit our ability to buy and sell securities related to those issuers.

Furthermore, we, Brookfield (including PSG, Oaktree and other Brookfield businesses that are separated by information barriers) and Other Brookfield Accounts are deemed to be affiliates for purposes of certain laws and regulations and it is anticipated that, from time to time and subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, we and Other Brookfield Accounts will each have positions (which in some cases will be significant) in one or more of the same investments. As such, Brookfield must aggregate certain investment holdings, including our holdings and the holdings of Brookfield and Other Brookfield Accounts for certain securities laws purposes (including, but not limited to, trading restrictions under Rule 144 under the Securities Act, complying with reporting obligations under Section 13 of the Exchange Act and the reporting and short-swing profit disgorgement obligations under Section 16 of the Exchange Act) and other regulatory purposes. Consequently, activities by Brookfield Accounts could result in earlier public disclosure of investments by us or Other Brookfield Accounts, restrictions on transactions by us or Other Brookfield Accounts (including the ability to make or dispose of certain investments at certain times), adverse effects on the prices of investments made by us or Other Brookfield Accounts, potential short-swing profit disgorgement, penalties or regulatory remedies, or otherwise create conflicts of interests for Brookfield and the Adviser.

As a result of the foregoing, the Adviser may restrict, limit or reduce the amount of our investments. In addition, certain of our investments may become subject to legal or other restrictions on transfer following their

acquisition. The Adviser may also reduce our interest in, or restrict us from participating in, an investment opportunity that has limited availability or where Brookfield has determined to cap its aggregate investment in consideration of certain regulatory or other requirements so that Other Brookfield Accounts that pursue similar investment strategies may be able to acquire an interest in such investment opportunity. The Adviser may determine not to engage in certain transactions or activities which may otherwise be beneficial to us because engaging in such transactions or activities in compliance with applicable law would result in significant cost to, or administrative burden on, the Adviser or create the potential risk of trade or other errors.

Allocation of Costs and Expenses

The Adviser decides whether costs and expenses are to be borne by us, on the one hand, or the Adviser (or an affiliate thereof), on the other hand, and whether certain costs and expenses should be allocated between or among us, on the one hand, and Other Brookfield Accounts, on the other hand, pursuant to the terms of the Advisory Agreement. Examples of costs and expenses allocated across multiple Other Brookfield Accounts (and expected to be allocated in part to us) would be investor reporting systems and software, technology services, accounting, group insurance policies, portfolio and investment tracking and monitoring systems, trade order management system and legal, tax, compliance, support personnel and other similar costs and expenses that relate to our company and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts. Costs and expenses are expected to be allocated by the Adviser, as applicable, in its good faith judgment, which is inherently subjective, among our company and those Other Brookfield Accounts that benefit from such costs and expense. Certain costs and expenses, such as costs and expenses relating to support services performed for our benefit, may be aggregated together with similar costs and expenses applicable to Other Brookfield Accounts and split among us and such Other Brookfield Accounts in a manner determined by the Adviser (which may include, among other possible methodologies, allocating based on the relative size of each relevant Other Brookfield Account and our company). In these cases, such aggregation will result in us or our investments bearing a portion of costs and expenses that relate to services performed for the benefit of Other Brookfield Accounts (while Brookfield or such Other Brookfield Accounts will bear a portion of costs and expenses that relate to services performed for us). Any such allocation could result in us bearing a higher portion of such costs and expenses than it would under a different allocation methodology. See “Administrative Services” below.

In addition, where a potential investment is pursued on behalf of one or more Other Brookfield Accounts and us, the party that ultimately makes the investment (or, in the case of a potential investment that is not consummated, the party that Brookfield determines, in its discretion, ultimately would have made the investment) will generally bear the costs and expenses related to such investment (including broken deal costs, in the case of an investment that is not consummated), which may include reimbursing the Other Brookfield Accounts for such costs and expenses. Examples of broken deal expenses include (i) research costs, (ii) fees and expenses of legal, financial, accounting, consulting or other advisers (including, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter and the Advisory Agreement, the Adviser or its affiliates) in connection with conducting due diligence or otherwise pursuing a particular non-consummated transaction, (iii) fees and expenses in connection with arranging financing for a particular non-consummated transaction, (iv) travel costs, (v) deposits or down payments that are forfeited in connection with, or amounts paid as a penalty for, a particular non-consummated transaction and (vi) other expenses incurred in connection with activities related to a particular non-consummated transaction. The Adviser intends to make such expense allocation judgments in its discretion, and it may modify or change its allocation methodologies from time to time to the extent it determines such modifications or changes are necessary or advisable, which modifications or changes could result in us or Other Brookfield Accounts bearing less (or more) costs and expenses than it otherwise would have borne without such modifications.

Affiliate Services and Transactions

Brookfield intends to perform or provide a variety of different services or products to us and our investments that would otherwise be provided by independent third parties, including lending and loan special servicing; investment banking, advisory, consulting, brokerage and managing foreclosures and workouts; the placement and

provision of insurance policies and coverage, including risk retention or insurance captives; entitlement, development, construction and design (including oversight thereof); portfolio company, real estate operations and property management (and oversight thereof) and leasing; legal, financial, compliance, tax, back office, corporate secretarial, accounting, human resources, bank account and cash management; supply or procurement of power and energy; transaction support; accounting and reporting (including coordinating onboarding, due diligence, reporting and other administrative services) and other financial operations services; hedging, derivatives, financing and other treasury services and capital markets services; data generation, analysis, collection and management services; physical and digital security, life and physical safety, and other technical specialties; information technology services and innovation; appraisal and valuation services; market research; cash flow modeling and forecasting; client onboarding; and other services or products (such services, collectively, “Affiliate Services”). To the extent that Brookfield (including any of its affiliates or personnel, other than portfolio companies of Other Brookfield Accounts) provides Affiliate Services to us, a feeder vehicle or any of our investments, such person or their affiliates or designees will receive fees or cost reimbursement (which may include a carried interest or similar type of incentive fee): (a) at rates set out in a rate schedule that is approved by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction, as fair and reasonable and no less favorable than rates charged by third parties for comparable services (the “Rate Schedule”), or (b) to the extent that rates for an Affiliate Service are not included in the Rate Schedule, at an arm’s-length market rate that is approved by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction as fair and reasonable and no less favorable than rates charged by third parties for comparable services (the “Affiliate Service Rate”).

For the avoidance of doubt, where a Brookfield affiliate is engaged to provide Affiliate Services in connection with one of our investments, the amount charged (whether such Affiliate Services are provided in accordance with the Rate Schedule, at the Affiliate Service Rate, or otherwise) may include (i) a management promote, incentive fee or other performance-based compensation for certain employees and the cost of such performance compensation will be paid by the applicable investment and (ii) a pass-through of costs, including (a) compensation for personnel (including salary and other compensation), expenses (including human resources, rent and office services, talent acquisition, professional development, travel and professional fees), and other benefits, as reasonably allocated, and (b) information technology hardware, computing power or storage, software licenses and related ancillary and information technology personnel costs incurred in providing the service; in each case, the passed-through costs may be substantial relative to the fees charged for the service. In certain situations, personnel may provide an Affiliate Service to multiple assets (including assets not owned by us) or to our company and one or more Other Brookfield Accounts, in which case only a portion of the applicable costs would be passed through to us. Where Affiliate Services are in place prior to our ownership of an investment and cannot be amended without the consent of an unaffiliated third party, we will inherit the pre-existing fee rates for such Affiliate Services (subject to the approval of such fees by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction as being fair and reasonable to us and on terms and conditions no less favorable than those which could be obtained from unaffiliated entities) until (i) such time at which third-party consent is no longer required or (ii) we seek consent from the unaffiliated third party to amend such rates. Accordingly, while we may seek consent of the unaffiliated third party to amend any pre-existing fee rates, Brookfield will be incentivized to seek to amend the pre-existing fee arrangement in certain circumstances and dis-incentivized to do so in others. For example, Brookfield will be incentivized to seek consent to amend the rate in circumstances where the amended fee would be higher than the pre-existing rate, and conversely may choose not to (and will not be required to) seek consent to amend any pre-existing fee rates if the amended rate would be lower than the pre-existing rate.

We may amend the Rate Schedule from time to time with approval of a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction. To the extent Affiliate Services are provided, the Adviser will provide our board of directors with notice of any such material arrangements on a quarterly basis. Compensation for Affiliate Services will not be shared with us (or offset against the fees we pay to the Adviser and the performance participation distributions we make to the Special Limited Partner) and may be substantial. The potential for compensation, both current and future, inherent in a

particular transaction could be an incentive for the Adviser to seek to refer or recommend a transaction to us. Furthermore, providing services or products to us and our investments may enhance Brookfield's relationships with various parties, facilitate additional business development and enable Brookfield to obtain additional business and generate additional revenue.

Subject to the approval of a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction, Brookfield will determine the Affiliate Service Rate for each Affiliate Service in good faith at the time that it is engaged to provide the service. The determination of the Affiliate Service Rate will be based on one or more factors, including, among other things: (i) the rate that one or more comparable service providers (which may or may not be a competitor of Brookfield) charge third parties for similar services (at the time of determination), (ii) market knowledge (which may be based on inquiries with one or more market participants), (iii) the rate charged by Brookfield to a third party for similar services (or the methodology used to set such rates), (iv) advice of one or more third-party agents or consultants, (v) commodity or other rate forecasting, (vi) the rate charged by professional services firms for the similar services (at the time of determination), (vii) rates required to meet certain regulatory requirements or qualify for particular governmental programs, or (viii) other subjective or objective metrics deemed relevant by Brookfield or our board of directors. To the extent Brookfield retains the services of a third-party consultant or agent to assist in determining an Affiliate Service Rate, we will bear the fees and cost of such third-party consultant or agent.

While Brookfield will determine in good faith, subject to the approval of a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction, each Affiliate Service Rate at the time of the relevant engagement as set out above, there will likely be variances in the marketplace for similar services based on an array of factors that affect providers and rates for services, including, but not limited to, loss leader pricing strategies or other marketing and competitive practices, integration efficiencies, geographic market differences, and the quality of the services provided. There can be no assurances that the Affiliate Service Rate charged by Brookfield for any Affiliate Service will not be greater than the rate charged by certain similarly situated service providers for similar services in any given circumstance. In addition, the Affiliate Service Rate charged for any Affiliate Service at any given time following the relevant engagement may not match a then-current market rate because the market rate for the service may have increased or decreased over time. For the avoidance of doubt, fees may be charged for Affiliate Services (whether in accordance with the Rate Schedule, Affiliate Service Rates or otherwise) in advance based on estimated budgets or time periods, and subject to true-up once the relevant Affiliate Services are complete.

In addition, Brookfield, the Adviser and their personnel from time to time receive certain intangible or other benefits or perquisites arising or resulting from their activities on our behalf, which will not reduce the fees we pay to the Adviser and the performance participation distributions we make to the Special Limited Partner or otherwise be shared with us. Such benefits will inure exclusively to Brookfield or its personnel receiving them, even if they are significant or difficult to value and even though the cost of the underlying service is borne by us or our investments. For example, airline travel or hotel stays we or the Adviser incur as expenses typically result in "miles" or "points" or credit in loyalty or status programs and such benefits or amounts will, whether or not *de minimis* or difficult to value, inure exclusively to Brookfield, the Adviser or such personnel (and not us) even though the cost of the underlying service is ultimately borne by us or our investments. Similarly, the volume of work that service providers receive from Brookfield, which include those from us and our investments, results in discounts for such services that Brookfield will benefit from, while we and our investments will not be able to benefit from certain discounts that apply to Brookfield. In addition, Brookfield makes available certain discount programs to its employees as a result of Brookfield's relationship with a given investment (e.g., "friends and family" discounts). The size of these discounts on products and services provided by portfolio companies (and, potentially, customers or suppliers of such portfolio companies) could be significant. The potential to receive such discounts could provide an incentive for Brookfield to cause us or an investment to enter into transactions that may or may not have otherwise been entered into in the absence of these arrangements and benefits. Financial benefits that Brookfield and its personnel derive from such transactions will generally not be shared with us. Such discounts may include the ability to lease units in multifamily buildings owned by us at

significantly discounted rates. Brookfield may also offer referral bonuses to its employees who refer tenants to buildings owned by us.

When permitted by applicable law and subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, the Adviser may (but is under no obligation to) cause us to acquire or dispose of investments in cross trades between us and Other Brookfield Accounts or effect principal transactions where the Adviser causes us to purchase investments from or sell investments to Brookfield or certain Other Brookfield Accounts; provided that, any such transaction must be approved by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction. There may be potential conflicts of interest or regulatory issues relating to these transactions which could limit the Adviser's decision to engage in these transactions. In connection with a cross trade or a principal transaction, the Adviser and its affiliates may have a potentially conflicting division of loyalties and responsibilities regarding us and the other parties to the trade and have developed policies and procedures in relation to such transactions and conflicts. However, there can be no assurance that such transactions will be effected, or that such transactions will be effected in the manner that is most favorable to us as a party to any such transaction.

Administrative Services

The Adviser expects to perform certain support services for us and our investments that could otherwise be outsourced to third parties, including legal, accounting, investor relations, tax, capital markets, financial operations services and other administrative services. Pursuant to the Advisory Agreement, we will reimburse the Adviser for such administrative service expenses, including, but not limited to, personnel and related employment costs incurred by the Adviser or its affiliates in performing such services on our behalf, provided that no reimbursement shall be made for expenses related to personnel of the Adviser and its affiliates who provide investment advisory services to us pursuant to the Advisory Agreement or who serve as our directors or executive officers as designated by our board of directors.

When these administrative services described above are provided, we will also reimburse the Adviser for its costs and expenses incurred in providing these services (including an allocable share of internal costs). Such internal costs will include an allocable portion of the compensation (including incentive compensation), expenses (including information technology costs, human resources support, rent and office services, talent acquisition, professional development, travel, and professional fees) and other benefits associated with the Brookfield employees providing these services, in accordance with Brookfield's internal allocation practices.

While the Adviser believes that the cost of the expense reimbursements associated with these administrative services is reasonable, the extensive and specialized nature of the services may result in such costs not being comparable to those charged for similar services (to the extent available) by other third parties. The Adviser will be under no obligation to evaluate alternative providers or to compare pricing for these administrative services. While the Adviser believes that this enhances the services the Adviser can offer to us and our investments in a cost-efficient manner, the relationship presents conflicts of interest. The Adviser will set the compensation for the employees who provide these administrative services and will determine other significant expenditures that will affect the expense reimbursement provided by us and our investments.

The types of administrative services that the Adviser provides to us and our investments will not remain fixed and should be expected to change over time as determined by the Adviser, and the Adviser expects that our overall share of expense reimbursements for administrative services will vary over time based on the particular scope of services provided to us and Other Brookfield Accounts.

Transactions with Portfolio Companies

In addition to any Affiliate Services described above, certain of our investments will in the ordinary course of business provide services or goods to, receive services or goods from, lease space to or from, or participate in

agreements, transactions or other arrangements with (including the purchase and sale of assets and other matters that would otherwise be transacted with independent third parties), portfolio companies owned by Other Brookfield Accounts, PSG, Oaktree, Other Oaktree Accounts and Non-Controlled Affiliates. Some of these agreements, transactions and other arrangements would not have been entered into but for the affiliation or relationship with Brookfield and, in certain cases, are expected to replace agreements, transactions or arrangements with third parties. In cases where such portfolio companies are “affiliates” of Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, or any of their respective affiliates for purposes of our charter, these transactions will be entered into only with the approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transactions as being fair and reasonable to us and on terms and conditions no less favorable than those which could be obtained from unaffiliated entities. These agreements, transactions and other arrangements will involve payment or receipt of fees, expenses and other amounts or other benefits to or from the portfolio companies of such Other Brookfield Accounts, PSG, Oaktree, Other Oaktree Accounts and Non-Controlled Affiliates (including, in certain cases, performance-based compensation paid to such portfolio companies). While such arrangements or transactions and the fees or compensation involved have the potential for inherent conflicts of interest, Brookfield believes that the access to Brookfield (including portfolio companies of Other Brookfield Accounts) enhances our capabilities and is an integral part of our operations.

None of the agreements, transactions or other arrangements will impact the fees that we pay the Adviser pursuant to the Advisory Agreement or any fee for Affiliate Services payable to Brookfield (i.e., such portfolio companies and Non-Controlled Affiliates will be free to transact in the ordinary course of their businesses without limitations, including by charging their ordinary rates for such services or, in Brookfield’s discretion, by charging rates consistent with the Rate Schedule).

Furthermore, Brookfield (or Other Brookfield Accounts, Other Oaktree Accounts or their businesses) will from time to time make equity or other investments in companies or businesses that provide services to or otherwise contract with us or our investments. In particular, Brookfield has in the past entered into, and expects to continue to enter into, relationships with companies in the technology, real assets services and other sectors and industries in which Brookfield has broad expertise and knowledge, whereby Brookfield acquires an equity or other interest in such companies that may, in turn, transact with us or our investments. For example, Brookfield (through an investment program referred to as Brookfield Technology Partners) invests in emerging technology companies that develop and offer technology products that are expected to be of relevance to us and our investments (as well as third-party companies operating in similar sectors and industries). In connection with such relationships, Brookfield refers, introduces or otherwise facilitates transactions between such companies and us and our investments, which result in benefits to Brookfield (or Other Brookfield Accounts, Other Oaktree Accounts or their businesses), including via increased profitability of the relevant company, as well as financial incentives or milestones which benefit Other Brookfield Accounts or businesses (including through increased equity allotments), which are likely in some cases to be significant. Such financial incentives that inure to or benefit Other Brookfield Accounts, Other Oaktree Accounts or their businesses pose an incentive for the Adviser to cause us or our investments to enter into such transactions that may or may not have otherwise been entered into. Financial incentives derived from such transactions will generally not be shared with us. Furthermore, such transactions are likely to contribute to the development of expertise, reputational benefits or the development of new products or services by Brookfield (or Other Brookfield Accounts, Other Oaktree Accounts or their businesses), which Brookfield will seek to capitalize on to generate additional benefits that are likely to inure solely to Brookfield (or Other Brookfield Accounts, Other Oaktree Accounts or their businesses) and not to us.

Brookfield (or the portfolio companies’ management teams, as applicable) will seek to ensure that each transaction or other arrangement that we or our investments enter into satisfies a legitimate business need of ours or the applicable investment, with terms to be determined in good faith as fair, reasonable and equitable under the circumstances based on our or our investments’ normal course process for evaluating potential business transactions and counterparties. In making these determinations, Brookfield or the management teams of the portfolio companies will take into account such factors that they deem relevant, which will include the potential

benefits and synergies of transacting with a Brookfield related party. Brookfield may take its own interests (or the interests of Other Brookfield Accounts or businesses) into account in considering and making determinations regarding these matters. In certain cases, these transactions will be entered into with active participation by Brookfield and in other cases by the portfolio companies' management teams independently of Brookfield. Moreover, any fees or other financial incentives paid to the relevant company will not offset or otherwise reduce fees that we pay the Adviser pursuant to the Advisory Agreement or other compensation paid to Brookfield, will not otherwise be shared with us and, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, will not be subject to the Affiliate Service Rates.

While these agreements, transactions or arrangements raise potential conflicts of interest, Brookfield believes that our access to Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies enhances our (and our investments') capabilities, is an integral part of our operations and will provide benefits to us that would not exist but for our affiliation with Brookfield.

Notwithstanding anything herein to the contrary, subject to the limitations set forth in our charter, where Brookfield employees are hired or retained by, or seconded to, one or more of our investments or a Brookfield affiliate on behalf of an investment, all or a portion of the compensation and overhead expenses relating to such employees (including salaries, benefits, and incentive compensation, among other things) will directly or indirectly be borne by the applicable investment, and in turn, may be directly or indirectly borne by us via our ownership interest in such investment. Any such arrangement may be on a permanent or temporary basis, or on a full-time or part-time basis, in order to fill positions or provide services that may otherwise be filled or provided by third parties hired or retained by such investment. To the extent any Brookfield employees are hired or retained by, or seconded to, an investment, the investment may pay such persons directors' fees, salaries, consultant fees, other cash compensation, stock options or other compensation and incentives and may reimburse such persons for any travel costs or other out-of-pocket expenses incurred in connection with the provision of their services. Brookfield may also advance compensation to seconded Brookfield employees and be subsequently reimbursed by the applicable investments. Any compensation customarily paid directly by Brookfield to such persons typically will be reduced to reflect amounts paid directly or indirectly by the investment even though the fees we pay to the Adviser and the performance participation distributions we make to the Special Limited Partner will not be reduced, and amounts paid to such persons by an investment will not be offset against such fees and performance participation distributions. Additionally, the method for determining how (i) certain compensation arrangements are structured and valued (particularly with respect to the structure of various forms of incentive compensation that vest over time and whose value upon payment is based on estimates) and (ii) overhead expenses are allocated, in each case require certain judgments and assumptions, and as a result our investments (and our company indirectly) may bear higher costs than they would have had such expenses been valued, allocated or charged differently.

Brookfield could benefit from arrangements where Brookfield employees are hired or retained by, or seconded to, one or more investments or a Brookfield affiliate on behalf of an investment (for example, in the case where an investment makes a fixed payment to Brookfield to compensate Brookfield for a portion of an employee's incentive compensation, but such employee does not ultimately collect such incentive compensation). Additionally, there could be a circumstance where an employee of Brookfield or a portfolio company of a Brookfield Account, PSG, Oaktree or an Oaktree Account may become an employee or seconded of one or more of our investments (or vice versa) and, in connection therewith, be entitled to retain unvested incentive compensation received from the company it is transferring or being seconded from. While such incentive compensation would be subject to forfeiture under other circumstances, given the prior employment by a Brookfield related company, such incentive compensation may continue to vest as if such employee continued to be an employee of the company from which it is transferring. Any such arrangements would require approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction.

Brookfield may take its own interests into account in considering and making determinations regarding the matters outlined in this section and in "Affiliate Services and Transactions" above. Additionally, the aggregate

economic benefit to Brookfield or its affiliates as a result of the transactions outlined herein and therein could influence investment allocation decisions made by Brookfield in certain circumstances (i.e., if the financial incentives as a result of such transactions are greater if the investment opportunity is allocated to us rather than another Brookfield Account or co-investment vehicle (or vice versa)). For a broader discussion regarding the allocation of investment opportunities, see “Allocation of Investment Opportunities” above.

Possible Future Activities

Brookfield expects to expand the range of services that it provides over time. Except as provided herein, Brookfield will not be restricted in the scope of its business or in the performance of any services (whether now offered or undertaken in the future) even if such activities could give rise to conflicts of interest, and whether or not such conflicts are described herein. Brookfield has, and will continue to develop, relationships with a significant number of companies, financial sponsors and their senior managers, including relationships with companies that hold or may have held investments similar to those made by us as well as companies that compete with us. These companies may themselves represent appropriate investment opportunities for us or may compete with us for investment opportunities and other business activities.

Advisors

Brookfield from time to time engages or retains strategic advisors, senior advisors, operating partners, executive advisors, consultants or other professionals who are not employees or affiliates of Brookfield, but which include former Brookfield employees as well as current and former officers of Brookfield portfolio companies (collectively, “Consultants”). Consultants generally have established industry expertise and are expected to advise on a range of investment-related activities, including by providing services that may be similar in nature to those provided by the Adviser’s investment team or the portfolio management team, such as sourcing, consideration and pursuit of investment opportunities, strategies to achieve investment objectives, development and implementation of business plans, and recruiting for portfolio companies, and to serve on boards of portfolio companies. Additionally, Brookfield’s decision to initially perform certain services in-house for us will not preclude a later decision to outsource such services, or any additional services, in whole or in part, to any Consultants. Brookfield believes that these arrangements may benefit our investment activities. However, they also give rise to certain conflicts of interest considerations.

Consultants are expected, from time to time, to receive payments from, or allocations or performance-based compensation with respect to, Brookfield, us or our investments. In such circumstances, payments from, or allocations or performance-based compensation with respect to, us or our investments generally will be treated as our expenses. Additionally, while Brookfield believes such compensation arrangements will be reasonable and generally at market rates for the relevant services provided, exclusive arrangements or other factors may result in such compensation arrangements not always being comparable to costs, fees or expenses charged by other third parties. In addition to any compensation arrangements, we may also generally bear our share of any travel costs or other out-of-pocket expenses incurred by Consultants in connection with the provision of their services. Accounting, network, communications, administration and other support benefits, including office space, may be provided by Brookfield or us to Consultants without charge, and any costs associated with such support may be borne by us.

Brookfield expects from time to time to offer Consultants the ability to co-invest alongside us, including in those investments in which they are involved (and for which they may be entitled to receive performance-based compensation, which will reduce our returns), or otherwise participate in equity plans for management of an investment or invest directly in us or in a vehicle controlled by us subject to reduced or waived fees as compared to an investment in us, including after the termination of their engagement (or other status) with Brookfield.

In certain cases, these persons are likely to have certain attributes of Brookfield “employees” (e.g., they have dedicated offices at Brookfield, receive access to Brookfield information, systems and meetings for Brookfield

personnel, work on Brookfield matters as their primary or sole business activity, have Brookfield-related email addresses, business cards and titles, or participate in certain benefit arrangements typically reserved for Brookfield employees) even though they are not considered Brookfield employees, affiliates or personnel for purposes of our charter. In this scenario, a Consultant would be subject to Brookfield's compliance policies and procedures. Where applicable, Brookfield allocates to us or applicable portfolio companies the costs of such personnel or the fees paid to such personnel in connection with the applicable services, and such expenses or fees, to the extent allocated to us, would be treated as our expenses. Payments or allocations to Consultants can be expected to increase the overall costs and expenses borne indirectly by our stockholders.

Shared Resources

In certain circumstances, in order to create efficiencies and optimize performance, one or more of our investments or properties may determine to share the operational, legal, financial, back-office or other resources of another investment or property, or an investment, or property of Brookfield or an Other Brookfield Account. In connection therewith, the costs and expenses related to such services will be allocated among the relevant entities on a basis that Brookfield determines in good faith is fair and equitable (but which will be inherently subjective). To the extent these types of arrangements constitute transactions between us or our investments on the one hand, and "affiliates" of Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, or any of their respective affiliates for purposes of our charter, these arrangements will be entered into only with the approval by a majority of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transactions as being fair and reasonable to us and on terms and conditions no less favorable than those which could be obtained from unaffiliated entities. Determining an allocable share of internal and other costs, or otherwise allocating costs, inherently requires the judgment of Brookfield and there can be no assurance that we will not bear a disproportionate amount of any costs, including Brookfield's internal costs.

Travel Expenses

We will reimburse the Adviser and its affiliates for out-of-pocket travel expenses, including air travel (generally business class), car services, meals and hotels (generally business or luxury class accommodations), incurred in identifying, evaluating, sourcing, researching, structuring, negotiating, acquiring, making, holding, developing, operating, managing, selling or potentially selling, restructuring or otherwise disposing of our proposed or actual investments (including fees for attendance of industry conferences, the primary purpose of which is sourcing investments), in connection with the formation, marketing and offering of our shares and otherwise in connection with our business. In addition, travel expenses incurred in the marketing and offering of our shares will be considered offering expenses, including where such travel expenses relate to the offering of a feeder vehicle primarily created to hold our shares of common stock.

Service Providers

From time to time, our service providers or service providers of our investment entities (including deal sources, consultants, lenders, brokers, accountants, attorneys, outside directors and their affiliates) invest in us or are sources of investment opportunities and counterparties therein, or otherwise participate in transactions or other arrangements (or otherwise have a business, financial or other relationship) with us, Brookfield or Brookfield affiliates (for example, as tenants). Furthermore, employees of Brookfield or Brookfield portfolio companies have and may in the future have family members or relatives employed by service providers (particularly large global providers) to us, any Other Brookfield Account or Brookfield. All of the above factors may influence Brookfield in deciding whether to select such a service provider. Notwithstanding the foregoing, the Adviser will only select a service provider when the Adviser determines that doing so is appropriate for us given all surrounding facts and circumstances and is consistent with the Adviser's responsibilities under applicable law.

In addition, we and Other Brookfield Accounts (including Brookfield for its own account) and their portfolio companies often engage common providers of goods or services. These common providers sometimes provide

bulk discounts or other fee discount arrangements, which may be based on an expectation of a certain amount of aggregate engagements by Other Brookfield Accounts and portfolio companies over a period of time. Brookfield generally extends fee discount arrangements to Brookfield and all Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies in a fair and equitable manner.

In certain cases, a service provider (e.g., a law firm) will provide Brookfield a bulk discount on fees that is applicable only prospectively (within an annual period) once a certain aggregate spending threshold has been met during the relevant annual period. The Brookfield parties that engage the service provider after the aggregate spending threshold has been met will get the benefit of the discount and, as a result, pay lower rates for than the rates paid by Brookfield parties that engaged the same provider prior to the discount being triggered.

The engagement of common providers for us, Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies and the related fee discount arrangements give rise to certain potential conflicts of interest. For example, as a result of these arrangements, Brookfield will face conflicts of interest in determining which providers to engage on behalf of us and our investments and when to engage such providers, including an incentive to engage certain providers for us and our investments because it will result in the maintenance or enhancement of a discounted fee arrangement that benefits Brookfield, Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies. Notwithstanding these conflicts considerations, Brookfield makes these determinations in a manner that it believes is in our best interest, taking into account all applicable facts and circumstances.

In the normal course, common providers (e.g., law firms) will staff engagements based on the particular needs of the engagement and charge such staff's then-applicable rates, subject to any negotiated discounts. While these rates will be the same as the rates such providers would charge Brookfield for the same engagement, Brookfield generally engages providers for different needs than us and our investments, and the total fees charged for different engagements are expected to vary. In addition, as a result of the foregoing, the overall rates paid by us and our investments over a period of time to a common provider could be higher (or lower) than the overall rates paid to the same provider by Brookfield, Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies.

Without limitation of the foregoing, conflicts arise with respect to Brookfield's selection of financial institutions or other third parties to provide services to us, any Other Brookfield Account or Brookfield and its negotiation of fees payable to such parties. Brookfield has relationships with many financial institutions and other third parties, which may introduce prospective investors, afford Brookfield the opportunity to market its services to certain qualified investors at no additional cost, provide benchmarking analysis or third-party verification of market rates, or provide other services (e.g., consulting services) at favorable or below market rates. Such relationships create incentives for Brookfield to select a financial institution or other third party based on its best interests and not our best interest. For example, in connection with the disposition of a portfolio company, several financial institutions with which Brookfield has pre-existing business relationships may provide valuation services through a bidding process. Although Brookfield will select the financial institution it believes is the most appropriate in the circumstances, the relationships between the financial institution and Brookfield as described herein will influence Brookfield in deciding whether to select such a financial institution to underwrite the disposition, and may influence the financial institution in the terms offered. The cost of this disposition will generally be borne directly or indirectly by us and creates an incentive for Brookfield to engage such a financial institution over one with which Brookfield has no prior relationship that could result in worse terms to us or the portfolio company than would be the case absent the conflict.

Use of Brookfield Arrangements

We may seek to use a swap, currency conversion or hedging arrangement or line of credit or other financing that Brookfield has in place for our own benefit or the benefit of Other Brookfield Accounts. In this case, Brookfield will pass through the terms of such arrangement to us as if we had entered into the transaction itself. However, in such cases we will be exposed to Brookfield's credit risk since we will not have direct contractual privity with the counterparty. Further, it is possible that we may have been able to obtain more favorable terms for our company if we had entered into the arrangement directly with the counterparty.

Insurance

The Adviser will cause us to purchase, or bear premiums, fees, costs and expenses (including the expenses or fees of affiliates and non-affiliates for placement and administration of insurance) with respect to, insurance for the benefit of our company and other indemnified parties with respect to matters related to our business (including directors and officers liability insurance and errors and omissions insurance), or for our benefit or any of our investments, with respect to investment-related matters (including terrorism, property, title, liability and fire insurance or extended coverage). We and Other Brookfield Accounts and their portfolio companies and other investments may utilize Brookfield affiliates for placement and administration of insurance or an affiliated insurance broker or insurance provider in connection with all or part of their insurance coverage and we may leverage the scale of Brookfield by participating in shared, or umbrella, insurance policies as part of a broader group of entities affiliated with Brookfield. Any insurance policy purchased by us or on our behalf (including policies covering us, the Adviser and Other Brookfield Accounts) may provide coverage for situations where we would not provide indemnification, including situations involving culpable conduct by the Adviser. Nonetheless, our share of the fees and expenses in respect of insurance coverage will not be reduced to account for these types of situations.

To the extent an insurance policy provides coverage with respect to matters related to our company or our investments, all or a portion of the fees and expenses (including premiums) of such insurance policy and its placement will be allocated to us. The amount of any such insurance-related fees and expenses allocated to us will be determined by Brookfield in its reasonable discretion taking into consideration certain facts and circumstances, including the value of each covered fund's and account's investments and capital commitments (if applicable) or the risk that the each of the covered funds, accounts and investments pose to the insurance provider. While Brookfield expects to consider certain objective criteria when determining how to allocate the cost of insurance coverage that applies to multiple funds and accounts, because of the uncertainty of whether claims will arise in the future and the timing and the amount that may be involved in any such claim, the determination of how to allocate such fees and expenses also requires Brookfield to take into consideration other facts and circumstances that are more subjective in nature. In addition, because Brookfield will bear a portion of such fees and expenses and has differing investment interests in the funds and accounts it manages, conflicts may arise in the determination of the proper allocation of such fees and expenses among Brookfield and such funds and accounts. It is unlikely that Brookfield will be able to accurately allocate the fees and expenses of any such insurance based on the actual claims of a particular Other Brookfield Account or our company.

While shared insurance policies may be cost-effective, claims made by any entities affiliated with Brookfield may result in increased costs to us and such policies may have an overall cap on coverage. To the extent an insurable event results in claims in excess of such cap, we may not receive as much in insurance proceeds as we would have received if separate insurance policies had been purchased for each party and Brookfield may face a conflict in interest in properly allocating insurance proceeds across all claimants, which could result in us receiving less in insurance proceeds than if separate insurance policies had been purchased for each insured party individually. Similarly, insurable events may occur sequentially in time while subject to a single overall cap. To the extent insurance proceeds for one such event are applied towards a cap and we experience an insurable loss after such event, our receipts from such insurance policy may be diminished or we may not receive any insurance proceeds. A shared insurance policy may also make it less likely that Brookfield will make a claim against such policy on our behalf.

In addition, we may need to determine whether or not to initiate litigation (including potentially litigation adverse to Brookfield where it is the broker or provider of such insurance) in order to collect from an insurance provider, which may be lengthy and expensive and which ultimately may not result in a financial award. The potential for Brookfield to be a counterparty in any litigation or other proceedings regarding insurance claims creates a further potential conflict of interest. Furthermore, in providing such insurance, Brookfield may seek reinsurance for all or a portion of the coverage, which could result in Brookfield earning and retaining fees or a portion of the premiums associated with such insurance while not retaining all or a commensurate portion of the risk insured.

Brookfield will seek to allocate the costs of such insurance and proceeds from claims in respect of such insurance policies and resolve any conflicts of interest, as applicable, in a manner it determines to be fair. In that regard, Brookfield may, if it determines it to be necessary, consult with one or more third parties in allocating such costs and proceeds and resolving such conflicts.

Diverse Interests

In certain circumstances, the Brookfield Investor in its capacity as one of our stockholders may have conflicting investment, tax and other interests with the interests of other stockholders. Such conflicting interests may relate to or arise from, among other things, the nature of our investments, the residency or domicile of our stockholders and the manner in which one or more of our investments are reported for tax purposes. As a consequence, in certain circumstances, conflicts of interest will arise in connection with the decision made by the Adviser, including with respect to the nature, structuring or reporting of our investments, that may be adverse to our stockholders generally, or may be more beneficial for a particular stockholders than for another, including with respect to stockholders' particular tax situations. In selecting and structuring potential investments appropriate for us, the Adviser will consider our investment and tax objectives and those of our stockholders as a whole (and those of investors in Other Brookfield Accounts that participate in the same investments as us), not the investment, tax or other objectives of any stockholder individually. However, conflicts may arise if certain stockholders have objectives that conflict with ours. In addition, Brookfield may face certain tax risks based on positions we take, including as a withholding agent. In connection therewith, Brookfield may take certain actions, including withholding amounts to cover actual or potential tax liabilities, that it may not have taken in the absence of such tax risks.

Allocation of Personnel

The Adviser and its affiliates will devote such time as they deem necessary to conduct our business affairs in an appropriate manner. However, Brookfield personnel will also work on matters related to Other Brookfield Accounts. Accordingly, conflicts may arise in the allocation of personnel among us and such Other Brookfield Accounts. For example, certain of the investment professionals who are expected to devote their business time to us will also devote substantial portions of their business time to the management and operation of Other Brookfield Accounts, and such circumstances may result in conflicts of interest for such personnel.

Affiliated Dealer Manager

Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC, the dealer manager for this offering, is an affiliate of the Adviser and also serves or has served as the dealer manager in connection with the offerings of shares by other investment funds sponsored by Brookfield and Oaktree. These relationships may create conflicts in connection with the dealer manager's due diligence obligations under the federal securities laws. Although the dealer manager will examine the information in this prospectus for accuracy and completeness, due to its affiliation with Brookfield, no independent review of us will be made by the Dealer Manager in connection with the distribution of our shares in this offering of the type normally performed by an unaffiliated underwriter in connection with the offering of securities. Accordingly, investors in this offering do not have the benefit of an independent due diligence review and investigation except to the extent that such a review and investigation is performed by other broker-dealers participating in this offering. In addition, the dealer manager is entitled to compensation in connection with this offering. See "Plan of Distribution."

Fees and Other Compensation to the Adviser and the Dealer Manager

The agreements between us and the Adviser and the dealer manager are not the result of arm's-length negotiations. As a result, the fees we agree to pay pursuant to these agreements may exceed what we would pay to an independent third party. These agreements, including the Advisory Agreement and the Dealer Manager Agreement, require approval by a majority of our directors, including a majority of the independent directors, not

otherwise interested in such agreements, as being fair and reasonable to us and on terms and conditions no less favorable than those which could be obtained from unaffiliated entities.

The timing and nature of the fees the Adviser and the dealer manager will receive from us could create a conflict of interest between the Adviser and our stockholders. Specifically, the Adviser is responsible for the calculation of our NAV, and the management fee we pay the Adviser and the fees we pay the dealer manager are based on our NAV. Among other matters, the compensation arrangements could affect the judgment of the Adviser's personnel with respect to:

- the continuation, renewal or enforcement of our agreements with the Adviser and its affiliates, including the Advisory Agreement and the Dealer Manager Agreement;
- the decision to adjust the value of any of our investments or the calculation of our NAV; and
- public offerings of equity by us, which may result in increased advisory fees to the Adviser and increased fees to the dealer manager.

We pay the Adviser a management fee regardless of the performance of our portfolio. The Adviser's entitlement to a management fee, which is not based upon performance metrics or goals, might reduce its incentive to devote its time and effort to seeking investments that provide attractive risk-adjusted returns for our portfolio. We will be required to pay the Adviser a management fee in a particular period despite experiencing a net loss or a decline in the value of our portfolio during that period. The Adviser, however, has a fiduciary duty to us. If the Adviser fails to act in our best interests, then it will have violated this duty. The Advisory Agreement may be terminated by us or the Adviser on 60 days' notice.

We also pay an affiliate of the Adviser a performance fee based on our total distributions plus the change in NAV per share, which may create an incentive for the Adviser to make riskier or more speculative investments on our behalf than it would otherwise make in the absence of such performance-based compensation. In addition, the change in NAV per share will be based on the value of our investments on the applicable measurement dates and not on realized gains or losses. As a result, the Adviser's affiliate may receive performance fees based on unrealized gains in certain assets at the applicable measurement date and such gains may not be realized when those assets are eventually disposed of.

UPREIT Structure

Our UPREIT structure may result in potential conflicts of interest with limited partners in the Operating Partnership whose interests may not be aligned with those of our stockholders.

Our directors and officers have duties to our corporation and our stockholders under Maryland law and our charter in connection with their management of the corporation. At the same time, Brookfield REIT OP GP LLC, our wholly-owned subsidiary, as general partner of the Operating Partnership, has fiduciary duties under Delaware law to the Operating Partnership and to the limited partners in connection with the management of the Operating Partnership. Our duties as the sole member of the general partner of the Operating Partnership may come into conflict with the duties of our directors and officers to our corporation and our stockholders. Under Delaware law, a general partner of a Delaware limited partnership owes its limited partners the duties of good faith and fair dealing. Other duties, including fiduciary duties, may be modified or eliminated in the partnership's partnership agreement. The partnership agreement of the Operating Partnership provides that, for so long as we own a controlling interest in our operating partnership, any conflict that cannot be resolved in a manner not adverse to either our stockholders or the limited partners will be resolved in favor of our stockholders.

Additionally, the partnership agreement expressly limits the general partner's liability by providing that it will not be liable or accountable to the Operating Partnership for losses sustained, liabilities incurred or benefits not derived if it acted in good faith. In addition, the Operating Partnership is required to indemnify the general

partner for liabilities the general partner incurs in dealings with third parties on behalf of the Operating Partnership. To the extent that the indemnification provisions purport to include indemnification of liabilities arising under the Securities Act, in the opinion of the SEC, such indemnification is contrary to public policy and therefore unenforceable.

The provisions of Delaware law that allow the fiduciary duties of a general partner to be modified by a partnership agreement have not been tested in a court of law, and we have not obtained an opinion of counsel covering the provisions set forth in the partnership agreement that purport to waive or restrict our fiduciary duties.

Calculation Errors

The calculation of amounts due to the Adviser and Brookfield affiliates in connection with the provision of services to us and our investments is complex, and Brookfield may make errors in determining the amount to be paid or distributed. When such an error that disadvantaged us is discovered, Brookfield will make us whole for such excess payment or distribution based on the particular situation, which may involve a return of distributions or fees or a waiver of future distributions or fees, in each case in an amount necessary to reimburse us for such overpayment. In such cases, Brookfield will determine whether to pay interest to us based on the facts and circumstances of the error, and generally does not expect to pay interest when the amounts in question are immaterial or when the error is corrected promptly. When an error that advantages us is discovered, Brookfield will correct such underpayment by causing us to make additional payments or distributions, as applicable; however, we will not be charged interest in connection with any such underpayment.

Investment Banking and Other Activities

Brookfield and its affiliates may provide investment banking, advisory, consulting, restructuring, broker-dealer and other services to third parties, including investments in which we may desire to invest or issuers with which we may desire to transact. In such circumstances, we may be restricted from pursuing such investment or transaction as a result of limitations imposed by, among other things, applicable law or Brookfield's internal conflicts or compliance policies.

Brookfield Conflicts Committee

Numerous actual and potential conflicts of interest are expected to arise in connection with the management and operation of our company, our investments and other activities. Pursuant to our charter, certain conflicts of interest are required to be disclosed to, or approved by, our board of directors. Other conflicts of interest, however, will be resolved by Brookfield. In certain circumstances, potential conflicts of interest related to Brookfield and us may arise, which the Adviser, in its discretion, determines to present to Brookfield's conflicts committee for review and approval. Brookfield's conflicts committee is intended to provide review and analysis, and ensure appropriate resolution, of potential conflicts of interest. However, there can be no assurance that the Adviser will send all potential conflicts of interest to the conflicts committee. Furthermore, the conflicts committee is comprised of representatives from Brookfield and, as a result, (a) such representatives may themselves be subject to conflicts of interest and (b) there can be no assurance that any determinations made by the conflicts committee will be favorable to us. The conflicts committee will act in good faith to resolve potential conflicts of interest in a manner that is fair and balanced, taking into account the facts and circumstances known to it at the time. However, there is no guarantee that the conflicts committee will make the decision that is most beneficial to us or that the conflicts committee would not have reached a different decision if additional information were available to it.

Review of Transactions by the Independent Directors of the Board of Directors

Every transaction that we enter into with the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, or their respective affiliates will be subject to an inherent conflict of interest. Our board of directors may encounter conflicts of interest in enforcing

our rights against any affiliate of the Adviser in the event of a default by or disagreement or in invoking powers, rights or options pursuant to any agreement between us and the Adviser or any of its affiliates. In order to reduce or eliminate certain potential conflicts of interest, our charter requires that certain transactions are to be reviewed by our independent directors. Our independent directors are permitted to retain their own legal and financial advisors in connection with any review that they are obligated to undertake pursuant to the terms of our charter.

Among the matters we expect our independent directors to review are:

- the continuation, renewal or enforcement of our agreements with the Adviser and its affiliates, including the Advisory Agreement;
- the continuation, renewal or enforcement of our agreements with the Sub-Adviser and its affiliates, including the Sub-Advisory Agreement;
- the continuation, renewal or enforcement of our agreements with the Dealer Manager and its affiliates, including the Dealer Manager Agreement;
- the allocation of investment opportunities to us by the Adviser and its affiliates; and
- transactions with affiliates of the Adviser, Brookfield, the Sub-Adviser and Oaktree.

Our charter contains many other restrictions relating to conflicts of interest including the following:

Adviser Compensation. Our independent directors must evaluate at least annually whether our fees and expenses, including the compensation that we pay to the Adviser and its affiliates are reasonable in light of our investment performance, net assets, net income and the fees and expenses of other comparable REITs, and in relation to the nature and quality of services performed and that such compensation is within the limits prescribed by our charter. Our independent directors supervise the performance of the Adviser and its affiliates and the compensation we pay to them to determine that the provisions of our compensation arrangements are being carried out. Our independent directors base this evaluation on the factors set forth below as well as any other factors they deem relevant, and such findings will be recorded in the minutes of the board of directors:

- the amount of the fees paid to the Adviser and its affiliates in relation to the size, composition and performance of our investments;
- the success of the Adviser in generating appropriate investment opportunities;
- the rates charged to other REITs and others by advisors performing similar services;
- additional revenues realized by the Adviser and its affiliates through their relationship with us, including whether we pay them or they are paid by others with whom we do business;
- the quality and extent of service and advice furnished by the Adviser and its affiliates;
- the performance of our investment portfolio; and
- the quality of our portfolio relative to the investments generated by the Adviser for its own account and for its other clients.

Term of Advisory Agreement. According to our charter, each contract for the services of the Adviser may not exceed one year, although there is no limit on the number of times that a particular advisor may be retained. The independent directors of our board of directors or the Adviser may terminate the Advisory Agreement without cause or penalty on 60 days' written notice. For purposes of that charter provision, "without penalty" means that we can terminate the Adviser without having to compensate the Adviser for income lost as a result of the termination of the Advisory Agreement.

Mortgage Loans to Affiliates. Our charter prohibits us from investing in or making mortgage loans in which the borrower is Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, or our directors or any of their respective affiliates unless

an independent expert appraises the underlying property. We must keep the appraisal for at least five years and make it available for inspection and duplication by any of our stockholders. In addition, we must obtain a mortgagee's or owner's title insurance policy or commitment as to the priority of the mortgage or the condition of the title. Our charter prohibits us from making or investing in any mortgage loans that are subordinate to any mortgage or equity interest of Brookfield, the Adviser, our directors or any of our affiliates.

Other Transactions Involving Affiliates. According to our charter, a majority of the members of our board of directors (including a majority of our independent directors) not otherwise interested in the transaction must conclude that all other transactions, including sales and acquisitions of assets and any joint ventures, between us and Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, our directors or any of their respective affiliates are fair and reasonable to us and on terms and conditions not less favorable to us than those available from unaffiliated third parties. In the case of an asset purchase, a majority of our disinterested directors, including a majority of our disinterested independent directors, must also determine that the purchase is at a price to us no greater than the cost of the asset to Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, the director or the affiliate or, if the price to us is in excess of such cost, that substantial justification for such excess exists and such excess is reasonable. In no event will the purchase price paid by us for any such asset exceed the asset's current appraised value.

Limitation on Operating Expenses. According to our charter, the Adviser must reimburse us the amount by which our aggregate total operating expenses for any four consecutive fiscal quarters exceed the greater of 2% of our average invested assets or 25% of our net income, unless a majority of our independent directors has determined that such excess expenses were justified based on unusual and non-recurring factors that they deem sufficient. Any findings and the reasons in support thereof shall be reflected in the minutes of the meeting of the board. Within 60 days after the end of any of our fiscal quarters for which total operating expenses exceeded 2% of average invested assets or 25% of net income, whichever is greater, we shall send to the stockholders a written disclosure of such fact together with an explanation of the factors the independent members of our board of directors considered in arriving at the conclusion that such higher operating expenses were justified. In the event the independent members of our board of directors do not determine such excess expenses are justified, the Adviser shall reimburse us at the end of the 12-month period the amount by which the aggregate annual expenses paid or incurred by us exceed the limitation provided herein. "Average invested assets" means, for any period, the average of our aggregate book value of the assets invested, directly or indirectly, in equity interests in and loans secured by real estate, before deducting reserves for depreciation or bad debts or other similar non-cash reserves for depreciation or bad debts or other similar non-cash reserves computed by taking the average of such values at the end of each month during such period. "Total operating expenses" means all expenses of every character paid or incurred by us, as determined under GAAP, that are in any way related to our operation, including advisory fees, but excluding; (a) the expenses of raising capital such as organization and offering expenses, legal, audit, accounting, underwriting, brokerage, listing, registration and other fees, printing and other such expenses and taxes incurred in connection with the issuance, distribution, transfer, registration and stock exchange listing of our stock; (b) property-level expenses incurred at each property, (c) interest payments; (d) taxes; (e) non-cash expenditures such as depreciation, amortization and bad debt reserves; (f) incentive fees to the extent permitted by our charter; (g) acquisition fees and expenses; (h) real estate commissions and (i) other fees and expenses connected with the acquisition, disposition and ownership of our investments (including insurance premiums, legal services and property management fees). For the avoidance of doubt, our board of directors has passed a resolution that we will not read the defined term "total operating expenses" in our charter (including exclusions therefrom) in a manner that is inconsistent with the NASAA REIT Guidelines and that "total operating expenses" shall include any company-level management fees.

Issuance of Options and Warrants to Certain Affiliates. According to our charter, we may not issue options or warrants to purchase our stock to Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, our directors or officers or any of their respective affiliates, except on the same terms as such options or warrants, if any, are sold to the general public. We may not issue options or warrants at exercise prices less than the fair market value of the underlying securities on the date of grant and not for consideration (which may include services) that in the judgment of a majority of our independent directors has a market value less than the value of such option or warrant on the date

of grant. Any options or warrants we issue to Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, our directors or any of their respective affiliates shall not exceed an amount equal to 10% of our outstanding stock on the date of grant.

Loans. We will not make any loans to Brookfield, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, or our directors or any of their respective affiliates except for certain mortgage loans described above and loans to wholly owned subsidiaries. In addition, we will not borrow from these affiliates unless a majority of our independent directors, including a majority of disinterested independent directors, approves the transaction as being fair, competitive and commercially reasonable, and no less favorable to us than comparable loans between unaffiliated parties. These charter restrictions on loans will only apply to advances of cash that are commonly viewed as loans, as determined by our board of directors. By way of example only, the prohibition on loans would not restrict advances of cash for legal expenses or other costs incurred as a result of any legal action for which indemnification is being sought, nor would the prohibition limit our ability to advance reimbursable expenses incurred by directors or officers or the Adviser or its affiliates.

Voting of Shares Owned by Affiliates. According to our charter, the Adviser or a director or any of their respective affiliates may not vote their shares regarding (i) the removal of the Adviser, such director or any of these affiliates or (ii) any transaction between them and us. In determining the requisite percentage in interest of shares necessary to approve a matter on which these persons may not vote or consent, any shares owned by any of them will not be included.

NET ASSET VALUE CALCULATION AND VALUATION GUIDELINES

Following the end of each full calendar month, our NAV for each class of shares will be based on the net asset values of our investments (including real estate-related debt and real estate-related securities), the addition of any other assets (such as cash on hand) and the deduction of any liabilities, including the accrual of any performance participation to the Special Limited Partner, and will also include the deduction of any stockholder servicing fees specifically applicable to such class of shares, in all cases as described below.

General

Our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, has adopted valuation guidelines that contain a comprehensive set of methodologies to be used by the Adviser and our independent valuation advisor in connection with estimating the values of our assets and liabilities for purposes of our NAV calculation. These guidelines are designed to produce a fair and accurate estimate of the price that would be received for our investments in an arm's-length transaction between a willing buyer and a willing seller in possession of all material information about our investments. Our independent valuation advisor will review our valuation guidelines and methodologies related to investments in real property with the Adviser and our board of directors at least annually. From time to time, our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, may adopt changes to the valuation guidelines if it (1) determines that such changes are likely to result in a more accurate reflection of NAV or a more efficient or less costly procedure for the determination of NAV without having a material adverse effect on the accuracy of such determination or (2) otherwise reasonably believes a change is appropriate for the determination of NAV.

The calculation of our NAV is intended to be a calculation of the fair value of our assets less our outstanding liabilities as described below and will likely differ from the book value of our equity reflected in our financial statements. As a public company, we are required to issue financial statements based on historical cost in accordance with GAAP. To calculate our NAV for the purpose of establishing a purchase and repurchase price for our shares, we have adopted a model, as explained below, that adjusts the value of our assets and liabilities from historical cost to fair value generally in accordance with the GAAP principles set forth in FASB Accounting Standards Codification Topic 820, Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures. Because the fair value calculations of our real estate properties will involve significant professional judgment in the application of both observable and unobservable inputs, the calculated fair value of our assets may differ from their actual realizable value or future fair value. While we believe our NAV calculation methodologies are consistent with standard industry practices, there is no rule or regulation that requires we calculate NAV in a certain way. As a result, other public REITs may use different methodologies or assumptions to determine NAV. In addition, NAV is not a measure used under GAAP and the valuations of and certain adjustments made to our assets and liabilities used in the determination of NAV will differ from GAAP. You should not consider NAV to be equivalent to stockholders' equity or any other GAAP measure.

Our Independent Valuation Advisor

With the approval of our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, we have engaged Altus Group U.S. Inc. to serve as our independent valuation advisor. At the end of each month, our independent valuation advisor will prepare update appraisals for each of our properties other than those for which we obtained third-party annual appraisals for such month, and review annual appraisals, prepared by another third-party appraisal firm, of our properties. The independent valuation advisor also will prepare monthly appraisals of our real estate-related debt investments and property-level debt liabilities. When identified by the Adviser, individual property appraisals will be updated for events that materially impact our gross asset value; however, there may be a lag in time between the occurrence of such event(s) and the determination of the impact on our gross asset value. The Adviser, with the approval of our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, may engage additional independent valuation advisors in the future as our portfolio grows. While our independent valuation advisor performs an important role with respect to our property valuations, our

independent valuation advisor is not responsible for, and does not calculate, our NAV. The Adviser is ultimately responsible for the determination of our NAV.

Our independent valuation advisor may be replaced at any time, in accordance with agreed-upon notice requirements, by a majority vote of our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors. We will promptly disclose any changes to the identity or role of the independent valuation advisor in reports we publicly file with the SEC.

Our independent valuation advisor will discharge its responsibilities in accordance with our valuation guidelines. Our board of directors will not be involved in the monthly valuation of our assets and liabilities, but will periodically receive and review such information about the valuation of our assets and liabilities as it deems necessary to exercise its oversight responsibility. Our NAV per share for each class of shares will be calculated by State Street, and such calculation will be reviewed and confirmed by the Adviser.

We have agreed to pay fees to our independent valuation advisor upon its delivery to us of its reports on a quarterly basis. We have also agreed to indemnify our independent valuation advisor against certain liabilities arising out of this engagement. The compensation we pay to our independent valuation advisor is not based on the estimated values of our properties.

Our independent valuation advisor and certain of the independent third-party appraisers have provided, and are expected to continue to provide, real estate appraisal, appraisal review, valuation management and real estate valuation advisory services to Brookfield, Oaktree and their respective affiliates and have received, and are expected to continue to receive, fees in connection with such services. Our independent valuation advisor and certain of the independent third-party appraisers and their respective affiliates may from time to time in the future perform other commercial real estate and financial advisory services for Brookfield, Oaktree and their respective affiliates, or in transactions related to the properties that are the subjects of the valuations being performed for us, or otherwise, so long as such other services do not adversely affect the independence of the independent valuation advisor or the applicable appraiser as certified in the applicable appraisal report.

Valuation of Investments

Consolidated Properties

For the purposes of calculating our monthly NAV, our properties initially will be valued at cost, which we expect to represent fair value at that time. We expect to receive an appraisal performed by an independent third-party appraisal firm prior to acquisition.

Each property will then be appraised monthly by our independent valuation advisor and annually by a third-party appraiser thereafter. Annual appraisals completed by the independent third-party appraisal firm will be conducted on a rotating basis with approximately one quarter of our properties being appraised each quarter. Each month thereafter our independent valuation advisor will appraise our properties that are not being appraised by an independent third-party appraisal firm. Such appraisals will be based on the then most recent appraisals provided by either our independent valuation advisor or an independent third-party appraisal firm, current market data and other relevant information. Although monthly update appraisals of each of our real properties will be determined by our independent valuation advisor, such appraisals are based on asset and portfolio level information provided by the Adviser and, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, including historical operating revenues and expenses of the properties, lease agreements on the properties, budgeted revenues and expenses of the properties, information regarding recent or planned capital expenditures and any other information relevant to valuing the real estate property, which information will be reviewed and professional skepticism applied as to its reasonableness but will not be independently verified by our independent valuation advisor. Properties purchased as a portfolio may be appraised as a single asset and will exclude any portfolio discounts or premiums. Each third-party appraisal is performed in accordance with the Uniform Standards of

Professional Appraisal Practice and reviewed by the independent valuation advisor for reasonableness. Upon conclusion of the appraisal, the independent third-party appraisal firm prepares a written report with an estimated fair value of the property. Each third-party appraisal must be reviewed, approved and signed by an individual with the professional MAI designation of the Appraisal Institute. Each appraisal performed by the independent valuation advisor is performed in accordance with the Uniform Standards of Professional Appraisal Practice and reviewed by the Adviser and, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser. Upon conclusion of the appraisal performed by the independent valuation advisor, the independent valuation advisor prepares a written report with an estimated fair value of the property. Each appraisal prepared by the independent valuation advisor must be reviewed, approved and signed by an individual with the professional MAI designation of the Appraisal Institute. All property appraisals shall reflect the current fair value of our interest in each property consistent with the funds accounting policy (i.e. unit of account). We believe our policy of obtaining annual appraisals by independent third parties as well as having our independent valuation advisor prepare updated appraisals at the end of each month will meaningfully enhance the accuracy of our NAV calculation. Any appraisal provided by an independent third-party appraisal firm will be performed in accordance with our valuation guidelines and will not be considered in our NAV calculation until our independent valuation advisor has reviewed and confirmed the reasonableness of such appraisal.

The Adviser and, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, will monitor our properties for events that the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser believes may be expected to have a material impact on the most recent estimated values of such property and will notify our independent valuation advisor of such events. If, in the opinion of the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, an event becomes known to the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser (including through communication with the independent valuation advisor) that is likely to have any material impact on previously provided estimated values of the affected properties, the independent valuation advisor will be requested to produce an update appraisal of such properties. State Street will then incorporate the updated appraisal into our NAV, which will then be reviewed and confirmed by the Adviser and, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser.

For example, an appraisal update may be appropriate to reflect the occurrence of an unexpected property-specific event such as a termination or renewal of a material lease, a material change in vacancies or an unanticipated structural or environmental event at a property that may cause the value of a wholly-owned property to change materially. An appraisal update may also be appropriate to reflect the occurrence of broader market-driven events identified by the Adviser or our independent valuation advisor which may impact more than a specific property, such as a significant capital market event. Any such appraisal updates will be estimates of the market impact of specific events as they occur, based on assumptions and judgments that may or may not prove to be correct, and may also be based on the limited information readily available at that time. If deemed appropriate by the Adviser or our independent valuation advisor, any necessary appraisal updates will be determined as soon as practicable. An appraisal received during the year for one property may also trigger an appraisal update for another property.

In general, we expect that any updates to appraised values will be calculated promptly after a determination that a material change has occurred and the financial effects of such change are quantifiable by the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser. However, rapidly changing market conditions or material events may not be immediately reflected in our monthly NAV. The resulting potential disparity in our NAV may be detrimental to stockholders whose shares are repurchased or new purchasers of our common stock, depending on whether our published NAV per share for such class is overstated or understated.

Real estate appraisals will be reported on a free and clear basis (for example, without taking into consideration any mortgage on the property), irrespective of any property-level financing that may be in place. We expect to use the discounted cash flow methodology (income approach) as the primary methodology to value properties, whereby a property's value is calculated by discounting the estimated cash flows and the anticipated terminal value of the subject property by the assumed market supported discount and terminal cap rate. Consistent with industry practices, the income approach also incorporates subjective judgments regarding comparable rental and operating expense data, capitalization and discount rate, and projections of future rent and expenses based on

appropriate market evidence as well as the residual value of the asset as components in determining value. Other methodologies that may also be used to value properties include sales comparisons and cost approaches. Under the sales comparison approach, the independent third-party appraiser or independent valuation advisor, as applicable, develops an opinion of value by comparing the subject property to similar, recently sold properties in the surrounding or competing area. The cost approach is based on the understanding that market participants relate value to cost. The value of a property is derived by adding the estimated land value to the current cost of constructing a replacement for the improvements and then subtracting the amount of depreciation in the structures from all causes. Because appraisals performed by third-parties and the independent valuation advisor and any subsequent updates to the valuation of our properties made by the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, involve subjective judgments, the estimated fair value of our assets that will be included in our NAV may not reflect the liquidation value or net realizable value of our properties.

In conducting their investigations and analyses, our independent valuation advisor and other independent third-party appraisal firms will take into account customary and accepted financial and commercial procedures and considerations as they deem relevant, which may include, without limitation, the review of documents, materials and information relevant to valuing the property that are provided by us, such as (i) historical operating revenues and expenses of the property; (ii) lease agreements on the property; (iii) budgeted revenues and expenses of the property; (iv) information regarding recent or planned capital expenditures; and (v) any other information relevant to valuing the real estate property. Although our independent appraisers may review and apply professional skepticism to information supplied or otherwise made available by the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, for reasonableness and will confirm such reasonableness of the Adviser's or the Sub-Adviser's valuation, it will assume and rely upon the accuracy and completeness of all such information and of all information supplied or otherwise made available to it by any other party and will not undertake any duty or responsibility to verify independently any of such information. The independent appraisers will not make or obtain an independent valuation or appraisal of any of our other assets or liabilities (contingent or otherwise) other than our real properties, real estate-related debt investments and property-level debt. With respect to operating or financial forecasts and other information and data to be provided to or otherwise to be reviewed by or discussed with our independent appraisers, our independent appraisers will assume that such forecasts and other information and data were reasonably prepared in good faith on bases reflecting the best currently available estimates and judgments of the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, and will rely upon the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser to advise our independent appraisers promptly if any information previously provided becomes inaccurate or was required to be updated during the period of review.

The appraisals and other estimates of value provided by the independent appraisers will be submitted to the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, based on general economic, social and political factors in existence at the time that the appraisal or estimate is delivered. As required under our valuation guidelines, the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, will review the appraisals or estimates submitted by our independent appraisers in the event of a material change in general economic, political or social factors, and will take such steps to obtain updated or revised appraisals and estimates as are appropriate under the circumstances. Any such updated or revised appraisals or estimates may have an impact on our NAV.

In performing their analyses, the Adviser, the Sub-Adviser, our independent valuation advisor and other independent third-party appraisal firms will make numerous other assumptions with respect to industry performance, general business, economic and regulatory conditions and other matters, many of which are beyond their control and our control, as well as certain factual matters. For example, our independent valuation advisor and other independent third-party appraisal firms will assume that we have clear and marketable title to each real estate property valued, that no title defects exist unless specifically informed to the contrary, that improvements were made in accordance with law, that no hazardous materials are present or were present previously, that no deed restrictions exist, and that no changes to zoning ordinances or regulations governing use, density or shape are pending or being considered. Furthermore, our independent valuation advisor's review and conclusions will

necessarily be based upon market, economic, financial and other circumstances and conditions existing prior to the valuation, and any material change in such circumstances and conditions may affect our independent valuation advisor's review and conclusions. Our independent valuation advisor's review reports may contain other assumptions, qualifications and limitations set forth in the respective reports that qualify the conclusions set forth therein. As such, the carrying values of our real properties may not reflect the price at which the properties could be sold in the market, and the difference between carrying values and the ultimate sales prices could be material. In addition, accurate valuations are more difficult to obtain in times of low transaction volume because there are fewer market transactions that can be considered in the context of the appraisal.

Pursuant to our valuation services agreement with our independent valuation advisor, each individual appraisal report for our assets will be addressed solely to us to assist the Adviser and the Sub-Adviser in calculating our NAV. The appraisal reports relating to our properties will not be addressed to the public and may not be relied upon by any other person to establish an estimated value of our common stock and will not constitute a recommendation to any person to purchase or sell any shares of our common stock. In preparing appraisal reports, independent third- party appraisal firms and our independent valuation advisor will not, and will not be requested to, solicit third- party indications of interest for our common stock or any of our properties in connection with possible purchases thereof or the acquisition of all or any part of us.

Unconsolidated Properties Held Through Joint Ventures

Unconsolidated properties held through joint ventures generally will be valued in a manner that is consistent with the guidelines described above for consolidated properties. Once the value of a property held by the joint venture is determined in a manner consistent with the guidelines describe above for consolidated properties and we determine the fair value of any other assets and liabilities of the joint venture, the value of our interest in the joint venture would then be determined by the Adviser or, with respect to the Oaktree Option Investments, the Sub-Adviser, using a hypothetical liquidation calculation to value our interest in the joint venture, which would be a percentage of the joint venture's NAV. Unconsolidated properties held in a joint venture that acquires multiple properties over time may be valued as a single investment. Our independent valuation advisor will not be responsible for the calculation of our joint venture NAV.

Real Estate-Related Debt Investments and Real Estate-Related Securities

Our investments in private real estate loans and real estate related securities will initially be valued at cost. Thereafter, real estate related securities will be valued monthly by the Sub-Adviser using quotations from third party pricing vendors. The independent valuation advisor will prepare monthly appraisals of our real estate related debt investments. Market quotations may be obtained from third-party pricing service providers or broker-dealers. When reliable market quotations for such assets are available, the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will seek to obtain at least two quotations from primary and secondary pricing services for the subject or similar securities. Should the primary and secondary pricing services be available and substantially agree, the quotation from the primary pricing service will generally be used. Where two pricing services are not available, or they do not represent fair value, a broker quote may be obtained and used to value the asset. GAAP defines fair value as the price that would be received to sell an asset or be paid to transfer a liability (i.e., the exit price) in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date. Pursuant to the valuation guidelines adopted by our board of directors, if market quotations are not readily available (or are otherwise not reliable for a particular investment), the fair value will be determined in good faith by the independent valuation advisor each calendar quarter and the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, for other months. Due to the inherent uncertainty of these estimates, estimates of fair value may differ from the values that would have been used had a ready market for these investments existed and the differences could be material. Market quotes are considered not readily available in circumstances where there is an absence of current or reliable market-based data (e.g., trade information, bid/ask information, or broker-dealer quotations). Our board of directors has delegated to the Adviser the responsibility for monitoring significant events that may materially affect the values of our real estate-related debt investments and real estate-related securities and for determining whether the value

of the applicable investments should be re-evaluated in light of such significant events, and the Adviser will rely upon the Sub-Adviser with respect to monitoring significant events related to the Liquidity Sleeve that it manages pursuant to the Liquidity Sleeve Sub-Advisory Agreement. The valuation of our real estate-related securities prepared by the Adviser or the Sub-Adviser, as applicable, will not be reviewed or appraised by our independent valuation advisor.

Liabilities

We will include the fair value of our liabilities as part of our NAV calculation. These liabilities include the fees payable to the Adviser and the Dealer Manager, any accrued performance participation allocation to the Special Limited Partner, accounts payable, accrued operating expenses, property-level mortgages, any portfolio-level credit facilities and other liabilities. All liabilities will be valued using widely accepted methodologies specific to each type of liability. Liabilities related to stockholder servicing fees will be allocable to a specific class of shares and will only be included in the NAV calculation for that class. Our debt will typically be valued at fair value in accordance with GAAP. For purposes of calculating our NAV, the organization and offering expenses paid by the Adviser through July 6, 2022 will not be recognized as expenses or as a component of equity and reflected in our NAV until we reimburse the Adviser for these costs.

The independent valuation advisor will prepare monthly appraisals for our property-level debt liabilities that will be used by us in calculating our NAV. The Adviser's or the Sub-Adviser's valuation of other liabilities, including any third-party incentive fee payments or deal terms and structure will not be reviewed or appraised by the independent valuation advisor.

NAV and NAV Per Share Calculation

We are offering to the public four classes of shares of our common stock: Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares. We are also offering Class C shares of our common stock to third-party investors pursuant to a private offering. The Adviser may elect to receive all or a portion of its management fee in Class E shares of our common stock, and we may also issue Class E shares to Brookfield and certain of its affiliates and employees in one or more private placements. Our NAV will be calculated for each of these classes by State Street. Our board of directors, including a majority of our independent directors, may replace State Street with another party, including the Adviser, if it is deemed appropriate to do so. The Adviser is responsible for reviewing and confirming our NAV, and overseeing the process around the calculation of our NAV, in each case, as performed by State Street. While the Adviser will rely upon the Sub-Adviser to review and confirm valuations of the Oaktree Option Investments and the Liquidity Sleeve, the Adviser remains ultimately responsible for oversight of the NAV calculation process.

Each class of our common stock will have an undivided interest in our assets and liabilities, other than class-specific stockholder servicing fees. In accordance with the valuation guidelines, State Street will calculate our NAV per share for each class as of the last calendar day of each month, using a process that reflects several components (each as described above), including the estimated fair value of (1) each of our properties, (2) our real estate-related investments for which third-party market quotes are available, (3) our other real estate-related investments, if any, and (4) our other assets and liabilities. Because stockholder servicing fees allocable to a specific class of shares will only be included in the NAV calculation for that class, and the management fee and performance participation interest allocable to the Class E shares differs from the management fee and performance participation interest allocable to the other share classes, the NAV per share for our share classes may differ. Operating Partnership units will be valued in the same fashion. Each class of Operating Partnership units is economically equivalent to our corresponding class of shares. Accordingly, on the last day of each month, the NAV per class of Operating Partnership units equals the NAV per share of the corresponding class of common stock. The NAV of our Operating Partnership on the last day of each calendar month equals the sum of the NAVs of each outstanding Operating Partnership unit on such day.

At the end of each month, before taking into consideration repurchases or class-specific expense accruals for that month, any change in our aggregate NAV (whether an increase or decrease) will be allocated among each class of shares based on each class's relative percentage of the previous aggregate NAV plus issuances of shares that were effective on the first calendar day of such month. The NAV calculation will be available generally within 15 days after the end of the applicable month. Changes in our monthly NAV will include, without limitation, accruals of our net portfolio income, interest expense, the management fee, the performance participation interest, distributions, unrealized/realized gains and losses on assets, any applicable organization and offering costs and any expense reimbursements. Changes in our monthly NAV will also include material non-recurring events, such as capital expenditures and material property acquisitions and dispositions occurring during the month. On an ongoing basis, the Adviser will adjust the accruals to reflect actual operating results and the outstanding receivable, payable and other account balances resulting from the accumulation of monthly accruals for which financial information is available.

The Adviser has agreed to advance all of our organization and offering expenses on our behalf (other than upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees) through July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for all such advanced expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. We will reimburse the Adviser for any organization and offering expenses that it incurs on our behalf as and when incurred after July 6, 2022. Our organization and offering expenses may include the organization and offering expenses of feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares, as well as certain expenses associated with the Adviser Transition. As part of the Adviser Transition, the Adviser has acquired the Sub-Adviser's receivable related to the organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Sub-Adviser and is to be reimbursed therefor. For purposes of calculating our NAV, the organization and offering expenses paid by the Adviser through July 6, 2022 (including organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Sub-Adviser acquired by the Adviser for which the Adviser is entitled to be reimbursed) will not be recognized as expenses or as a component of equity and reflected in our NAV until we reimburse the Adviser for these costs.

Following the aggregation of the net asset values of our investments, the addition of any other assets (such as cash on hand) and the deduction of any other liabilities, State Street will incorporate any class-specific adjustments to our NAV, including additional issuances and repurchases of our common stock and accruals of class-specific stockholder servicing fees. For each applicable class of shares, the stockholder servicing fee will be calculated as a percentage of the aggregate NAV for such class of shares. The declaration of distributions will reduce the NAV for each class of our common stock in an amount equal to the accrual of our liability to pay any such distribution to our stockholders of record of each class. NAV per share for each class is calculated by dividing such class's NAV at the end of each month by the number of shares outstanding for that class at the end of such month.

The combination of the Class T NAV, Class S NAV, Class D NAV, Class C NAV, Class E NAV and Class I NAV will equal the aggregate net asset value of our assets, less our liabilities, including liabilities related to class-specific stockholder servicing fees.

Relationship between NAV and Our Transaction Price

Generally, our transaction price will equal our prior month's NAV. The transaction price will be the price at which we repurchase shares and the price, together with applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees, at which we offer shares. Although the transaction price will generally be based on our prior month's NAV per share, such prior month's NAV may be significantly different from the current NAV per share of the applicable class of stock as of the date on which your purchase or repurchase occurs.

In addition, we may, but are not obligated to, offer shares at a price that we believe reflects the NAV per share of such stock more appropriately than the prior month's NAV per share (including by updating a previously disclosed offering price) or suspend our offering or our share repurchase plan in cases where we believe there has been a material change (positive or negative) to our NAV per share since the end of the prior month. In cases

where our transaction price is not based on the prior month's NAV per share, the offering price and repurchase price will not equal our NAV per share as of any time. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments" for examples of valuation adjustment events that may cause a material change to our NAV per share.

Limits on the Calculation of Our NAV Per Share

The overarching principle of our valuation guidelines is to produce reasonable estimates of fair value for each of our investments (and other assets and liabilities), or the price that would be received for that investment in orderly transactions between market participants. However, the majority of our assets will consist of real estate properties and, as with any real estate valuation protocol and as described above, the valuation of our properties (and other assets and liabilities) will be based on a number of judgments, assumptions and opinions about future events that may or may not prove to be correct. The use of different judgments, assumptions or opinions would likely result in a different estimate of the fair value of our real estate properties (and other assets and liabilities). Any resulting potential disparity in our NAV per share may be in favor of stockholders whose shares are repurchased, existing stockholders or new purchasers of our common stock, as the case may be, depending on the circumstances at the time (for cases in which our transaction price is based on NAV). See "Risk Factors—Valuations and appraisals of our properties and real estate-related debt investments are estimates of fair value and may not necessarily correspond to realizable value," "—Our NAV per share amounts may change materially if the appraised values of our properties materially change from prior appraisals or the actual operating results for a particular month differ from what we originally budgeted for that month" and "—It may be difficult to reflect, fully and accurately, material events that may impact our monthly NAV."

Additionally, while the methodologies contained in our valuation guidelines are designed to operate reliably within a wide variety of circumstances, it is possible that in certain unanticipated situations or after the occurrence of certain extraordinary events (such as a significant disruption in relevant markets, a terrorist attack or an act of nature), our ability to calculate NAV may be impaired or delayed, including, without limitation, circumstances where there is a delay in accessing or receiving information from vendors or other reporting agents upon which we may rely upon in determining the monthly value of our NAV. In these circumstances, a more accurate valuation of our NAV could be obtained by using different assumptions or methodologies. Accordingly, in special situations when, in the Adviser's reasonable judgment, the administration of the valuation guidelines would result in a valuation that does not represent a fair and accurate estimate of the value of our investment, alternative methodologies may be applied, provided that the Adviser must notify our board of directors at the next scheduled board meeting of any alternative methodologies utilized and their impact on the overall valuation of our investment. Notwithstanding the foregoing, our board of directors may suspend this offering or our share repurchase plan if it determines that the calculation of NAV is materially incorrect or unreliable or there is a condition that restricts the valuation of a material portion of our assets.

We include no discounts to our NAV for the illiquid nature of our shares, including the limitations on your ability to sell shares under our share repurchase plan and our ability to modify or suspend our share repurchase plan at any time. Our NAV generally does not consider exit costs (e.g., selling costs and commissions and debt prepayment penalties related to the sale of a property) that would likely be incurred if our assets and liabilities were liquidated or sold. While we may use market pricing concepts to value individual components of our NAV, our per share NAV is not derived from the market pricing information of open-end real estate funds listed on stock exchanges.

Our NAV per share does not represent the amount of our assets less our liabilities in accordance with GAAP. We do not represent, warrant or guarantee that:

- a stockholder would be able to realize the NAV per share for the class of shares a stockholder owns if the stockholder attempts to sell its shares;

- a stockholder would ultimately realize distributions per share equal to the NAV per share for the class of shares it owns upon liquidation of our assets and settlement of our liabilities or a sale of our company;
- shares of our common stock would trade at their NAV per share on a national securities exchange;
- a third party would offer the NAV per share for each class of shares in an arm's-length transaction to purchase all or substantially all of our shares; or
- the NAV per share would equate to a market price of an open-ended real estate fund.

September 30, 2021 NAV Per Share

Our total NAV presented in the following tables includes the NAV of our Class S, Class T, Class D, and Class I common stockholders. The following table provides a breakdown of the major components of our total NAV as of September 30, 2021:

<u>Components of NAV</u>	<u>September 30, 2021</u>
Investments in real properties	\$ 475,499,258
Investments in real estate-related securities	95,202,806
Cash and cash equivalents	18,275,717
Restricted cash	5,535,629
Other assets	5,708,955
Debt obligations	(282,976,143)
Accrued performance fee ⁽¹⁾	(4,922,143)
Accrued stockholder servicing fees ⁽²⁾	(146,992)
Management fee payable	(447,941)
Dividend payable	(903,005)
Subscriptions received in advance	
Other liabilities	(7,043,027)
Non-controlling interests in joint ventures	(21,943,260)
Net asset value	<u>\$ 281,839,854</u>
Number of shares outstanding	<u>23,720,559</u>

(1) Represents the performance fee for the period ended September 30, 2021.

(2) Stockholder servicing fees only apply to Class S, Class T and Class D shares. For purposes of NAV, we recognize the stockholder servicing fee as a reduction of NAV on a monthly basis as such fee is paid. The Dealer Manager does not retain any of these fees, all of which are retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers.

The following table provides a breakdown of our total NAV and NAV per share by share class as of September 30, 2021:

<u>NAV Per Share</u>	<u>Class S Shares</u>	<u>Class I Shares</u>	<u>Class C Shares</u>	<u>Class T Shares</u>	<u>Class D Shares</u>	<u>Total</u>
Net asset value	\$232,259,266	\$33,417,032	\$16,343,798	\$—	\$—	\$282,020,096
Number of shares outstanding	19,555,095	2,792,111	1,373,353	—	—	23,720,559
NAV per share as of September 30, 2021	<u>\$ 11.8772</u>	<u>\$ 11.9684</u>	<u>\$ 11.9007</u>	<u>\$—</u>	<u>\$—</u>	

Set forth below are the weighted averages of the key assumptions in the discounted cash flow methodology used in the September 30, 2021 valuations, based on property types.

<u>Property Type</u>	<u>Discount Rate</u>	<u>Exit Capitalization Rate</u>
Multifamily	5.70%	4.50%
Office	7.73%	6.48%

These assumptions are determined by the Adviser and reviewed by our independent valuation adviser. A change in these assumptions would impact the calculation of the value of our property investments. For example, assuming all other factors remain unchanged, the changes listed below would result in the following effects on our investment values:

<u>Input</u>	<u>Hypothetical Change</u>	<u>Multifamily Investment Values</u>	<u>Office Investment Values</u>
Discount Rate	0.25% decrease	1.96%	1.92%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(1.92)%	(1.76)%
Exit Capitalization Rate ..	0.25% decrease	3.88%	2.61%
(weighted average)	0.25% increase	(3.62)%	(2.30)%

As of August 31, 2021, we had not sold any Class T shares or Class D shares or issued any Operating Partnership units.

The following table presents our monthly NAV per share for each of the six classes of shares:

<u>Date</u>	<u>Class S</u>	<u>Class I</u>	<u>Class C</u>	<u>Class T</u>	<u>Class D</u>	<u>Class E</u>
December 6, 2019	\$10.0458	\$10.0458	\$ —	\$—	\$—	\$—
December 31, 2019	10.0686	10.0687	—	—	—	—
January 31, 2020	10.2171	10.2204	—	—	—	—
February 29, 2020	10.2187	10.2347	—	—	—	—
March 31, 2020	10.3008	10.3170	—	—	—	—
April 30, 2020	10.1559	10.1873	—	—	—	—
May 31, 2020	10.2782	10.3009	—	—	—	—
June 30, 2020	10.2789	10.3121	—	—	—	—
July 31, 2020	10.3257	10.3643	—	—	—	—
August 31, 2020	10.2991	10.3503	—	—	—	—
September 30, 2020	10.3603	10.4261	—	—	—	—
October 31, 2020	10.3658	10.4444	—	—	—	—
November 30, 2020	10.4433	10.5409	—	—	—	—
December 31, 2020	10.4993	10.6190	—	—	—	—
January 31, 2021	10.5020	10.6220	—	—	—	—
February 28, 2021	10.5287	10.6480	—	—	—	—
March 31, 2021	10.6138	10.7307	10.7093	—	—	—
April 30, 2021	10.6751	10.7861	10.7230	—	—	—
May 31, 2021	10.7562	10.8583	10.8046	—	—	—
June 30, 2021	10.8558	10.9475	10.8933	—	—	—
July 31, 2021	10.9087	10.9868	10.9288	—	—	—
August 31, 2021	11.1222	11.2011	11.1424	—	—	—
September 30, 2021	11.8772	11.9684	11.9007	—	—	—

PRIOR PERFORMANCE SUMMARY

The information in this section presents the historical experience of real estate investment programs (excluding separately managed accounts and co-investment accounts unless otherwise noted) sponsored in the last ten years by Brookfield and its affiliates. Our structure and investment strategy are different from these prior programs and our performance will depend on factors that may not be applicable to or affect the performance of these other programs. The Prior Performance Tables included in this prospectus, beginning on page A-1, include further information regarding certain prior programs.

Capital Raising

Brookfield has sponsored and managed programs that invest primarily in real property and programs that invest primarily in real estate-related debt.

During the ten-year period ended December 31, 2020, Brookfield sponsored 23 real estate programs, consisting of: (1) 17 private programs that invest primarily in real property and (2) six programs that invest primarily in real estate-related debt. These 23 real estate programs are referred to as the “prior programs.” In the aggregate, during this period, Brookfield raised approximately \$40 billion from over 400 investors for the prior programs. Brookfield also raised capital for separately managed accounts and co-investment accounts during this period, which are not included in these totals.

Brookfield Property Partners L.P. (“BPY”) is a diversified global real estate company that owns, operates and develops office, retail, multifamily, logistics, hospitality, triple net lease, student housing and manufactured housing assets. BPY is sponsored by Brookfield but is not included in this prior performance section as until July 26, 2021 it was a public company whose shares were listed on a national securities exchange and priced based on market trading. In addition, BPY is not structured like our company. BPY did not include a date or time period in its offering materials at which the program might be liquidated. Upon written request, you may obtain, without charge, a copy of the most recent annual report on Form 20-F filed with the SEC by BPY. We will provide exhibits to each such Form 20-F upon payment of a reasonable fee for copying and mailing expenses. These reports and exhibits, as well as other reports required to be filed with the SEC, are also available at the SEC’s website at www.sec.gov.

Please see “Appendix A: Prior Performance Tables—Table I” for more detailed information about fund raising for the prior programs.

Investments

During the ten years ended December 31, 2020, the prior programs made approximately 317 real estate investments with an aggregate investment amount of approximately \$36 billion. The table below provides details about the location and aggregate dollar amount of these investments.

<u>Location</u>	<u>Investments</u>	
	<u>Number</u>	<u>Cost (in thousands)</u>
North America	276	\$25,268,319
Asia-Pacific	20	4,940,666
Europe	17	5,314,697
South America	3	579,994
Middle East	1	257,300
Total	317	\$36,360,976

The table above and the immediately preceding paragraph do not include approximately \$5 billion of investments in the prior programs focused on real estate-related debt.

The following table gives a breakdown of the aggregate investments (based on dollar amount) made by the prior programs, categorized by property type, as of December 31, 2020.

<u>Type of Property</u>	<u>Total</u>
Office	30%
Multifamily	15%
Retail	14%
Alternative Real Estate Investments	13%
Mixed Use	12%
Logistics	8%
Hospitality	8%
Total	100%

Sales and Dispositions

Approximately 167 investments have been disposed of by the prior programs during the ten years ended December 31, 2020. The aggregate net sales proceeds of these investments was approximately \$26 billion and the aggregate original cost was approximately \$13 billion.

Please see “Appendix A: Prior Performance Tables—Table III” for information about the operating results of certain prior programs, the offerings of which were open as of December 31, 2020 or closed in the five years ended December 31, 2020.

Investment Objectives

We consider a program to have an investment objective similar to that of our real estate portfolio if the program seeks steady income and potential capital appreciation by investing primarily in stabilized or substantially stabilized real estate.

We consider a program to have an investment objective similar to that of our real estate-related debt portfolio if the program invests primarily in private real estate-related debt securities, including, but not limited to, CMBS, mortgages, loans, mezzanine or other forms of debt secured by or related to underlying real estate.

Prior Program Summary

Below is a description of all of the prior programs that were sponsored in the last ten years. Not all of the prior programs have investment objectives similar to ours.

Real Property Prior Programs

Brookfield has sponsored and managed 17 prior programs that invest primarily in real property during the ten years ended December 31, 2020. Each of these prior programs primarily made or make control-oriented, privately-negotiated, real estate-related equity investments and invest in debt instruments.

These 17 prior programs (including related parallel funds and alternative investment vehicles) are as follows:

- ***Brookfield Real Estate Opportunity Fund I*** (“BREOF I”) held its first close in April 2006 and held its final close in July 2006 with a total of \$0.2 billion of capital commitments. BREOF I’s opportunistic real estate investments were made in the United States.
- ***Brookfield Real Estate Opportunity Fund II*** (“BREOF II”) held its first close in December 2007 and held its final close in March 2009 with a total of \$0.3 billion of capital commitments. BREOF II’s opportunistic real estate investments were made in the United States.

- **Brookfield Real Estate Turnaround Fund** (“RETIP”) held its first close in March 2010 and held its final close in July 2010 with a total of \$5.6 billion of capital commitments. RETIP’s opportunistic real estate investments were made primarily in the United States.
- **Brookfield Strategic Real Estate Partners** (“BSREP I”) held its first close in May 2012 and held its final close in July 2013 with a total of \$4.4 billion of capital commitments. BSREP I’s opportunistic real estate investments were made in the United States, Europe, India and Australia.
- **Brookfield Strategic Real Estate Partners II** (“BSREP II”) held its first close in April 2015 and held its final close in May 2016 with a total of \$9.0 billion of capital commitments. BSREP II’s opportunistic real estate investments were made in the United States, Canada, Europe, Brazil, India, China and South Korea.
- **Brookfield Strategic Real Estate Partners III** (“BSREP III”) held its first close in December 2017 and held its final close in January 2019 with a total of \$15.0 billion of capital commitments. BSREP III makes opportunistic real estate investments in the United States, Canada, Europe, Brazil, India, United Arab Emirates, Australia, China and South Korea.
- **U.S. Multifamily Value Add Fund I** (“VAMF I”) held its first close in July 2011 and held its final close in July 2012 with a total of \$0.3 billion of capital commitments. VAMF I made value add investments in multifamily properties in the United States.
- **U.S. Multifamily Value Add Fund II** (“VAMF II”) held its first close in September 2013 and held its final close in September 2014 with a total of \$0.8 billion of capital commitments. VAMF II made value add investments in multifamily properties in the United States.
- **U.S. Multifamily Value Add Fund III** (“VAMF III”) held its first close in December 2016 and held its final close in August 2018 with a total of \$1.0 billion of capital commitments. VAMF III makes value add investments in multifamily properties in the United States.
- **U.S. Office Fund** (“USOF”) closed in October 2006 with a total of \$2.2 billion of capital commitments. USOF made core plus investments primarily in offices, and some hospitality, properties in the United States.
- **Downtown Los Angeles Fund** (“DTLA”) closed in October 2013 with a total of \$1.1 billion of capital commitments. DTLA made core plus investments primarily in offices, and some retail, in downtown Los Angeles.
- **Brookfield Premier Real Estate Partners** (“BPREP”) held its first close in November 2016 and as of December 31, 2020 had total of \$3.3 billion of capital commitments. BPREP invests in core plus assets. Most of BPREP’s investments have been made in the United States, although it is permitted to make investments outside the United States and Canada, subject to investment limitations.
- **Brookfield Premier Real Estate Partners Australia** (“BPREPA”) held its first close in December 2018 and as of December 31, 2020 had total of A\$0.7 billion of capital commitments. BPREPA invests in core plus real estate in Australia.
- **Brookfield European Real Estate Partnership** (“BEREP”) held its final close in September 2020 with a total of €1.2 billion of capital commitments. BEREP invests in core plus real estate in Europe.
- **Brookfield Opportunity Zone Partners** (“BOZ”) held its first close in June 2019 and held its final close in December 2019 with a total of \$1.0 billion of capital commitments. BOZ made opportunity zone investments in multifamily development properties in New York City and a retail investment in Norwalk, Connecticut.
- **Thayer Hotel Investors VI** (“Thayer VI”) held its first close in August 2012 and held its final close in May 2014 with a total of \$0.2 billion of capital commitments. Thayer VI made opportunistic investments in hotels in the United States.

- **Brookfield Single Family Rental** (“BSFR”) held its first close July 2020 \$0.3 billion of capital commitments. BSFR makes investments in single family rental properties in the United States.

Each of USOF, BPREP, BPREPA, BEREPA, BOZ and BSFR have investment objectives similar to ours. The other prior programs do not have investment objectives similar to ours because they seek primarily capital appreciation by investing generally in opportunistic or value-add real estate rather than seeking steady income and potential capital appreciation by investing primarily in stabilized or substantially stabilized real estate.

Real Estate-Related Debt Prior Programs

Brookfield has sponsored and managed six private commercial real estate debt funds during the ten years ended December 31, 2020.

These six programs (including related parallel funds and alternative investment vehicles) are as follows:

- **Brookfield Senior Mezzanine Real Estate Finance Fund** (“BSREF”) held its first close in January 2018 and as of December 31, 2020 had total of \$1.2 billion of capital commitments. BSREF invests in fixed and floating rate loans secured by core plus properties located in U.S. markets, including mezzanine loans, first mortgage loans and subordinate interests in first mortgage loans.
- **Brookfield Real Estate Finance Fund I** (“BREF I”) held its first close in June 2004 and held its final close in March 2005 with a total of \$0.6 billion of capital commitments. BREF I invested in fixed and floating rate loans secured by properties located primarily in U.S. markets, including primarily mezzanine loans, but also some first mortgage loans and subordinate interests in first mortgage loans.
- **Brookfield Real Estate Finance Fund II** (“BREF II”) held its first close in July 2007 and held its final close in May 2008 with a total of \$0.7 billion of capital commitments. BREF II invested in fixed and floating rate loans secured by properties located in U.S. markets, including primarily mezzanine loans, but also some first mortgage loans and subordinate interests in first mortgage loans.
- **Brookfield Real Estate Finance Fund III** (“BREF III”) held its first close in March 2011 and held its final close in September 2012 with a total of \$0.4 billion of capital commitments. BREF III invested in fixed and floating rate loans secured by properties located in U.S. markets, including primarily mezzanine loans, but also some first mortgage loans and subordinate interests in first mortgage loans.
- **Brookfield Real Estate Finance Fund IV** (“BREF IV”) held its first close in March 2014 and held its final close in December 2014 with a total of \$1.4 billion of capital commitments. BREF IV invested in fixed and floating rate loans secured by properties located in U.S. markets, including primarily mezzanine loans, but also some first mortgage loans and subordinate interests in first mortgage loans.
- **Brookfield Real Estate Finance Fund V** (“BREF V”) held its first close in July 2016 and held its final close in November 2017 with a total of \$3.0 billion of capital commitments. BREF V invests in fixed and floating rate loans secured by properties primarily located in U.S. markets, but also some in Europe. The investments include primarily mezzanine loans, but also some first mortgage loans and subordinate interests in first mortgage loans.

These four prior programs do not have investment objectives similar to our real estate-related debt portfolio because they primarily originate private real estate loans.

Material Adverse Developments on Prior Programs

Brookfield has sponsored and managed real estate private funds through various economic cycles and through periods of disruption, including most recently, the COVID-19 pandemic. Adverse business developments in prior programs were generally the result of broader economic distress and, in most cases, were, or are expected to be temporary in nature. The recent global outbreak of the COVID-19 pandemic has adversely impacted global

commercial activity and has contributed to significant volatility in financial markets. As such, the COVID-19 pandemic presents material uncertainty and risk with respect to the performance and financial results of certain Brookfield programs.

Brookfield's prior real estate programs have from time to time realized losses on certain investments. Most significantly, BREF II invested \$209 million in a mezzanine loan position in a hotel and casino in November 2007. In January 2011, the former borrower defaulted on its debt obligations because property revenue was not sufficient to support both operating expenses and debt service. In March 2011, BREF II completed a deed in lieu of foreclosure transaction and took ownership of the property. BREF II ultimately experienced a realized loss on the transaction of \$181 million. Notwithstanding this loss, BREF II generated a gross internal rate of return of 8.8% and a net internal rate of return (after management fees, carried interest and fund expenses) of 5.3%.

STOCK OWNERSHIP OF CERTAIN BENEFICIAL OWNERS AND MANAGEMENT

The following table sets forth information regarding the beneficial ownership of shares of our common stock as of the date of this prospectus by (1) each person or entity known to us to beneficially own more than 5% of our outstanding common stock, (2) each of our directors and named executive officers and (3) all of our directors and executive officers as a group. Beneficial ownership is determined in accordance with the rules of the SEC and includes securities that a person has the right to acquire within 60 days. The address for each of the persons and entity named below is in care of our principal executive offices at Brookfield Place, 250 Vesey Street, 15th Floor, New York, New York 10281.

Share Class	Name of Beneficial Owner	Number of Shares Beneficially Owned	Percent of All Shares ⁽¹⁾
	Directors and Officers		
	Brian W. Kingston	0	0%
	Zachary B. Vaughan	0	0%
I	Manish H. Desai	100,000	*
	Dana E. Petitto	0	0%
	Michelle L. Campbell	0	0%
	Lori-Ann Beausoleil	0	0%
	Richard W. Eaddy	0	0%
	Thomas F. Farley	0	0%
	Lis S. Wigmore	0	0%
	All directors and executive officers as a group (9 persons) ⁽¹⁾	<u>100,000</u>	<u>*</u>
	5% Stockholder		
E	Brookfield Investor ⁽²⁾	14,486,099	37.93%

* Less than 1%.

- (1) Percentages calculated using outstanding shares of our common stock as of September 30, 2021, adjusted to reflect the issuance of shares to the Brookfield Investor in consideration for Brookfield's contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio as discussed in footnote 2 below.
- (2) Includes 16,711 shares of Class I common stock that the Adviser or its affiliate purchased prior to the commencement of this offering. Includes 2,088,834 shares of our common stock and 12,380,554 Operating Partnership Units (which may be exchanged for shares of our common stock as set forth in the partnership agreement of the Operating Partnership) issued to the Brookfield investor in consideration for its contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio.

DESCRIPTION OF CAPITAL STOCK

We were formed under the laws of the State of Maryland. The rights of our stockholders are governed by Maryland law as well as our charter and bylaws. The following summary of the terms of our stock is a summary of the material provisions concerning our stock and you should refer to the MGCL and our charter and bylaws for a full description. The following summary is qualified in its entirety by the more detailed information contained in our charter and bylaws. Copies of our charter and bylaws are filed as exhibits to the registration statement of which this prospectus is a part. You can obtain copies of our charter and bylaws and every other exhibit to our registration statement. See the “Where You Can Find More Information; Incorporation by Reference” section below.

Under our charter, we have authority to issue a total of 1,050,000,000 shares of capital stock. Of the total shares of stock authorized, 1,000,000,000 shares are classified as common stock with a par value of \$0.01 per share (of which 225,000,000 are classified as Class T shares, 225,000,000 are classified as Class S shares, 100,000,000 are classified as Class D shares, 100,000,000 shares are classified as Class C shares, 100,000,000 are classified as Class E shares and 250,000,000 are classified as Class I shares) and 50,000,000 shares are classified as preferred stock with a par value \$0.01 per share. In addition, our board of directors may amend our charter from time to time, without stockholder approval, to increase or decrease the aggregate number of shares of stock or the number of shares of stock of any class or series that we have authority to issue.

Common Stock

Subject to the restrictions on ownership and transfer of stock set forth in our charter and except as may otherwise be specified in our charter, the holders of common stock are entitled to one vote per share on all matters voted on by stockholders, including election of our directors. The holders of common stock vote together as a single class on all actions to be taken by the stockholders; provided, however, that with respect to (i) any amendment of the charter that would materially and adversely affect the rights, preferences and privileges of only a particular class of common stock or (ii) any matter submitted to stockholders that relates solely to a particular class of common stock, only the affirmative vote of the holders of a majority of such affected class of common stock, with no other class of common stock voting except such affected class of common stock voting as a separate class, is required. Our charter does not provide for cumulative voting in the election of our directors. Therefore, the holders of a majority of the outstanding shares of our common stock can elect our entire board of directors. Subject to any preferential rights of any outstanding class or series of shares of stock and to the provisions in our charter regarding the restriction on ownership and transfer of stock, the holders of common stock are entitled to such distributions as may be authorized from time to time by our board of directors (or a duly authorized committee of our board of directors) and declared by us out of legally available funds and, upon liquidation, are entitled to receive all assets available for distribution to our stockholders. Upon issuance for full payment in accordance with the terms of this offering, all shares of our common stock issued in the offering will be fully paid and non-assessable. Holders of common stock will not have preemptive rights, which means that you will not have an automatic option to purchase any new shares of stock that we issue.

Our charter also contains a provision permitting our board of directors, without any action by our stockholders, to classify or reclassify any unissued common stock into one or more classes or series by setting or changing the preferences, conversion or other rights, voting powers, restrictions, limitations as to dividends and other distributions, qualifications and terms or conditions of repurchase of any new class or series of shares of stock.

We will generally not issue certificates for shares of our common stock. Shares of our common stock will be held in “uncertificated” form, which will eliminate the physical handling and safekeeping responsibilities inherent in owning transferable stock certificates and eliminate the need to return a duly executed stock certificate to effect a transfer. DST Systems, Inc. acts as our registrar and as the transfer agent for our shares. Transfers can be effected simply by mailing to our transfer agent a transfer and assignment form, which we will provide to you at no charge upon written request.

Class T Shares

Each Class T share issued in the primary offering will be subject to an upfront selling commission of up to 3.0%, and an upfront dealer manager fee of 0.5%, of the transaction price of each Class T share sold in the offering on the date of the purchase; provided, however, that such amounts may vary at certain participating broker-dealers provided that the sum will not exceed 3.5% of the transaction price. The Dealer Manager anticipates that all of the upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will be retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers.

We will pay the Dealer Manager selling commissions over time as a stockholder servicing fee with respect to our outstanding Class T shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class T shares. For each Class T share, this stockholder servicing fee consists of an advisor stockholder servicing fee and a dealer stockholder servicing fee. We expect that generally the advisor stockholder servicing fee will equal 0.65% per annum and the dealer stockholder servicing fee will equal 0.20% per annum, of the aggregate NAV for the Class T shares. However, with respect to Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, the advisor stockholder servicing fee and the dealer stockholder servicing fee may be other amounts, provided that the sum of such fees will always equal 0.85% per annum of the NAV of such shares. The stockholder servicing fees will be paid monthly in arrears. The Dealer Manager will reallocate (pay) all of the stockholder servicing fees to participating broker-dealers and servicing broker-dealers for ongoing stockholder services performed by such broker-dealers, and will waive stockholder servicing fees to the extent a broker-dealer is not eligible to receive it for failure to provide such services.

The upfront selling commission and dealer manager fee will not be payable in respect of any Class T shares sold pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan, but such shares will be charged the stockholder servicing fee payable with respect to all our outstanding Class T shares.

We will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee with respect to any Class T share held in a stockholder's account at the end of the month in which the Dealer Manager in conjunction with the transfer agent determines that total upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to the shares held by such stockholder within such account would exceed, in the aggregate, 8.75% (or a lower limit as set forth in any applicable agreement between the Dealer Manager and a participating broker-dealer at the time such Class T share was issued) of the gross proceeds from the sale of such share (including the gross proceeds of any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto). At the end of such month, such Class T share (and any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto) held in such stockholder's account will convert into a number of Class I shares (including any fractional shares) with an equivalent aggregate NAV as such shares. Although we cannot predict the length of time over which the stockholder servicing fee will be paid due to potential changes in the NAV of our shares, this fee would be paid with respect to a Class T share held in a stockholder's account over approximately 6.5 years from the date of purchase, assuming a limit of 8.75% of gross proceeds, payment of the full upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees (as applicable) and a constant NAV of \$10.00 per share. Under these assumptions, if a stockholder holds his or her shares for this time period, this fee with respect to a Class T share would total approximately \$0.56.

In addition, we will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee on the Class T shares on the earlier to occur of the following: (i) a listing of Class I shares, (ii) our merger or consolidation with or into another entity in which we are not the surviving entity, or the sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, in each case in a transaction in which our stockholders receive cash, securities listed on a national exchange or a combination thereof, or (iii) the date following the completion of this offering on which, in the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources in connection with this offering, including upfront selling commissions, the stockholder servicing fee and other underwriting compensation, is equal to 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering.

Class S Shares

Each Class S share issued in the primary offering will be subject to an upfront selling commission of up to 3.5% of the transaction price of each Class S share sold in the offering on the date of the purchase. The Dealer Manager anticipates that all of the upfront selling commissions will be retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers.

We will pay the Dealer Manager selling commissions over time as a stockholder servicing fee with respect to our outstanding Class S shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class S shares. The stockholder servicing fees will be paid monthly in arrears. The Dealer Manager will reallocate (pay) all of the stockholder servicing fees to participating broker-dealers and servicing broker-dealers for ongoing stockholder services performed by such broker-dealers, and will waive stockholder servicing fees to the extent a broker-dealer is not eligible to receive it for failure to provide such services.

The upfront selling commission will not be payable in respect of any Class S shares sold pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan, but such shares will be charged the stockholder servicing fee payable with respect to all our outstanding Class S shares.

We will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee with respect to any Class S share held in a stockholder's account at the end of the month in which the Dealer Manager in conjunction with the transfer agent determines that total upfront selling commissions and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to the shares held by such stockholder within such account would exceed, in the aggregate, 8.75% of the gross proceeds from the sale of such shares (including the gross proceeds of any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto). At the end of such month, such Class S share (and any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto) will convert into a number of Class I shares (including any fractional shares) with an equivalent aggregate NAV as such shares. Although we cannot predict the length of time over which the stockholder servicing fee will be paid due to potential changes in the NAV of our shares, this fee would be paid with respect to a Class S share over approximately 6.5 years from the date of purchase, assuming a limit of 8.75% of gross proceeds, payment of the full upfront selling commissions, opting out of the distribution reinvestment plan and a constant NAV of \$10.00 per share. Under these assumptions, if a stockholder holds his or her shares for this time period, this fee with respect to a Class S share would total approximately \$0.56.

In addition, we will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee on the Class S shares on the earlier to occur of the following: (i) a listing of Class I shares, (ii) our merger or consolidation with or into another entity in which we are not the surviving entity, or the sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, in each case in a transaction in which our stockholders receive cash, securities listed on a national exchange or a combination thereof, or (iii) the date following the completion of this offering on which, in the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources in connection with this offering, including upfront selling commissions, the stockholder servicing fee and other underwriting compensation, is equal to 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering.

Class D Shares

Each Class D share issued in the primary offering will be subject to an upfront selling commission of up to 1.5% of the transaction price of each Class D share sold in the offering on the date of the purchase. The Dealer Manager anticipates that all of the upfront selling commissions will be retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers.

We will pay the Dealer Manager selling commissions over time as a stockholder servicing fee with respect to our outstanding Class D shares equal to 0.25% per annum of the aggregate NAV of all our outstanding Class D shares, including any Class D shares sold pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan. The stockholder servicing fees will be paid monthly in arrears. The Dealer Manager will reallocate (pay) all of the stockholder

servicing fees to participating broker-dealers and servicing broker-dealers for ongoing stockholder services performed by such broker-dealers, and will waive stockholder servicing fees to the extent a broker-dealer is not eligible to receive it for failure to provide such services.

Class D shares are available for purchase in this offering only (1) through fee-based programs, also known as wrap accounts, that provide access to Class D shares, (2) through participating broker-dealers that have alternative fee arrangements with their clients to provide access to Class D shares, (3) through certain registered investment advisers, (4) through bank trust departments or any other organization or person authorized to act in a fiduciary capacity for its clients or customers or (5) other categories of investors that we name in an amendment or supplement to this prospectus.

We will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee with respect to any Class D share held in a stockholder's account at the end of the month in which the Dealer Manager in conjunction with the transfer agent determines that total upfront selling commissions and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to the shares held by such stockholder within such account would exceed, in the aggregate, 8.75% of the gross proceeds from the sale of such shares (including the gross proceeds of any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto). At the end of such month, such Class D share (and any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto) held in such stockholder's account will convert into a number of Class I shares (including any fractional shares) with an equivalent aggregate NAV as such shares. Although we cannot predict the length of time over which the stockholder servicing fee will be paid due to potential changes in the NAV of our shares, this fee would be paid with respect to a Class D share over approximately 29.5 years from the date of purchase, assuming a limit of 8.75% of gross proceeds, payment of the full upfront selling commissions, opting out of the distribution reinvestment plan and a constant NAV of \$10.00 per share. Under these assumptions, if a stockholder holds his or her shares for this time period, this fee with respect to a Class D share would total approximately \$0.74.

In addition, we will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee on the Class D shares on the earlier to occur of the following: (i) a listing of Class I shares, (ii) our merger or consolidation with or into another entity in which we are not the surviving entity, or the sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, in each case in a transaction in which our stockholders receive cash, securities listed on a national exchange or a combination thereof, or (iii) the date following the completion of this offering on which, in the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources in connection with this offering, including upfront selling commissions, the stockholder servicing fee and other underwriting compensation, is equal to 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering.

Class I Shares

No upfront selling commissions or stockholder servicing fees will be paid for sales of any Class I shares.

Class I shares are available for purchase in this offering only (1) through fee-based programs, also known as wrap accounts, that provide access to Class I shares, (2) by endowments, foundations, pension funds and other institutional investors, (3) through participating broker-dealers that have alternative fee arrangements with their clients to provide access to Class I shares, (4) by our executive officers and directors and their immediate family members, as well as officers and employees of the Adviser, Brookfield; the Sub-Adviser; Oaktree or other affiliates and their immediate family members, and, if approved by our board of directors, joint venture partners, consultants and other service providers or (5) other categories of investors that we name in an amendment or supplement to this prospectus.

Class C Shares

We are conducting a private offering of Class C shares to a feeder vehicle primarily created to hold our Class C shares, which in turn will offer interests in itself to investors. We will conduct such offerings pursuant to

exemptions to registration under the Securities Act and not as a part of this offering. No selling commissions, dealer manager fees or stockholder servicing fees are charged to purchasers in connection with the sale of any Class C shares. The Class C shares are not being offered pursuant to this prospectus.

Class E Shares

The Adviser may elect to receive all or a portion of its management fee in Class E shares of our common stock, and we may also issue Class E shares to Brookfield and certain of its affiliates and employees in one or more private placements. We will conduct such private placements pursuant to exemptions to registration under the Securities Act and not as a part of this offering. No selling commissions, dealer manager fees or stockholder servicing fees are charged to purchasers in connection with the sale of any Class E shares. The Class E shares do not pay the management fee or performance participation interest and are not being offered pursuant to this prospectus.

Other Terms of Common Stock

If not already converted into Class I shares upon a determination that total upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to such shares would exceed the applicable limit as described in the “—Class T Shares,” “—Class S Shares” and “—Class D Shares” sections above, each Class T share, Class S share, Class D share, Class C share and Class E share held in a stockholder’s account will automatically and without any action on the part of the holder thereof convert into a number of Class I shares (including any fractional shares) with an equivalent NAV as such share on the earliest of (i) a listing of Class I shares, (ii) our merger or consolidation with or into another entity or the sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, in each case in a transaction in which our stockholders receive cash or securities listed on a national securities exchange or (iii) with respect to Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares, the end of the month following termination of the primary portion of the offering in which such Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares were sold on which, in the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources in connection with the offering, including upfront selling commissions, the stockholder servicing fee and other underwriting compensation, is equal to 10% of the gross proceeds of the primary portion of the offering. In addition, immediately before any liquidation, dissolution or winding up, each Class T share, Class S share, Class D share, Class C share and Class E share will automatically convert into a number of Class I shares (including any fractional shares) with an equivalent NAV as such share.

Preferred Stock

Our charter authorizes our board of directors to designate and issue one or more classes or series of preferred stock without stockholder approval, and to establish the preferences, conversion or other rights, voting powers, restrictions, limitations as to dividends and other distributions, qualifications and terms or conditions of repurchase of each class or series of preferred stock so issued. Because our board of directors has the power to establish the preferences and rights of each class or series of preferred stock, it may afford the holders of any series or class of preferred stock preferences, powers and rights senior to the rights of holders of common stock.

However, the voting rights per share of any series or class of preferred stock sold in a private offering may not exceed voting rights which bear the same relationship to the voting rights of a publicly held share as the consideration paid to us for each privately-held preferred share bears to the book value of each outstanding publicly held share. If we ever created and issued preferred stock with a distribution preference over common stock, payment of any distribution preferences of outstanding preferred stock would reduce the amount of funds available for the payment of distributions on the common stock. Further, holders of preferred stock are normally entitled to receive a liquidation preference in the event we liquidate, dissolve or wind up before any payment is made to the common stockholders, likely reducing the amount common stockholders would otherwise receive upon such an occurrence. In addition, under certain circumstances, the issuance of preferred stock may render more difficult or tend to discourage a merger, offer or proxy contest, the assumption of control by a holder of a large block of our securities, or the removal of incumbent management. We have no present plans to issue any preferred stock, but we may do so at any time in the future without stockholder approval.

Meetings and Special Voting Requirements

An annual meeting of the stockholders will be held each year, upon reasonable notice to our stockholders, but no sooner than 30 days after delivery of our annual report to stockholders. Special meetings of stockholders may be called only upon the request of a majority of our directors, a majority of our independent directors or our chief executive officer, president or chairman of the board of directors and must be called by our secretary to act on any matter that may properly be considered at a meeting of stockholders upon the written request of stockholders entitled to cast at least 10% of the votes entitled to be cast on such matter at the meeting. Upon receipt of a written request stating the purpose of any such special meeting, our secretary shall provide a written notice to our stockholders within 10 days of receipt of such written request, stating the purpose of the meeting and setting a meeting date not less than 15 nor more than 60 days after the distribution of such notice. The presence either in person or by proxy of stockholders entitled to cast at least 50% of all the votes entitled to be cast on such matter at the meeting on any matter will constitute a quorum. Generally, the affirmative vote of a majority of all votes cast is necessary to take stockholder action, except as described in the next paragraph and except that a majority of the votes represented in person or by proxy at a meeting at which a quorum is present is required to elect a director.

Under the MGCL and our charter, stockholders generally are entitled to vote at a duly held meeting at which a quorum is present on (1) amendments to our charter, (2) our liquidation and dissolution, (3) a merger, consolidation, conversion, statutory share exchange or sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, and (4) election or removal of our directors. Except with respect to the election of directors or as otherwise provided in our charter, the vote of stockholders holding a majority of the outstanding shares of our stock entitled to vote is required to approve any such action, and no such action can be taken by our board of directors without such majority vote of our stockholders. In addition, although the NASAA REIT Guidelines indicate that stockholders are permitted to amend our charter or dissolve us without the necessity for concurrence by our board of directors, we are required to comply with the MGCL, which provides that any amendment to our charter or any dissolution of our company must first be declared advisable by our board of directors. Therefore, except with respect to the election or removal of our directors and certain amendments to our charter, prior to a stockholder vote, our board of directors must first adopt a resolution that the proposed action is advisable and directing the matter to be submitted to the stockholders. Accordingly, the only proposals to amend our charter or to dissolve our company that will be presented to our stockholders will be those that have been declared advisable by our board of directors. Stockholders are not entitled to exercise any of the rights of an objecting stockholder provided for in Title 3, Subtitle 2 of the MGCL unless our board of directors determines that such rights apply, with respect to all or any classes or series of stock, to one or more transactions occurring after the date of the determination in connection with which stockholders would otherwise be entitled to exercise such rights. Stockholders have the power, without the concurrence of the directors, to remove a director from our board of directors with or without cause, by the affirmative vote of a majority of the shares of stock entitled to vote generally in the election of directors.

Stockholders are entitled to receive a copy of our stockholder list upon request. The list provided by us will include each stockholder's name, address and telephone number and number of shares of stock owned by each stockholder and will be sent within 10 days of our receipt of the request. The stockholder list shall be maintained as part of our books and records and shall be available for inspection by any stockholder or the stockholder's designated agent at our corporate offices upon the request of a stockholder. The stockholder list will be updated at least quarterly to reflect changes in the information contained therein. The copy of the stockholder list will be printed in alphabetical order, on white paper, and in a readily readable type size (in no event smaller than ten-point type). A stockholder requesting a list will be required to pay reasonable costs of postage and duplication. The purposes for which a stockholder may request a copy of the stockholder list include, but are not limited to, matters relating to stockholders' voting rights, the exercise of stockholder rights under federal proxy laws and any other proper purpose. If the Adviser or our board of directors neglects or refuses to exhibit, produce or mail a copy of our stockholder list as requested, the Adviser or our board of directors, as the case may be, shall be liable to any stockholder requesting our stockholder list for the costs, including reasonable attorneys' fees,

incurred by that stockholder for compelling the production of our stockholder list, and for actual damages suffered by any such stockholder by reason of such refusal or neglect. It shall be a defense that the actual purpose and reason for the requests for inspection or for a copy of our stockholder list is to secure such list or other information for the purpose of selling our stockholder list or copies thereof, or of using the same for a commercial purpose other than in the interest of the applicant as a stockholder relative to our affairs. We have the right to request that a requesting stockholder represent to us that the list will not be used to pursue commercial interests unrelated to such stockholder's interest in us. The remedies provided by our charter to stockholders requesting copies of our stockholder list are in addition to, and shall not in any way limit, other remedies available to stockholders under federal law, or the laws of any state.

In addition to the foregoing, stockholders have rights under Rule 14a-7 under the Exchange Act, which provides that, upon the request of a stockholder and the payment of the expenses of the distribution, we are required to distribute specific materials to stockholders in the context of the solicitation of proxies by a stockholder for voting on matters presented to stockholders or, at our option, provide requesting stockholders with a copy of the list of stockholders so that the requesting stockholder may make the distribution of such materials.

Furthermore, pursuant to our charter, any stockholder and any designated representative thereof shall be permitted access to our corporate records to which such stockholder is entitled under applicable law at all reasonable times, and may inspect and copy any of them for a reasonable charge. Under Maryland law, stockholders are entitled to inspect and copy only our bylaws, minutes of stockholder proceedings, annual statements of affairs, voting trust agreements and statements of stock and securities issued by us during the period specified by the requesting stockholder, which period may not be longer than 12 months prior to the date of the stockholder's request. Because our stockholders are entitled to inspect only those corporate records that stockholders are entitled to inspect and copy under Maryland law, our stockholders will not be entitled to inspect and copy the minutes of the meetings of our board of directors, which are records that certain states other than Maryland allow corporate stockholders to inspect and copy. Requests to inspect or copy our corporate records must be made in writing to: Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., Brookfield Place, 250 Vesey Street, 15th Floor, New York, New York 10281. It is the policy of our board of directors to comply with all proper requests for access to our corporate records in conformity with our charter and Maryland law.

Restrictions on Ownership and Transfer

Our charter contains restrictions on the number of shares of our stock that a person or group may own. No person or group may acquire or hold, directly or indirectly through application of constructive ownership rules, in excess of 9.9% in value or number of shares, whichever is more restrictive, of our outstanding common stock or 9.9% in value or number of shares, whichever is more restrictive, of our outstanding stock of all classes or series unless they receive an exemption from our board of directors.

Subject to certain limitations, our board of directors, in its sole discretion, may exempt a person prospectively or retroactively from, or modify, these limits, subject to such terms, conditions, representations and undertakings as it may determine. Our charter provides for, and our board of directors may grant, limited exemptions to certain persons who directly or indirectly own our stock, including directors, officers and stockholders controlled by them or trusts for the benefit of their families.

Our charter further prohibits any person from beneficially or constructively owning shares of our stock that would result in our being "closely held" under Section 856(h) of the Code or otherwise cause us to fail to qualify as a REIT and any person from transferring shares of our stock if the transfer would result in our stock being beneficially owned by fewer than 100 persons. Any person who acquires or intends to acquire shares of our stock that may violate any of these restrictions, or who is the intended transferee of shares of our stock which are transferred to the trust, as described below, is required to give us immediate written notice, or in the case of a proposed or attempted transaction, give at least 15 days prior written notice, and provide us with such information as we may request in order to determine the effect of the transfer on our status as a REIT. The above

restrictions will not apply if our board of directors determines that it is no longer in our best interests to continue to qualify as a REIT or that compliance with such restrictions is no longer required for us to qualify as a REIT.

Any attempted transfer of our stock which, if effective, would result in violation of the above limitations, except for a transfer which results in shares being beneficially owned by fewer than 100 persons, in which case such transfer will be void and of no force and effect and the intended transferee shall acquire no rights in such shares, will cause the number of shares causing the violation, rounded to the nearest whole share, to be automatically transferred to a trust for the exclusive benefit of one or more charitable beneficiaries designated by us and the proposed transferee will not acquire any rights in the shares. The automatic transfer will be deemed to be effective as of the close of business on the business day, as defined in our charter, prior to the date of the transfer. Shares of our stock held in the trust will be issued and outstanding shares. The proposed transferee will not benefit economically from ownership of any shares of stock held in the trust, will have no rights to dividends and no rights to vote or other rights attributable to the shares of stock held in the trust. The trustee of the trust will have all voting rights and rights to dividends or other distributions with respect to shares held in the trust. These rights will be exercised for the exclusive benefit of the charitable beneficiaries. Any dividend or other distribution paid prior to our discovery that shares of stock have been transferred to the trust will be paid by the recipient to the trustee upon demand. Any dividend or other distribution authorized but unpaid will be paid when due to the trustee. Any dividend or distribution paid to the trustee will be held in trust for the charitable beneficiaries. Subject to Maryland law, the trustee will have the authority to rescind as void any vote cast by the proposed transferee prior to our discovery that the shares have been transferred to the trust and to recast the vote in accordance with the desires of the trustee acting for the benefit of the charitable beneficiaries. However, if we have already taken irreversible corporate action, then the trustee will not have the authority to rescind and recast the vote.

Within 20 days of receiving notice from us that shares of our stock have been transferred to the trust, the trustee will sell the shares to a person designated by the trustee, whose ownership of the shares will not violate the above ownership limitations. Upon the sale, the interest of the charitable beneficiaries in the shares sold will terminate and the trustee will distribute the net proceeds of the sale to the proposed transferee and to the charitable beneficiaries as follows. The proposed transferee will receive the lesser of (i) the price paid by the proposed transferee for the shares or, if the proposed transferee did not give value for the shares in connection with the event causing the shares to be held in the trust, such as a gift, devise or other similar transaction, the market price, as defined in our charter, of the shares on the day of the event causing the shares to be held in the trust and (ii) the price per share received by the trustee from the sale or other disposition of the shares. Any net sale proceeds in excess of the amount payable per share to the proposed transferee will be paid immediately to the charitable beneficiaries. If, prior to our discovery that shares of our stock have been transferred to the trust, the shares are sold by the proposed transferee, then the shares shall be deemed to have been sold on behalf of the trust and, to the extent that the proposed transferee received an amount for the shares that exceeds the amount he was entitled to receive, the excess shall be paid to the trustee upon demand.

In addition, shares of our stock held in the trust will be deemed to have been offered for sale to us, or our designee, at a price per share equal to the lesser of (i) the price per share in the transaction that resulted in the transfer to the trust, or, in the case of a devise or gift, the market price at the time of the devise or gift and (ii) the market price on the date we, or our designee, accept the offer. We will have the right to accept the offer until the trustee has sold the shares. Upon a sale to us, the interest of the charitable beneficiaries in the shares sold will terminate and the trustee will distribute the net proceeds of the sale to the proposed transferee.

If the transfer to the trust as described above is not automatically effective for any reason to prevent violation of the above limitations or our failing to qualify as a REIT, then the transfer of the number of shares that otherwise cause any person to violate the above limitations will be void and the intended transferee shall acquire no rights in such shares.

All certificates, if any, representing shares of our stock issued in the future will bear a legend referring to the restrictions described above.

Every owner of more than 5% of the outstanding shares of our stock during any taxable year, or such lower percentage as required by the Code or the regulations promulgated thereunder or as otherwise required by our board of directors, within 30 days after the end of each taxable year, is required to give us written notice, stating his or her name and address, the number of shares of each class and series of our stock which he or she beneficially owns and a description of the manner in which the shares are held. Each such owner shall provide us with such additional information as we may request in order to determine the effect, if any, of its beneficial ownership on our status as a REIT and to ensure compliance with the ownership limits. In addition, each stockholder shall, upon demand, be required to provide us with such information as we may request in good faith in order to determine our status as a REIT and to comply with the requirements of any taxing authority or governmental authority or to determine such compliance.

Any subsequent transferee to whom you transfer any of your shares of our stock must also comply with the suitability standards we have established for our stockholders. See the “Suitability Standards” section of this prospectus.

Distribution Policy

We have declared, and intend to continue to declare, monthly distributions as authorized by our board of directors (or a duly authorized committee of the board of directors) and have paid, and intend to continue to pay, such distributions to stockholders of record on a monthly basis. We commenced paying distributions in December 2019 and have paid distributions each month since such date.

Our distribution policy will be set by our board of directors and is subject to change based on available cash flows, among other factors. We cannot guarantee the amount of distributions paid, if any. You will not be entitled to receive a distribution if your shares are repurchased prior to the applicable record date. In connection with a distribution to our stockholders, our board of directors approves a monthly distribution for a certain dollar amount per share for each class of our common stock. We then calculate each stockholder’s specific distribution amount for the month using applicable record and declaration dates, and your distributions begin to accrue on the date you are admitted as a stockholder.

Distributions will be made on all classes of our common stock at the same time. The per share amount of distributions on our various classes of common stock will likely differ because of different allocations of class-specific stockholder servicing fees. We currently use the “record share” method of determining the per share amount of distributions on our various classes of common stock, although our board of directors may choose any other method. The “record share” method is one of several distribution calculation methods for multiple-class funds recommended, but not required, by the American Institute of Certified Public Accountants. Under this method, the amount to be distributed on our common stock will be increased by the sum of all class-specific stockholder servicing fees and management fees for such period. Such amount will be divided by the number of our common shares outstanding on the record date. Such per share amount will be reduced for each class of common stock by the per share amount of any class-specific stockholder servicing fees and management fees allocable to such class.

We intend to distribute sufficient income so that we satisfy the requirements for qualification as a REIT. In order to qualify as a REIT, we are required to distribute 90% of our annual REIT taxable income, determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gains, to our stockholders. See the “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations—Taxation of REITs in General—Requirements for Qualification as a REIT” and “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations—Annual Distribution Requirements Applicable to REITs” sections of this prospectus. Generally, income distributed to stockholders will not be taxable to us under the Code if we distribute at least 90% of our REIT taxable income, determined without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and excluding net capital gains.

Distributions will be authorized at the discretion of our board of directors, in accordance with our earnings, cash flows and general financial condition. Our board of directors’ discretion will be directed, in substantial part, by

its obligation to cause us to comply with the REIT requirements. Because we may receive income from interest or rents at various times during our fiscal year, distributions may not reflect our income earned in that particular distribution period but may be made in anticipation of cash flows which we expect to receive during a later quarter and may be made in advance of actual receipt of funds in an attempt to make distributions relatively uniform. Due to these timing differences, we may be required to borrow money, use proceeds from the issuance of securities (in this offering or subsequent offerings, if any) or sell assets in order to distribute amounts sufficient to satisfy the requirement that we distribute at least 90% of our REIT taxable income in order to qualify as a REIT. We have not established any limit on the amount of proceeds from this offering that may be used to fund distributions other than those limits imposed by our organizational documents and Maryland law. See the “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations” section of this prospectus for information concerning the U.S. federal income tax consequences of distributions paid by us.

There is no assurance we will pay distributions in any particular amount, if at all. We may fund any distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources. The extent to which we pay distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations will depend on various factors, including the level of participation in our distribution reinvestment plan, the extent to which the Adviser elects to receive its management fee in Class E or Class I shares and the Special Limited Partner elects to receive distributions on its performance participation interest in Class E or Class I units of the Operating Partnership, how quickly we invest the proceeds from this and any future offering and the performance of our investments along with tax and Investment Company Act considerations relating thereto. Funding distributions from the sales of assets, borrowings, return of capital or proceeds of this offering will result in us having less funds available to acquire properties or other real estate- related investments. As a result, the return you realize on your investment may be reduced. Doing so may also negatively impact our ability to generate cash flows. Likewise, funding distributions from the sale of additional securities will dilute your interest in us on a percentage basis and may impact the value of your investment especially if we sell these securities at prices less than the price you paid for your shares. We believe that the likelihood that we pay distributions from sources other than cash flow from operations will be higher in the early stages of this offering.

Under the MGCL, our board of directors may delegate to a committee of directors the power to fix the amount and other terms of a distribution. In addition, if our board of directors gives general authorization for a distribution and provides for or establishes a method or procedure for determining the maximum amount of the distribution, our board of directors may delegate to one of our officers the power, in accordance with the general authorization, to fix the amount and other terms of the distribution.

Distributions in kind shall not be permitted, except for distributions of readily marketable securities, distributions of beneficial interests in a liquidating trust established for our dissolution and the liquidation of our assets in accordance with the terms of our charter or distributions in which (a) our board of directors advises each stockholder of the risks associated with direct ownership of the property, (b) our board of directors offers each stockholder the election of receiving such in-kind distributions, and (c) in-kind distributions are made only to those stockholders that accept such offer. Our stockholders who receive distributions in kind of marketable securities may incur transaction expenses in liquidating the securities.

Distribution Reinvestment Plan

We have adopted a distribution reinvestment plan whereby stockholders (other than Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors and clients of certain participating broker-dealers that do not permit automatic enrollment in our distribution reinvestment plan) will have their cash distributions automatically reinvested in additional shares of our common stock unless they elect to receive their distributions in cash. Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont and Washington investors and clients of certain participating broker-dealers that do not permit automatic enrollment in our distribution reinvestment plan will automatically receive their

distributions in cash unless they elect to have their cash distributions reinvested in additional shares of our common stock. Any cash distributions attributable to the class or classes of shares owned by participants in the distribution reinvestment plan will be immediately reinvested in our shares on behalf of the participants on the business day such distribution would have been paid to such stockholder. See the “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations” section of this prospectus for information concerning the U.S. federal income tax consequences of participating in the distribution reinvestment plan.

The per share purchase price for shares purchased pursuant to the distribution reinvestment plan will be equal to the transaction price for such shares at the time the distribution is payable. Stockholders will not pay upfront selling commissions when purchasing shares pursuant to the distribution reinvestment plan. The stockholder servicing fees with respect to shares of our Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares are calculated based on our NAV for those shares and may reduce the NAV or, alternatively, the distributions payable with respect to shares of each such class, including shares issued in respect of distributions on such shares under the distribution reinvestment plan. Shares acquired under the distribution reinvestment plan will entitle the participant to the same rights and be treated in the same manner as shares of that class purchased in this offering.

We reserve the right to amend any aspect of our distribution reinvestment plan without the consent of our stockholders, provided that notice of any material amendment is sent to participants at least ten business days prior to the effective date of that amendment. In addition, we may suspend or terminate the distribution reinvestment plan for any reason at any time upon ten business days’ prior written notice to participants. A stockholder’s participation in the plan will be terminated to the extent that a reinvestment of such stockholder’s distributions in our shares would cause the percentage ownership or other limitations contained in our charter to be violated. Participants may terminate their participation in the distribution reinvestment plan with ten business days’ prior written notice to us.

Account Statements

Our transfer agent will provide on a quarterly basis to each participant in the distribution reinvestment plan a statement of account describing, as to such participant, (1) the distributions reinvested during the quarter, (2) the number of shares purchased during the quarter, (3) the per share purchase price for such shares and (4) the total number of shares purchased on behalf of the participant under the plan. On an annual basis, tax information with respect to income earned on shares under the plan for the calendar year will be provided to each applicable participant.

Restrictions on Roll-Up Transactions

In connection with any proposed transaction considered a “Roll-up Transaction” involving us and the issuance of securities of an entity that would be created or would survive after the successful completion of the Roll-up Transaction, an appraisal of all of our assets must be obtained from a competent independent appraiser. If the appraisal will be included in a prospectus used to offer the securities of the roll-up entity, the appraisal shall be filed with the SEC and the states. The assets will be appraised on a consistent basis, and the appraisal will be based on the evaluation of all relevant information and shall indicate the value of the assets as of a date immediately prior to the announcement of the proposed Roll-up Transaction. The appraisal will assume an orderly liquidation of assets over a 12-month period. The terms of the engagement of the independent appraiser shall clearly state that the engagement is for our benefit and the benefit of our stockholders. A summary of the appraisal, indicating all material assumptions underlying the appraisal, will be included in a report to stockholders in connection with any proposed Roll-up Transaction.

A “Roll-up Transaction” is a transaction involving the acquisition, merger, conversion or consolidation, directly or indirectly, of us and the issuance of securities of another entity, or a “Roll-up Entity,” that would be created or would survive after the successful completion of such transaction. The term Roll-up Transaction does not include:

- a transaction involving our securities that have been for at least 12 months listed on a national securities exchange; or
- a transaction involving our conversion to a corporate, trust, or association form if, as a consequence of the transaction, there will be no significant adverse change in any of the following: stockholder voting rights; the term of our existence; compensation to the Adviser; or our investment objectives.

In connection with a proposed Roll-up Transaction, the person sponsoring the Roll-up Transaction must offer to common stockholders who vote “no” on the proposal the choice of:

- accepting the securities of a Roll-up Entity offered in the proposed Roll-up Transaction; or
- one of the following:
 - remaining as holders of our stock and preserving their interests therein on the same terms and conditions as existed previously; or
 - receiving cash in an amount equal to the stockholder’s pro rata share of the appraised value of our net assets.

We are prohibited from participating in any proposed Roll-up Transaction:

- that would result in the common stockholders having democracy rights in a Roll-up Entity that are less than those provided in our charter and bylaws and described elsewhere in this prospectus, including rights with respect to the election and removal of directors, annual reports, annual and special meetings, amendment of our charter, and our dissolution;
- that includes provisions that would operate to materially impede or frustrate the accumulation of shares of stock by any purchaser of the securities of the Roll-up Entity, except to the minimum extent necessary to preserve the tax status of the Roll-up Entity, or which would limit the ability of an investor to exercise the voting rights of its securities of the Roll-up Entity on the basis of the number of shares of stock held by that investor;
- in which investor’s rights to access of records of the Roll-up Entity will be less than those provided in the “—Meetings and Special Voting Requirements” section above; or
- in which any of the costs of the Roll-up Transaction would be borne by us if the Roll-up Transaction is rejected by our common stockholders.

CERTAIN PROVISIONS OF MARYLAND LAW AND OUR CHARTER AND BYLAWS

The following description of the terms of certain provisions of Maryland law and our charter and bylaws is only a summary. For a complete description, we refer you to the MGCL, our charter and our bylaws. We have filed our charter and bylaws as exhibits to the registration statement of which this prospectus forms a part.

Business Combinations

Under the MGCL, business combinations between a Maryland corporation and an interested stockholder or an affiliate of an interested stockholder are prohibited for five years after the most recent date on which the interested stockholder becomes an interested stockholder. These business combinations include a merger, consolidation, share exchange, or, in circumstances specified in the statute, an asset transfer or issuance or reclassification of equity securities. An interested stockholder is defined as:

- any person who beneficially owns, directly or indirectly, 10% or more of the voting power of the corporation's outstanding voting stock; or
- an affiliate or associate of the corporation who, at any time within the two-year period prior to the date in question, was the beneficial owner, directly or indirectly, of 10% or more of the voting power of the then outstanding stock of the corporation.

A person is not an interested stockholder under the statute if the board of directors approved in advance the transaction by which he or she otherwise would have become an interested stockholder. However, in approving a transaction, the board of directors may provide that its approval is subject to compliance, at or after the time of approval, with any terms and conditions determined by the board of directors.

After the five-year prohibition, any business combination between the Maryland corporation and an interested stockholder generally must be recommended by the board of directors of the corporation and approved by the affirmative vote of at least:

- 80% of the votes entitled to be cast by holders of outstanding shares of voting stock of the corporation; and
- two-thirds of the votes entitled to be cast by holders of voting stock of the corporation other than shares of stock held by the interested stockholder with whom or with whose affiliate the business combination is to be effected or held by an affiliate or associate of the interested stockholder.

These super-majority vote requirements do not apply if the corporation's common stockholders receive a minimum price, as defined under Maryland law, for their shares of our common stock in the form of cash or other consideration in the same form as previously paid by the interested stockholder for its shares of our common stock.

The statute permits various exemptions from its provisions, including business combinations that are exempted by the board of directors before the time that the interested stockholder becomes an interested stockholder. Our board of directors has adopted a resolution providing that any business combination between us and any other person is exempted from this statute, provided that such business combination is first approved by our board of directors. This resolution, however, may be altered or repealed in whole or in part at any time. If this resolution is repealed or our board of directors fails to first approve the business combination, the statute may discourage others from trying to acquire control of us and increase the difficulty of consummating any offer.

Control Share Acquisitions

The MGCL provides that control shares of a Maryland corporation acquired in a control share acquisition have no voting rights except to the extent approved by a vote of two-thirds of the votes entitled to be cast on the

matter. Shares of stock owned by the acquiror, by officers or by employees who are directors of the corporation are excluded from shares of stock entitled to vote on the matter. Control shares are voting shares of stock which, if aggregated with all other shares of stock owned by the acquiror or in respect of which the acquiror is able to exercise or direct the exercise of voting power (except solely by virtue of a revocable proxy), would entitle the acquiror to exercise voting power in electing directors within one of the following ranges of voting power:

- one-tenth or more but less than one-third;
- one-third or more but less than a majority; or
- a majority or more of all voting power.

Control shares do not include shares of stock the acquiring person is then entitled to vote as a result of having previously obtained stockholder approval or shares acquired directly from the corporation. A control share acquisition means the acquisition of issued and outstanding control shares, subject to certain exceptions.

A person who has made or proposes to make a control share acquisition may compel our board of directors to call a special meeting of stockholders to be held within 50 days of demand to consider the voting rights of the shares of stock. The right to compel the calling of a special meeting is subject to the satisfaction of certain conditions, including an undertaking to pay the expenses of the meeting. If no request for a meeting is made, the corporation may itself present the question at any stockholders' meeting.

If voting rights are not approved at the meeting or if the acquiring person does not deliver an acquiring person statement as required by the statute, then the corporation may redeem for fair value any or all of the control shares, except those for which voting rights have previously been approved. The right of the corporation to redeem control shares is subject to certain conditions and limitations. Fair value is determined, without regard to the absence of voting rights for the control shares, as of the date of any meeting of stockholders at which the voting rights of the shares of stock are considered and not approved or, if no such meeting is held, as of the date of the last control share acquisition by the acquiror. If voting rights for control shares are approved at a stockholders' meeting and the acquiror becomes entitled to vote a majority of the shares of stock entitled to vote, all other stockholders may exercise appraisal rights. The fair value of the shares of stock as determined for purposes of appraisal rights may not be less than the highest price per share paid by the acquiror in the control share acquisition.

The control share acquisition statute does not apply (1) to shares of stock acquired in a merger, consolidation or share exchange if the corporation is a party to the transaction, or (2) to acquisitions approved or exempted by the charter or bylaws of the corporation.

Our bylaws contain a provision exempting from the Control Share Acquisition Act any and all acquisitions of our stock by any person. There can be no assurance that this provision will not be amended or eliminated at any time in the future.

Subtitle 8

Subtitle 8 of Title 3 of the MGCL permits a Maryland corporation with a class of equity securities registered under the Exchange Act, and at least three independent directors to elect to be subject, by provision in its charter or bylaws or a resolution of its board of directors and notwithstanding any contrary provision in the charter or bylaws, to any or all of five provisions:

- a classified board of directors;
- a two-thirds vote requirement for removing a director;
- a requirement that the number of directors be fixed only by vote of the directors;

- a requirement that a vacancy on the board of directors be filled only by the remaining directors and for the remainder of the full term of the class of directors in which the vacancy occurred; and
- a majority requirement for the calling of a stockholder-requested special meeting of stockholders.

In our charter, we have elected that vacancies on our board of directors be filled only by the remaining directors and for the remainder of the full term of the directorship in which the vacancy occurred. Through provisions in our charter and bylaws unrelated to Subtitle 8, we vest in our board of directors the exclusive power to fix the number of directorships, provided that the number is not less than three. We have not elected to be subject to any of the other provisions of Subtitle 8.

Vacancies on Board of Directors; Removal of Directors

Any vacancy created by the death, resignation, removal, adjudicated incompetence or other incapacity of a director or an increase in the number of directors may be filled only by a vote of a majority of the remaining directors, even if the remaining directors do not constitute a quorum. Any director elected to fill a vacancy will serve for the remainder of the full term of the directorship in which the vacancy occurred and until a successor is duly elected and qualifies. Our independent directors will choose the nominees to fill vacancies in our independent director positions.

Any director may resign at any time and may be removed with or without cause by our stockholders upon the affirmative vote of at least a majority of all the votes entitled to be cast generally in the election of directors. The notice of any special meeting called for the purpose of the proposed removal shall indicate that the purpose, or one of the purposes, of the meeting is to determine if the director shall be removed.

Advance Notice of Director Nominations and New Business

Our bylaws provide that with respect to an annual meeting of stockholders, nominations of individuals for election to the board of directors and the proposal of business to be considered by our stockholders may be made only (1) pursuant to our notice of the meeting, (2) by or at the direction of our board of directors or (3) by a stockholder who is a stockholder of record at the record date set by our board of directors for the purpose of determining stockholders entitled to vote at the annual meeting, at the time of giving the advance notice required by the bylaws and at the time of the meeting (and any postponement or adjournment thereof), who is entitled to vote at the meeting in the election of each individual nominated or on such other business and who has complied with the advance notice procedures of the bylaws. With respect to special meetings of stockholders, only the business specified in our notice of the meeting may be brought before the meeting. Nominations of individuals for election to our board of directors at a special meeting may be made only (1) by or at the direction of our board of directors or (2) provided that the meeting has been called for the purpose of electing directors, by a stockholder who is a stockholder of record at the record date set by our board of directors for the purpose of determining stockholders entitled to vote at the special meeting, at the time of giving the advance notice required by the bylaws and at the time of the meeting (and any postponement or adjournment thereof), who is entitled to vote at the meeting in the election of each individual nominated and who has complied with the advance notice provisions of the bylaws. In addition, for so long as the Advisory Agreement is in effect, the Adviser has the right to nominate, subject to the approval of such nomination by our board of directors, four affiliated directors to the slate of directors to be voted on by the stockholders at our annual meeting of stockholders; provided, however, that such number of director nominees shall be reduced as necessary by a number that will result in a majority of directors being independent directors.

Tender Offers

Our charter provides that any tender offer made by any person, including any “mini-tender” offer, must comply with the provisions of Regulation 14D of the Exchange Act, including the notice and disclosure requirements.

Among other things, the offeror must provide us notice of such tender offer at least ten business days before initiating the tender offer. If a person makes a tender offer that does not comply with such provisions, we may elect to grant tendering stockholders a rescission right with respect to their tendered shares. In addition, the non-complying offeror will be responsible for all of our expenses in connection with that offeror's noncompliance.

Anti-takeover Effect of Certain Provisions of Maryland Law and of our Charter and Bylaws

The business combination provisions and the control share acquisition provisions of Maryland law, the provision of our charter electing to be subject to a provision of Subtitle 8, and the advance notice provisions of our bylaws could delay, defer or prevent a transaction or a change in control of our company that might involve a premium price for stockholders or otherwise be in their best interest.

SUMMARY OF THE OPERATING PARTNERSHIP AGREEMENT

We have summarized the material terms and provisions of the limited partnership agreement of Brookfield REIT Operating Partnership LP, which we refer to as the “partnership agreement.”

Management of the Operating Partnership

Brookfield REIT Operating Partnership LP was formed on August 9, 2018 to acquire and hold assets on our behalf. Prior to the Advisor Transition, we were the sole limited partner of such entity, and our wholly-owned subsidiary was the sole general partner. Currently, Brookfield REIT OP GP LLC, our wholly-owned subsidiary, is the sole general partner of the Operating Partnership. As of the date of this prospectus, the limited partners of the Operating Partnership consist of us, the holders of Class E units and the Special Limited Partner, which is a subsidiary of our sponsor and owns a special limited partner interest in the Operating Partnership.

We intend to hold substantially all of our assets in the Operating Partnership or in subsidiary entities in which the Operating Partnership owns an interest. For purposes of satisfying the asset and gross income tests for qualification as a REIT for U.S. federal income tax purposes, our proportionate share of the assets and income of the Operating Partnership will be deemed to be our assets and income.

As the sole member of the general partner of the Operating Partnership, we have the exclusive power to manage and conduct the business of the Operating Partnership. No limited partner of the Operating Partnership may transact business for the Operating Partnership, or participate in management activities or decisions, except as provided in the partnership agreement and as required by applicable law. The general partner may not be removed by the limited partners. Our board of directors will at all times have oversight and policy-making authority, including responsibility for governance, financial controls, compliance and disclosure with respect to the Operating Partnership. However, pursuant to the Advisory Agreement, we have delegated to the Adviser authority to make decisions related to the acquisition, management, financing and disposition of our and the Operating Partnership's assets in accordance with the Investment Guidelines and subject to oversight by our board of directors.

A general partner is accountable to a limited partnership as a fiduciary and consequently has a duty of loyalty and good faith in handling partnership affairs. Neither we, as the sole member of the general partner, nor our board of directors is under any obligation to give priority to the separate interests of the Operating Partnership's limited partners or our stockholders in deciding whether to cause the Operating Partnership to take or decline to take any actions. If there is a conflict between the interests of our stockholders on the one hand and the Operating Partnership's limited partners on the other, we will endeavor in good faith to resolve the conflict in a manner not adverse to either our stockholders or the Operating Partnership's limited partners, provided, however, that for so long as we own a controlling interest in the Operating Partnership, any conflict that cannot be resolved in a manner not adverse to either our stockholders or the Operating Partnership's limited partners will be resolved in favor of our stockholders. The general partner is not liable under the partnership agreement to the Operating Partnership or to any of its limited partners for monetary damages for losses sustained, liabilities incurred or benefits not derived by such limited partners in connection with such decisions, provided that the general partner has acted in good faith.

The partnership agreement requires that the Operating Partnership be operated in a manner that will enable us to (1) satisfy the requirements for qualification as a REIT for U.S. federal income tax purposes, unless we otherwise cease to qualify as a REIT, (2) avoid any U.S. federal income or excise tax liability and (3) ensure that the Operating Partnership will not be classified as a “publicly traded partnership” that is taxable as a corporation. See “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations.”

Capital Contributions

We intend to contribute all or substantially all of the net proceeds from this offering, after payment of fees and expenses attributable to our offering and operations, to the Operating Partnership as capital contributions.

However, we will be deemed to have made capital contributions in the amount of the gross offering proceeds received from investors, and the Operating Partnership will be deemed to have simultaneously paid the fees, commissions and other costs associated with our offering and our operations.

If the Operating Partnership requires additional funds at any time in excess of capital contributions made by us, the Operating Partnership may borrow funds from a financial institution or other lenders or we, the Adviser or any of its affiliates may provide such additional funds through loans, purchase of additional partnership interests or otherwise (which we, the Adviser or its affiliates will have the option, but not the obligation, of providing). In addition, the Operating Partnership may admit additional limited partners whose investments may be subject to a different management fee and repurchase terms if our board of directors concludes in good faith that such admittance is in our best interest.

Operating Partnership Units Generally

Operating Partnership units represent an interest as a limited partner in the Operating Partnership. The Operating Partnership may issue additional partnership units and classes of partnership units with rights different from, and superior to, those of partnership units of any class, without the consent of the limited partners. Holders of limited partnership units do not have any preemptive rights with respect to the issuance of additional units.

Limited partners of any class do not have the right to participate in the management of the Operating Partnership. Limited partners of any class who do not participate in the management of the Operating Partnership, by virtue of their status as limited partners, generally are not liable for the debts and liabilities of the Operating Partnership beyond the amount of their capital contributions. The voting rights of the limited partners of any class are generally limited to approval of specific types of amendments to the partnership agreement.

Class C Units, Class D Units, Class I Units, Class S Units and Class T Units

Partnership interests in the Operating Partnership, other than the special limited partner interest and general partner interest, are currently divided into six classes of units: Class C units, Class D units, Class E units, Class I units, Class S units and Class T units, which in general are intended to correspond on a one-for-one basis with our Class C shares, Class D shares, Class E shares, Class I shares, Class S shares and Class T shares. When we receive proceeds from the sale of shares of our common stock, we will contribute such proceeds to the Operating Partnership and receive Operating Partnership units that correspond to the classes of our shares sold.

In general, each Class C unit, Class D unit, Class I unit, Class S unit and Class T unit will share in distributions from the Operating Partnership when such distributions are declared by us, as the sole member of the general partner, which decision is made in our sole discretion. Upon the Operating Partnership's liquidation, Class C units, Class D units, Class S units and Class T units will automatically convert to Class I units, in each case in proportion to the NAV per unit of each class, and the resulting Class I units will share on a unit-by-unit basis in the assets of the Operating Partnership that are available for distribution, after payment of all liabilities, establishment of reserves and payment of the portion distributable to the holder of the special limited partner interest. In addition, a portion of the items of income, gain, loss and deduction of the Operating Partnership for U.S. federal income tax purposes is allocated to each Operating Partnership unit, regardless of whether any distributions are made by the Operating Partnership.

For each Class C unit, Class D unit, Class I unit, Class S unit and Class T unit, investors generally are required to contribute money or property to the Operating Partnership with a net equity value mutually agreed by the general partner and such investor. Holders of Operating Partnership units are not obligated to make additional capital contributions to the Operating Partnership. Further, these holders do not have the right to make additional capital contributions to the Operating Partnership or to purchase additional Operating Partnership units without our consent as the sole member of the general partner.

Class E Units

Class E units may be issued to the Brookfield Investor in connection with Brookfield's expected contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio to the Operating Partnership, at the NAV per Class E unit, which is calculated consistently with the calculation of the NAV per Class I unit, except that the Class E units are not subject to the performance participation allocable to the Special Limited Partner. Class E units are not being offered to the public as part of this offering.

We and the Operating Partnership have entered into a repurchase arrangement with the Brookfield Investor pursuant to which the Operating Partnership will offer to repurchase Class E units from the Brookfield Investor at a price per unit equal to the most recently determined NAV per Class E unit immediately prior to each repurchase. The Brookfield Investor has agreed to not seek repurchase of the Class E units that it owns if doing so would bring the value of its equity holdings in us and the Operating Partnership below \$50 million. In addition, the Brookfield Investor has agreed to hold all of the shares and Operating Partnership units that it receives in consideration for the expected contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio until the earlier of (i) the first date that our NAV reaches \$1.5 billion and (ii) the date that is the third anniversary of the date of this prospectus. Following such date, the Brookfield Investor may cause us to repurchase its shares and Operating Partnership units (above the \$50 million minimum), in an amount equal to the sum of (a) the amount available under our share repurchase plan's 2% monthly and 5% quarterly caps (after accounting for third-party investor repurchases) and (b) 25% of the amount by which net proceeds from this offering and our private offerings of common stock for a given month exceed the amount of repurchases for such month pursuant to our share repurchase plan. We will not effect any such repurchase during any month in which the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased by third-party investors under our share repurchase plan is not repurchased.

The holders of Class E units may transfer such units to their affiliates without our consent.

Special Limited Partner Interest

So long as the Advisory Agreement has not been terminated (including by means of non-renewal), the Special Limited Partner will hold a performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership that entitles it to receive cash distributions (or Operating Partnership units at the Special Limited Partner's election) from the Operating Partnership equal to 12.5% of the Total Return, subject to a 5% Hurdle Amount and a High Water Mark, with a Catch-Up (each term as defined below). Such distributions are paid annually.

Specifically, the Special Limited Partner is paid a performance participation distribution in an amount equal to:

- First, if the Total Return for the applicable period exceeds the sum of (i) the Hurdle Amount for that period and (ii) the Loss Carryforward Amount (any such excess, "Excess Profits"), 100% of such Excess Profits until the total amount paid to the Special Limited Partner equals 12.5% of the sum of (x) the Hurdle Amount for that period and (y) any amount paid to the Special Limited Partner pursuant to this clause (this is commonly referred to as a "Catch-Up"); and
- Second, to the extent there are remaining Excess Profits, 12.5% of such remaining Excess Profits.

"Total Return" for any period since the end of the prior calendar year shall equal the sum of:

- (i) all distributions accrued or paid (without duplication) on the Class C units, Class D units, Class I units, Class S units and Class T units (collectively, the "Performance Participation Units") outstanding at the end of such period since the beginning of the then-current calendar year *plus*
- (ii) the change in aggregate NAV of such units since the beginning of the year, before giving effect to (x) changes resulting solely from the proceeds of issuances of Performance Participation Units, (y) any performance participation accrual and (z) applicable stockholder servicing fee expenses (including any payments made to us for payment of such expenses).

For the avoidance of doubt, the calculation of Total Return will (i) include any appreciation or depreciation in the NAV of Performance Participation Units issued during the then-current calendar year but (ii) exclude the proceeds from the initial issuance of such units.

“Hurdle Amount” for any period during a calendar year means that amount that results in a 5% annualized internal rate of return on the NAV of the Performance Participation Units outstanding at the beginning of the then-current calendar year and all Performance Participation Units issued since the beginning of the then-current calendar year, taking into account the timing and amount of all distributions accrued or paid (without duplication) on all such units and all issuances of Performance Participation Units over the period and calculated in accordance with recognized industry practices. The ending NAV of the Performance Participation Units used in calculating the internal rate of return is calculated before giving effect to any accrual of performance participation interest and applicable stockholder servicing fee expenses, provided that the calculation of the Hurdle Amount for any period will exclude any Performance Participation Units repurchased during such period, which such units are subject to the performance participation distribution upon repurchase as described below.

Except as described in Loss Carryforward below, any amount by which Total Return falls below the Hurdle Amount is not carried forward to subsequent periods.

“Loss Carryforward Amount” shall initially equal zero and shall cumulatively increase by the absolute value of any negative annual Total Return and decrease by any positive annual Total Return, provided that the Loss Carryforward Amount shall at no time be less than zero and provided further that the calculation of the Loss Carryforward Amount will exclude the Total Return related to any Performance Participation Units repurchased during such year, which units are subject to the performance participation distribution upon repurchase as described below. The effect of the Loss Carryforward Amount is that the recoupment of past annual Total Return losses will offset the positive annual Total Return for purposes of the calculation of the Special Limited Partner’s performance participation. This is referred to as a “High Water Mark.”

The Special Limited Partner will also receive a performance participation with respect to all Performance Participation Units that are repurchased at the end of any month (in connection with repurchases of our shares in our share repurchase plan) in an amount calculated as described above with the relevant period being the portion of the year for which such unit was outstanding, and proceeds for any such unit repurchase will be reduced by the amount of any such performance participation.

Distributions on the performance participation interest may be payable in cash or Class E or Class I units at the election of the Special Limited Partner. If the Special Limited Partner elects to receive such distributions in Class E or Class I units, the Special Limited Partner may request the Operating Partnership to repurchase such units from the Special Limited Partner at a later date. Any such repurchase requests are not subject to the Early Repurchase Deduction or minimum holding period. The Operating Partnership will repurchase any such Operating Partnership units for cash unless our board of directors determines that any such repurchase for cash would be prohibited by applicable law or the partnership agreement, in which case such Operating Partnership units will be repurchased for Class E or Class I shares of our common stock with an equivalent aggregate NAV.

The NAV of the Operating Partnership calculated on the last trading day of a calendar year shall be the amount against which changes in NAV is measured during the subsequent calendar year.

The measurement of the foregoing net assets change is also subject to adjustment by our board of directors to account for any unit dividend, unit split, recapitalization or any other similar change in the Operating Partnership’s capital structure or any distributions made after the commencement of this offering that the board of directors deems to be a return of capital (if such changes are not already reflected in the Operating Partnership’s NAV).

The Special Limited Partner is not obligated to return any portion of performance participation interest paid based on our subsequent performance.

Changes in the Operating Partnership's NAV per unit of each class of Performance Participation Units will generally correspond to changes in our NAV per share of the corresponding class of our common stock, except that for purposes of calculating the Special Limited Partner's performance participation, the effect of any payment of the performance participation or any stockholder servicing fee expenses will be excluded. Distributions with respect to the performance participation interest are calculated from the Operating Partnership's Total Return over a calendar year. As a result, the Special Limited Partner may be entitled to receive a performance participation for a given year even if some of our stockholders who purchased shares during such year experienced a decline in NAV per share.

Similarly, stockholders whose shares are repurchased during a given year may have their shares repurchased at a lower NAV per share as a result of an accrual for the estimated performance participation at such time, even if no performance participation for such year is ultimately payable to the Special Limited Partner at the end of such calendar year.

In the event the Advisory Agreement is terminated or expires by non-renewal, the Special Limited Partner will receive a distribution of any accrued performance participation with respect to all Performance Participation Units as of the date of such termination or non-renewal.

Issuance of Additional Operating Partnership Interests

In our role as the sole member of the general partner of the Operating Partnership, we will have the ability to cause the Operating Partnership to issue additional Operating Partnership interests (including Operating Partnership units), preferred partnership interests or convertible securities.

The Operating Partnership allows us to be organized as an UPREIT. A transfer of property directly with a REIT for REIT stock is generally a taxable transaction to the transferring property owner. In an UPREIT structure, an owner of appreciated property who desires to defer taxable gain on the transfer of such property may, subject to meeting applicable tax requirements, transfer the property to the Operating Partnership in exchange for limited partnership interests on a tax-free basis. Being able to offer a seller the opportunity to defer taxation of gain until the seller disposes of its interest in the Operating Partnership may give us a competitive advantage in acquiring desired properties relative to buyers who cannot offer this opportunity.

In addition, investing in the Operating Partnership, rather than in shares of our common stock, may be more attractive to certain institutional or other investors due to their business or tax structure.

Transferability of Interests

We may not transfer all or any portion of our interest in the Operating Partnership or cause the general partner to withdraw as general partner of the Operating Partnership except as provided, or in connection with a transaction contemplated, by the partnership agreement. Except as otherwise provided in the partnership agreement, we may not engage in any merger, consolidation or other combination with or into another person or sale of all or substantially all of our assets (other than in connection with a change in our state of incorporation or organizational form), in each case which results in a change of control of us, unless: (1) the consent of limited partners of the Operating Partnership holding more than 50% of the "percentage interests" (as defined below) of the limited partners is obtained; (2) the transaction in which such merger, consolidation or other combination occurs results in the limited partners of the Operating Partnership receiving or having the right to receive an amount of cash, securities or other property equal in value to the amount they would have received if they had exercised their exchange rights immediately prior to such transaction; or (3) the successor entity contributes substantially all of its assets to the Operating Partnership in return for an interest in the Operating Partnership and

agrees to assume all obligations of the general partner of the Operating Partnership. “Percentage interest” is the percentage determined by dividing (i) the Operating Partnership units owned by a partner by (ii) the total number of Operating Partnership units then outstanding.

Notwithstanding the foregoing, the general partner may transfer all or any portion of its general partner interest in the Operating Partnership to us or to any person or entity controlled by us, and following a transfer of all of the general partner’s interest in the Operating Partnership, the general partner may withdraw as general partner of the Operating Partnership.

The limited partners may not transfer their interests in the Operating Partnership, in whole or in part, without the written consent of the general partner except in certain limited situations (e.g., transfer to certain relatives) provided in the partnership agreement, provided that no transfer will be permitted if such transfer would result in certain adverse tax or regulatory consequences described in the partnership agreement.

Redemption Right

After a one-year holding period (or such shorter period as consented to by us in our sole discretion), each limited partner (other than us) generally has a right to cause the Operating Partnership to redeem all or a portion of its Operating Partnership units for, or at the sole discretion of the general partner, of which we are the sole member, shares of our common stock, cash or a combination of both. Any redemption of Operating Partnership units will occur at a price based on the NAV of the Operating Partnership units on the date of redemption. In the event the general partner of the Operating Partnership, of which we are the sole member, elects for the holder of such Operating Partnership units to be paid in shares of our common stock, we or the general partner will pay such holder a number of shares of our common stock with an aggregate NAV on the date of redemption equal to the aggregate NAV of the Operating Partnership units being redeemed.

In addition, in connection with Brookfield’s expected contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio to us, we and the Operating Partnership have entered into a repurchase arrangement with the Brookfield Investor pursuant to which we or the Operating Partnership will offer to repurchase Operating Partnership units from the Brookfield Investor at a price per unit equal to the most recently determined NAV per unit immediately prior to each repurchase. The Brookfield Investor has agreed to not seek repurchase of the Operating Partnership units that it will receive in connection with the expected contributions if doing so would bring the value of its equity holdings in us and the Operating Partnership below \$50 million. In addition, the Brookfield Investor has agreed to hold all of the shares and Operating Partnership units that it receives in consideration for the expected contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio until the earlier of (i) the first date that our NAV reaches \$1.5 billion and (ii) the date that is the third anniversary of the date of this prospectus. Following such date, the Brookfield Investor may cause us to repurchase its shares and Operating Partnership units (above the \$50 million minimum), in an amount equal to the sum of (a) the amount available under our share repurchase plan’s 2% monthly and 5% quarterly caps (after accounting for third-party investor repurchases) and (b) 25% of the amount by which net proceeds from this offering and our private offerings of common stock for a given month exceed the amount of repurchases for such month pursuant to our share repurchase plan. We will not effect any such repurchase during any month in which the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased by third-party investors under our share repurchase plan is not repurchased.

Exculpation

The general partner will not be liable to the Operating Partnership or its limited partners for errors in judgment or other acts or omissions not amounting to willful misconduct or gross negligence since provision has been made in the partnership agreement for exculpation of the general partner. Therefore, purchasers of interests in the Operating Partnership have a more limited right of action than they would have absent the limitation in the partnership agreement.

Indemnification

The partnership agreement provides for the indemnification of the general partner by the Operating Partnership for liabilities the general partner incurs in dealings with third parties on behalf of the Operating Partnership. To the extent that the indemnification provisions purport to include indemnification of liabilities arising under the Securities Act, in the opinion of the SEC, such indemnification is contrary to public policy and therefore unenforceable.

Tax Matters

The general partner will act as or appoint the Operating Partnership's partnership representative, for purposes of IRS examinations of the Operating Partnership. Accordingly, as the sole member of the general partner of the Operating Partnership, we have the authority to act as or appoint the partnership representative and make tax elections under the Code on the Operating Partnership's behalf.

MATERIAL U.S. FEDERAL INCOME TAX CONSIDERATIONS

The following summary describes certain material U.S. federal income tax considerations relating to the ownership of our common stock as of the date hereof by U.S. holders and non-U.S. holders, each as defined below. Except where noted, this summary deals only with common stock held as a capital asset and does not deal with special situations, such as those of dealers in securities or currencies, financial institutions, regulated investment companies, tax-exempt entities (except as described in “—Taxation of Tax-Exempt Holders of Our Common Stock” below), insurance companies, persons holding common stock as a part of a hedging, integrated, conversion or constructive sale transaction or a straddle, traders in securities that elect to use a mark-to-market method of accounting for their securities holdings, persons liable for alternative minimum tax, investors in pass-through entities or U.S. holders of common stock whose “functional currency” is not the U.S. dollar.

The discussion below is based upon the provisions of the Code and regulations, rulings and judicial decisions thereunder as of the date hereof, and such authorities may be repealed, revoked or modified, possibly with retroactive effect, so as to result in U.S. federal income tax consequences different from those discussed below. The Tax Cuts and Jobs Act made significant changes to the U.S. federal income tax rules for taxation of individuals and corporations. Most of the changes applicable to individuals are temporary and apply only to taxable years that began after December 31, 2017 and before January 1, 2026. The IRS has issued significant guidance under the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, but guidance on additional issues and finalization of proposed guidance may adversely affect us or our stockholders. To ameliorate the economic impact of the COVID-19 pandemic, the CARES Act enacted in March 2020 made technical corrections to, or modified on a temporary basis, certain of the provisions of the Tax Cut and Jobs Act. Further changes to the tax laws are possible. This summary does not address any U.S. federal non-income tax or state, local or non-U.S. tax considerations.

No ruling on the U.S. federal, state, or local tax considerations relevant to our operation or to the purchase, ownership or disposition of our common stock has been requested from the IRS or other tax authority. No assurance can be given that the IRS would not assert, or that a court would not sustain, a position contrary to any of the tax consequences described below. The summary is also based upon the assumption that we and our subsidiaries and affiliated entities will operate in accordance with our and their applicable organizational documents.

The U.S. federal income tax treatment of holders of our common stock depends in some instances on determinations of fact and interpretations of complex provisions of U.S. federal income tax law for which no clear precedent or authority may be available. In addition, the tax consequences to any particular stockholder of holding our common stock will depend on the stockholder’s particular tax circumstances. You are urged to consult your own tax advisors concerning the U.S. federal income tax consequences in light of your particular situation as well as consequences arising under U.S. federal non-income tax laws and the laws of any other taxing jurisdiction.

Our Taxation as a REIT

We elected to be taxed as a REIT beginning with our taxable year ended December 31, 2019. We believe that we have been organized and have operated and will continue to operate in such a manner so as to maintain our qualification for taxation as a REIT under the applicable provisions of the Code so long as our board of directors determines that REIT qualification remains in our best interest.

In connection with this offering, Alston & Bird LLP rendered an opinion that, commencing with our taxable year ended December 31, 2019, we have been organized in conformity with the requirements for qualification as a REIT under the Code, and our actual and proposed method of operation has enabled us to and will continue to enable us to meet the requirements for qualification and taxation as a REIT under the Code. Investors should be aware that the opinion of Alston & Bird LLP was based upon customary assumptions, was conditioned upon certain representations made by us as to factual matters, including representations regarding the nature of our

assets, income, organizational documents, stockholder ownership, and the present and future conduct of our business and will not be binding upon the IRS or any court. In addition, the opinion of Alston & Bird LLP was based on U.S. federal income tax law governing qualification as a REIT in effect as of the date thereof, which is subject to change either prospectively or retroactively. Moreover, our qualification and taxation as a REIT depend upon our ability to meet on a continuing basis, through actual annual operating results, certain qualification tests set forth in the U.S. federal tax laws. Those qualification tests involve the percentage of income that we earn from specified sources, the percentage of our assets that falls within specified categories, the diversity of the ownership of our shares, and the percentage of our taxable income that we distribute. Alston & Bird LLP will not review our compliance with those tests on a continuing basis.

Accordingly, no assurance can be given that our actual results of operations for any particular taxable year will satisfy such requirements. We have not received, and do not intend to seek, any rulings from the IRS regarding our status as a REIT or our satisfaction of the REIT requirements. The IRS may challenge our status as a REIT, and a court could sustain any such challenge. For a discussion of the tax consequences of our failure to qualify as a REIT, see “—Failure to Qualify.”

The sections of the Code and the corresponding regulations that govern the U.S. federal income tax treatment of a REIT and its stockholders are highly technical and complex. The following discussion is qualified in its entirety by the applicable Code provisions, rules and regulations promulgated thereunder, and administrative interpretations thereof.

Taxation of REITs in General

As indicated above, our qualification and taxation as a REIT depends upon our ability to meet, on a continuing basis, various qualification requirements imposed upon REITs by the Code. The material qualification requirements are summarized below under “—Requirements for Qualification as a REIT.” While we intend to operate so that we qualify as a REIT, no assurance can be given that the IRS will not challenge our qualification, or that we will be able to operate in accordance with the REIT requirements in the future. See “—Failure to Qualify.”

Provided that we qualify as a REIT, generally we will be entitled to a deduction for dividends that we pay and therefore will not be subject to U.S. federal corporate income tax on our taxable income that is currently distributed to our stockholders. This treatment substantially eliminates the “double taxation” at the corporate and stockholder levels that generally results from an investment in a C corporation (i.e., a corporation generally subject to U.S. federal corporate income tax). Double taxation means taxation once at the corporate level when income is earned and once again at the stockholder level when the income is distributed. In general, the income that we generate, to the extent declared as a dividend and subsequently paid to our stockholders, is taxed only at the stockholder level.

If we qualify as a REIT, we will nonetheless be subject to U.S. federal tax in the following circumstances:

- We will pay U.S. federal income tax on our taxable income, including net capital gain, that we do not distribute to stockholders during, or within a specified time after, the calendar year in which the income is earned.
- If we have net income from “prohibited transactions,” which are, in general, sales or other dispositions of property held primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of business, other than foreclosure property, such income will be subject to a 100% tax unless we qualify for a safe harbor exception.
- If we elect to treat property that we acquire in connection with a foreclosure of a mortgage loan or from certain leasehold terminations as “foreclosure property,” (a) we may thereby avoid the 100% tax on gain from a resale of that property (if the sale would otherwise constitute a prohibited transaction) and

(b) any income from such property will be treated as qualifying for purposes of the REIT gross income tests discussed below, but the income from the sale or operation of the property that would not otherwise be qualifying income for purposes of the gross income test may be subject to U.S. corporate income tax at the highest applicable rate.

- If, due to reasonable cause and not willful neglect, we fail to satisfy either the 75% gross income test or the 95% gross income test discussed below, but nonetheless maintain our qualification as a REIT because other requirements are met, we will be subject to a 100% tax on the greater of the amount by which we fail the 75% gross income test or the 95% gross income test, multiplied in either case by a fraction intended to reflect our profitability.
- If (i) we fail to satisfy the asset tests (other than a de minimis failure of the 5% asset test or the 10% vote or value test, as described below under “—Asset Tests”) due to reasonable cause and not to willful neglect, (ii) we dispose of the assets or otherwise comply with such asset tests within six months after the last day of the quarter in which we identify such failure and (iii) we file a schedule with the IRS describing the assets that caused such failure, we will pay a tax equal to the greater of \$50,000 or the net income from the nonqualifying assets during the period in which we failed to satisfy such asset tests multiplied by the highest corporate tax rate.
- If we fail to satisfy one or more requirements for REIT qualification, other than the gross income tests and the asset tests, and the failure was due to reasonable cause and not to willful neglect, we will be required to pay a penalty of \$50,000 (or more, in certain cases) for each such failure.
- We may be required to pay monetary penalties to the IRS in certain circumstances, including if we fail to meet recordkeeping requirements intended to monitor our compliance with rules relating to the composition of a REIT’s stockholders, as described below in “—Requirements for Qualification as a REIT.”
- If we fail to distribute during each calendar year at least the sum of:
 - 85% of our ordinary income for such calendar year;
 - 95% of our capital gain net income for such calendar year; and
 - any undistributed taxable income from prior taxable years,

we will pay a 4% nondeductible excise tax on the excess of the required distribution over the amount we actually distributed, plus any retained amounts on which income tax has been paid at the corporate level.

- We may elect to retain and pay income tax on our net long-term capital gain. In that case, a U.S. holder would include its proportionate share of our undistributed long-term capital gain (to the extent we make a timely designation of such gain to the stockholder) in its income, and would receive a credit or a refund for its proportionate share of the tax we paid.
- We will be subject to a 100% excise tax on amounts received by us from a taxable REIT subsidiary (or on certain expenses deducted by a taxable REIT subsidiary) if certain arrangements between us and a taxable REIT subsidiary of ours, as further described below, are not comparable to similar arrangements among unrelated parties.
- If we acquire any assets in a carry-over basis transaction from a non-REIT C corporation that does not elect to recognize its “built-in gain” in such assets, i.e., the excess of the fair market value of such assets over the adjusted tax basis at the time we acquire such assets, we would be subject to tax at the highest regular corporate tax rate on the built-in gain during the five-year period following acquisition.

In addition, notwithstanding our status as a REIT, we may also have to pay certain state and local income taxes, because not all states and localities treat REITs in the same manner that they are treated for U.S. federal income tax purposes. Moreover, as further described below, any domestic taxable REIT subsidiary in which we own an interest will be subject to U.S. federal corporate income tax on its net income.

Requirements for Qualification as a REIT. The Code defines a REIT as a corporation, trust or association:

1. that is managed by one or more trustees or directors;
2. the beneficial ownership of which is evidenced by transferable shares, or by transferable certificates of beneficial interest;
3. that would be taxable as a domestic corporation, but for its election to be subject to tax as a REIT;
4. that is neither a financial institution nor an insurance company subject to certain provisions of the Code;
5. the beneficial ownership of which is held by 100 or more persons;
6. of which not more than 50% in value of the outstanding shares are owned, directly or indirectly, by five or fewer individuals (as defined in the Code to include certain entities) after applying certain attribution rules;
7. that makes an election to be a REIT for the current taxable year or has made such an election for a previous taxable year, which has not been terminated or revoked; and
8. that meets other tests described below regarding the nature of its income and assets.

Conditions (1) through (4), inclusive, must be met during the entire taxable year. Condition (5) must be met during at least 335 days of a taxable year of 12 months, or during a proportionate part of a taxable year of less than 12 months. Condition (6) must be met during the last half of each taxable year, but neither condition (5) nor condition (6) applies to the first taxable year for which an election to become a REIT is made. We believe that we will maintain sufficient diversity of ownership to allow us to satisfy conditions (5) and (6) above. In addition, our charter contains restrictions regarding the ownership and transfer of our stock that are intended to assist us in continuing to satisfy the share ownership requirements described in (5) and (6) above. The provisions of our charter restricting the ownership and transfer of our stock are described in “Description of Capital Stock—Restrictions on Ownership and Transfer.” These restrictions, however, may not ensure that we will be able to satisfy these share ownership requirements. If we fail to satisfy these share ownership requirements, we will fail to qualify as a REIT.

If we comply with regulatory rules pursuant to which we are required to send annual letters to holders of our stock requesting information regarding the actual ownership of our stock (as discussed below), and we do not know, or exercising reasonable diligence would not have known, whether we failed to meet requirement (6) above, we will be treated as having met the requirement.

To monitor compliance with the share ownership requirements, we generally are required to maintain records regarding the actual ownership of our shares. To do so, we must demand written statements each year from the record holders of specified percentages of our stock pursuant to which the record holders must disclose the actual owners of the shares (i.e., the persons required to include our dividends in their gross income). We must maintain a list of those persons failing or refusing to comply with this demand as part of our records. We could be subject to monetary penalties if we fail to comply with these record-keeping requirements. If you fail or refuse to comply with the demands, you will be required by Treasury regulations to submit a statement with your tax return disclosing your actual ownership of our shares and other information. In addition, we must satisfy all relevant filing and other administrative requirements established by the IRS to elect and maintain REIT status, use a calendar year for U.S. federal income tax purposes, and comply with the recordkeeping requirements of the Code and regulations promulgated thereunder.

Ownership of Partnership Interests. In the case of a REIT that is a partner in an entity that is treated as a partnership for U.S. federal income tax purposes, Treasury regulations provide that the REIT is deemed to own its proportionate share of the partnership’s assets and to earn its proportionate share of the partnership’s gross income based on its pro rata share of capital interests in the partnership for purposes of the asset and gross

income tests applicable to REITs, as described below. However, solely for purposes of the 10% value test described below (see “—Asset Tests”), the determination of a REIT’s interest in a partnership’s assets will be based on the REIT’s proportionate interest in any securities issued by the partnership, excluding for these purposes, certain excluded securities as described in the Code. In addition, the assets and gross income of the partnership generally are deemed to retain the same character in the hands of the REIT. Thus, our proportionate share of the assets and items of income of partnerships in which we own an equity interest, including the Operating Partnership, is treated as assets and items of income of our company for purposes of applying the REIT requirements described below. Consequently, to the extent our investments include a preferred or other equity interest in a partnership, the partnership’s assets and operations may affect our ability to qualify as a REIT, even though we may have no control or only limited influence over the partnership.

Under the Bipartisan Budget Act of 2015, liability is imposed on a partnership (rather than its partners) for adjustments to reported partnership taxable income resulting from audits or other tax proceedings. The liability can include an imputed underpayment of tax, calculated by using the highest marginal U.S. federal income tax rate, as well as interest and penalties on such imputed underpayment of tax. Using certain rules, partnerships may be able to transfer these liabilities to their partners. In the event any adjustments are imposed by the IRS on the taxable income reported by any partnership in which we own an interest, we intend to utilize certain rules to the extent possible to allow us to transfer any liability with respect to such adjustments to the partners of the partnership who should properly bear such liability. However, there is no assurance that we will qualify under those rules or that we will have the authority to use those rules under the operating agreements for certain of the partnerships in which we hold interests.

Disregarded Subsidiaries. If a REIT owns a corporate subsidiary that is a “qualified REIT subsidiary,” the separate existence of that subsidiary is disregarded for U.S. federal income tax purposes. Generally, a qualified REIT subsidiary is a corporation (or other entity treated as a corporation for U.S. federal income tax purposes), other than a taxable REIT subsidiary, all of the stock of which is owned directly or indirectly by the REIT. Other entities that are wholly-owned by us, including single member limited liability companies that have not elected to be taxed as corporations for U.S. federal income tax purposes, are also generally disregarded as separate entities for U.S. federal income tax purposes, including for purposes of the REIT income and asset tests. All assets, liabilities and items of income, deduction and credit of qualified REIT subsidiaries and disregarded subsidiaries will be treated as assets, liabilities and items of income, deduction and credit of the REIT itself. A qualified REIT subsidiary of ours is not subject to U.S. federal corporate income taxation, although it may be subject to state and local taxation in some states.

In the event that a qualified REIT subsidiary or a disregarded subsidiary ceases to be wholly owned by us (for example, if any equity interest in the subsidiary is acquired by a person other than us or another disregarded subsidiary of us), the subsidiary’s separate existence would no longer be disregarded for U.S. federal income tax purposes. Instead, it would have multiple owners and would be treated as either a partnership or a taxable corporation. Such an event could, depending on the circumstances, adversely affect our ability to satisfy the various asset and gross income tests applicable to REITs, including the requirement that REITs generally may not own, directly or indirectly, more than 10% of the value or voting power of the outstanding securities of another corporation. See “—Asset Tests” and “—Income Tests.”

Taxable REIT Subsidiaries. A “taxable REIT subsidiary” or “TRS” is an entity that is taxable as a corporation in which we directly or indirectly own stock and that elects with us to be treated as a taxable REIT subsidiary. The separate existence of a taxable REIT subsidiary is not ignored for U.S. federal income tax purposes. Accordingly, a domestic taxable REIT subsidiary generally is subject to U.S. federal corporate income tax on its earnings, which may reduce the cash flow that we and our subsidiaries generate in the aggregate, and may reduce our ability to make distributions to our stockholders. In addition, if a taxable REIT subsidiary owns, directly or indirectly, securities representing 35% or more of the vote or value of a subsidiary corporation, that subsidiary will also be treated as a taxable REIT subsidiary. However, an entity will not qualify as a taxable REIT subsidiary if it directly or indirectly operates or manages a lodging or health care facility or, generally, provides

to another person, under a franchise, license or otherwise, rights to any brand name under which any lodging facility or health care facility is operated. We generally may not own more than 10%, as measured by voting power or value, of the securities of a corporation that is not a qualified REIT subsidiary unless we and such corporation elect to treat such corporation as a taxable REIT subsidiary. Overall, no more than 20% of the value of a REIT's assets may consist of stock or securities of one or more taxable REIT subsidiaries.

Income earned by a taxable REIT subsidiary is not attributable to the REIT. Rather, the stock issued by a taxable REIT subsidiary to us is an asset in our hands for purposes of the asset tests, and we treat dividends paid to us from such taxable REIT subsidiary, if any, as income for purposes of the income tests, as described below. As a result, income that might not be qualifying income for purposes of the income tests applicable to REITs could be earned by a taxable REIT subsidiary without affecting our status as a REIT. For example, we may use taxable REIT subsidiaries to perform services or conduct activities that give rise to certain categories of income such as management fees, or to conduct activities that, if conducted by us directly, would be treated in our hands as prohibited transactions.

Several provisions of the Code regarding the arrangements between a REIT and its taxable REIT subsidiaries ensure that a taxable REIT subsidiary will be subject to an appropriate level of U.S. federal income taxation. For example, a taxable REIT subsidiary is limited in its ability to deduct interest payments made to affiliated REITs. In addition, we would be obligated to pay a 100% penalty tax on any payments that we receive from, or on certain expenses deducted by, a taxable REIT subsidiary if the IRS were to assert successfully that the economic arrangements between us and a taxable REIT subsidiary are not comparable to similar arrangements among unrelated parties.

Deductions are disallowed for business interest expense (even if paid to third parties) in excess of the sum of a taxpayer's business interest income and 30% of the adjusted taxable income of the business (or 50% for taxable years that began in 2019 and 2020), which is its taxable income computed without regard to business interest income or expense, net operating losses or the pass-through income deduction (and for taxable years before 2022, excludes depreciation and amortization). Such limitations may also impact the amount of U.S. federal income tax paid by any of our taxable REIT subsidiaries. This limitation does not apply to any part of its business that the REIT has elected to treat as an "electing real property trade or business" under Section 163(j)(7)(B) of the Code.

REIT Subsidiaries. We expect to own interests in one or more subsidiaries that will elect to be taxed as REITs and will be subject to substantially the same REIT qualification requirements that apply to us.

Income Tests

To qualify as a REIT, we must satisfy two gross income requirements, each of which is applied on an annual basis. First, at least 75% of our gross income, excluding gross income from prohibited transactions and certain hedging and foreign currency transactions, for each taxable year generally must be derived directly or indirectly from:

- rents from real property;
- interest on debt secured by mortgages on real property or on interests in real property;
- dividends or other distributions on, and gain from the sale of, stock in other REITs;
- gain from the sale of real property or mortgage loans;
- abatements and refunds of taxes on real property;
- income and gain derived from foreclosure property (as described below);
- amounts (other than amounts the determination of which depends in whole or in part on the income or profits of any person) received or accrued as consideration for entering into agreements (i) to make loans secured by mortgages on real property or on interests in real property or (ii) to purchase or lease real property (including interests in real property and interests in mortgages on real property); and

- interest or dividend income from investments in stock or debt instruments attributable to the temporary investment of new capital during the one-year period following our receipt of new capital that we raise through equity offerings (but not our distribution reinvestment plan) or public offerings of debt obligations with at least a five-year term.

Second, at least 95% of our gross income, excluding gross income from prohibited transactions and certain hedging transactions, for each taxable year must be derived from sources that qualify for purposes of the 75% test, and from (i) dividends, (ii) interest and (iii) gain from the sale or disposition of stock or securities, which need not have any relation to real property.

If we fail to satisfy one or both of the 75% and 95% gross income tests for any taxable year, we may nevertheless qualify as a REIT for that year if our failure to meet the tests is due to reasonable cause and not due to willful neglect, and we attach a schedule of the sources of our income to our U.S. federal income tax return. It is not possible, however, to state whether in all circumstances we would be entitled to the benefit of these relief provisions. For example, if we fail to satisfy the gross income tests because nonqualifying income that we intentionally recognize exceeds the limits on nonqualifying income, the IRS could conclude that the failure to satisfy the tests was not due to reasonable cause. If these relief provisions are inapplicable to a particular set of circumstances, we will fail to qualify as a REIT. Even if these relief provisions apply, a penalty tax would be imposed based on the amount of nonqualifying income. See “—Taxation of REITs in General.”

Gross income from a prohibited transaction, i.e., our sale of property that we hold primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of business and that does not satisfy a safe harbor under the Code, is excluded from both the numerator and the denominator in both gross income tests. In addition, certain hedging income and foreign currency gains will be excluded from gross income for purposes of one or both of the gross income tests. We will monitor the amount of our nonqualifying income, and we intend to manage our portfolio to comply at all times with the gross income tests. The following paragraphs discuss some of the specific applications of the gross income tests to us.

Dividends. We may directly or indirectly receive distributions from taxable REIT subsidiaries or other corporations that are not REITs or qualified REIT subsidiaries. These distributions generally are treated as dividend income to the extent of earnings and profits of the distributing corporation. Our dividend income from stock in any corporation (other than any REIT), including any taxable REIT subsidiary, will be qualifying income for purposes of the 95% gross income test, but not the 75% gross income test. Dividends that we receive from any REITs in which we own stock and our gain on the sale of the stock in those REITs will be qualifying income for purposes of both gross income tests. However, if a REIT in which we own stock fails to qualify as a REIT in any year, our income from such REIT would be qualifying income for purposes of the 95% gross income test, but not the 75% gross income test.

Interest. The term “interest,” as defined for purposes of both gross income tests, generally excludes any amount that is based in whole or in part on the income or profits of any person; however, it generally includes the following: (i) an amount that is received or accrued based on a fixed percentage or percentages of receipts or sales and (ii) an amount that is based on the income or profits of a debtor, as long as the debtor derives substantially all of its income from the real property securing the debt by leasing substantially all of its interest in the property, and only to the extent that the amounts received by the debtor would be qualifying “rents from real property” if received directly by a REIT.

Interest on debt secured by mortgages on real property or on interests in real property (including, for this purpose, prepayment penalties, loan assumption fees and late payment charges that are not compensation for services) generally is qualifying income for purposes of the 75% gross income test. However, if we receive interest income with respect to a mortgage loan that is secured by both real property and personal property, the value of the personal property securing the loan exceeds 15% of the value of all property securing the loan, and the highest principal amount of a loan outstanding during a taxable year exceeds the fair market value of the real

property securing the loan as of the date we agreed to originate or acquire the loan, the interest income will be apportioned between the real property and the other collateral, and interest will qualify for purposes of the 75% gross income test only to the extent that it is allocable to the real property. Even if a loan is not secured by real property or is undersecured, the interest income that it generates may nonetheless qualify for purposes of the 95% gross income test.

We expect that any CMBS and RMBS in which we invest generally will be treated either as interests in a grantor trust or as interests in a real estate mortgage investment conduit (“REMIC”) for U.S. federal income tax purposes and that all interest income from such CMBS and RMBS will be qualifying income for the 95% gross income test. In the case of CMBS and RMBS treated as interests in grantor trusts, we would be treated as owning an undivided beneficial ownership interest in the mortgage loans held by the grantor trust. The interest on such mortgage loans would be qualifying income for purposes of the 75% gross income test to the extent that the obligation is secured by real property, as discussed above. In the case of CMBS and RMBS treated as interests in a REMIC, income derived from REMIC interests will generally be treated as qualifying income for purposes of the 75% and 95% gross income tests. If less than 95% of the assets of the REMIC are real estate assets, however, then only a proportionate part of our interest in the REMIC and income derived from the interest will qualify for purposes of the 75% gross income test. In addition, some REMIC securitizations include imbedded interest swap or cap contracts or other derivative instruments that potentially could produce nonqualifying income for the holder of the related REMIC securities.

Interest, original issue discount and market discount income that we receive or accrue from mortgage-related assets generally will be qualifying income for purposes of both gross income tests.

Hedging Transactions. We and our subsidiaries may enter into hedging transactions with respect to one or more of our assets or liabilities. Hedging transactions could take a variety of forms, including interest rate swap agreements, interest rate cap agreements, options, futures contracts, forward rate agreements or similar financial instruments. Except to the extent provided by Treasury regulations, any income from a hedging transaction to manage risk of interest rate or price changes or currency fluctuations with respect to borrowings made or to be made, or ordinary obligations incurred or to be incurred, to acquire or carry real estate assets, or to hedge existing hedging positions after a portion of the hedged indebtedness or property is disposed of, which is clearly identified as a hedge along with the risk that it hedges within prescribed time periods specified in Treasury regulations, will be disregarded for purposes of both the 75% and 95% gross income tests. To the extent that we enter into other types of hedging transactions, the income from those transactions is likely to be treated as nonqualifying income for purposes of both of the 75% and 95% gross income tests. Moreover, to the extent that a position in a hedging transaction has positive value at any particular point in time, it may be treated as an asset that does not qualify for purposes of the asset tests described below. We intend to structure any hedging transactions in a manner that does not jeopardize our qualification as a REIT. No assurance can be given, however, that our hedging activities will not give rise to income or assets that do not qualify for purposes of the REIT tests, or that our hedging will not adversely affect our ability to satisfy the REIT qualification requirements.

We may conduct some or all of our hedging activities through a taxable REIT subsidiary or other corporate entity, the income of which may be subject to U.S. federal income tax, rather than by participating in the arrangements directly or through pass-through subsidiaries.

Fee Income. Any fee income that we earn will generally not be qualifying income for purposes of either gross income test. Any fees earned by a taxable REIT subsidiary will not be included for purposes of the gross income tests.

Rents from Real Property. Rents we receive will qualify as “rents from real property” in satisfying the gross income requirements for a REIT described above only if several conditions described below are met. These conditions relate to the identity of the tenant, the computation of the rent payable, and the nature of the property leased and any services provided in connection with the property. First, the amount of rent must not be based in

whole or in part on the income or profits of any person. However, an amount received or accrued generally will not be excluded from rents from real property solely by reason of being based on a fixed percentage or percentages of receipts or sales. Second, rents we receive from a “related party tenant” will not qualify as rents from real property in satisfying the gross income tests unless the tenant is a taxable REIT subsidiary, at least 90% of the property is leased to unrelated tenants, the rent paid by the taxable REIT subsidiary is substantially comparable to the rent paid by the unrelated tenants for comparable space and the rent is not attributable to an increase in rent due to a modification of a lease with a “controlled taxable REIT subsidiary” (i.e., a taxable REIT subsidiary in which we own directly or indirectly more than 50% of the voting power or value of the stock). A tenant is a related party tenant if the REIT, or an actual or constructive owner of 10% or more of the REIT, actually or constructively owns 10% or more of the tenant. Whether rents paid by a taxable REIT subsidiary are substantially comparable to rents paid by other tenants is determined at the time the lease with the taxable REIT subsidiary is entered into, extended, or modified, if such modification increases the rents due under such lease. Third, if rent attributable to personal property leased in connection with a lease of real property is greater than 15% of the total rent received under the lease, then the portion of rent attributable to the personal property will not qualify as rents from real property. Finally, for rents to qualify as “rents from real property” for purposes of the gross income tests, we are only allowed to provide services that are both usually or “customarily rendered” in connection with the rental of real property and not otherwise considered “rendered to the occupant” of the property. Examples of these permitted services include the provision of light, heat, or other utilities, trash removal and general maintenance of common areas. We may, however, render services to our tenants through an “independent contractor” who is adequately compensated and from whom we do not derive revenue if certain requirements are satisfied. We may also own an interest in one or more taxable REIT subsidiaries which provide non-customary services to tenants without tainting our rental income from the related properties.

Even if a REIT directly furnishes or renders services that are non-customary with respect to a property or to a tenant, if the greater of (i) the amounts received or accrued, directly or indirectly, or deemed received by the REIT with respect to such services, or (ii) 150% of our direct cost in furnishing or rendering the services during a taxable year is not more than 1% of all amounts received or accrued, directly or indirectly, by the REIT with respect to the property during the same taxable year, then only the amounts with respect to such non-customary services are not treated as rent for purposes of the gross income tests.

We intend to cause any services that are not usually or “customarily rendered,” or that are for the benefit of a particular tenant in connection with the rental of real property, to be provided through a taxable REIT subsidiary or through an “independent contractor” who is adequately compensated and from which we do not derive revenue, and which meets certain other requirements. However, no assurance can be given that the IRS will concur with our determination as to whether a particular service is usual or customary, or otherwise in this regard.

Prohibited Transactions Tax. A REIT will incur a 100% tax on the net income derived from any sale or other disposition of property, other than foreclosure property, that the REIT holds primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of a trade or business. Whether a REIT holds an asset primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of a trade or business depends, however, on the facts and circumstances in effect from time to time, including those related to a particular asset. Nevertheless, we intend to conduct our operations so that no asset that we own (or are treated as owning) will be treated as, or as having been, held for sale to customers in the ordinary course of our business. We cannot assure you that we will comply with certain safe harbor provisions in the Code or that we will avoid owning property that may be characterized as property that we hold primarily for sale to customers in the ordinary course of a trade or business. The 100% tax will not apply to gains from the sale of property that is held through a taxable REIT subsidiary or other taxable corporation, although such income will be subject to tax in the hands of such corporation at regular corporate income tax rates. We intend to structure our activities to avoid prohibited transaction characterization.

Foreclosure Property. Foreclosure property is any real property, including interests in real property, and any personal property incident to such real property:

- that is acquired by a REIT as the result of the REIT having bid in such property at foreclosure, or having otherwise reduced such property to ownership or possession by agreement or process of law, after there was a default or default was imminent on a lease of such property or on indebtedness that such property secured;
- for which the related loan was acquired by the REIT at a time when the default was not imminent or anticipated; and
- for which the REIT makes a proper election to treat the property as foreclosure property.

However, a REIT will not be considered to have foreclosed on a property where the REIT takes control of the property as a mortgagee-in-possession and cannot receive any profit or sustain any loss except as a creditor of the mortgagor.

Property generally ceases to be foreclosure property at the end of the third taxable year following the taxable year in which the REIT acquired the property, or longer if an extension is granted by the Secretary of the Treasury. This grace period terminates and foreclosure property ceases to be foreclosure property on the first day:

- on which a lease is entered into for the property that, by its terms, will give rise to income that does not qualify for purposes of the 75% gross income test, or any amount is received or accrued, directly or indirectly, pursuant to a lease entered into on or after such day that will give rise to income that does not qualify for purposes of the 75% gross income test;
- on which any construction takes place on the property, other than completion of a building or any other improvement, if more than 10% of the construction was completed before default became imminent; or
- which is more than 90 days after the day on which the REIT acquired the property and the property is used in a trade or business that is conducted by the REIT, other than through an independent contractor from whom the REIT itself does not derive or receive any income.

We will be subject to tax at the maximum corporate rate on any income from foreclosure property, including gain from the disposition of the foreclosure property, other than income that otherwise would be qualifying income for purposes of the 75% gross income test, less expenses directly connected with the production of that income. However, net income from foreclosure property, including gain from the sale of foreclosure property held for sale in the ordinary course of a trade or business, will qualify for purposes of the 75% and 95% gross income tests. Any gain from the sale of property for which a foreclosure property election has been made will not be subject to the 100% tax on gains from prohibited transactions described above, even if the property would otherwise constitute inventory or dealer property.

Phantom Income. Due to the nature of the assets in which we will invest, we may be required to recognize taxable income from certain assets in advance of our receipt of cash flow from or proceeds from dispositions of such assets, and may be required to report taxable income that exceeds the economic income ultimately realized on such assets.

We may acquire debt instruments in the secondary market for less than their face amount. The amount of such discount generally will be treated as “market discount” for U.S. federal income tax purposes. Accrued market discount is reported as income when, and to the extent that, any payment of principal of the debt instrument is made, unless we elect to include accrued market discount in income as it accrues. Principal payments on certain debt instruments may be made monthly, and consequently accrued market discount may have to be included in income each month as if the debt instrument were assured of ultimately being collected in full. If we collect less on the debt instrument than our purchase price plus the market discount we had previously reported as income, we may not be able to benefit from any offsetting loss deductions.

The terms of the debt instruments that we hold may be modified under certain circumstances. These modifications may be considered “significant modifications” for U.S. federal income tax purposes that give rise to a deemed debt-for-debt exchange upon which we may recognize taxable income or gain without a corresponding receipt of cash.

Some of the debt securities that we acquire may have been issued with original issue discount. In general, we will be required to accrue non-de minimis original issue discount based on the constant yield to maturity of such debt securities, and to treat it as taxable income in accordance with applicable U.S. federal income tax rules even though such yield may exceed cash payments, if any, received on such debt instrument.

In addition, in the event that any debt instruments or debt securities acquired by us are delinquent as to mandatory principal and interest payments, or in the event payments with respect to a particular debt instrument are not made when due, we may nonetheless be required to continue to recognize the unpaid interest as taxable income. Similarly, we may be required to accrue interest income with respect to subordinated mortgage-backed securities at the stated rate regardless of whether corresponding cash payments are received.

Finally, we may be required under the terms of indebtedness that we incur to use cash received from interest payments to make principal payments on that indebtedness, with the effect of recognizing income but not having a corresponding amount of cash available for distribution to our stockholders. Under the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, we generally will be required to take certain amounts into income no later than the time they are reflected on certain financial statements.

As a result of each of these potential timing differences between income recognition or expense deduction and cash receipts or disbursements, there is a risk that we may have taxable income in excess of cash available for distribution. In that event, we may need to borrow funds or take other action to satisfy the REIT distribution requirements for the taxable year in which this “phantom income” is recognized. See “—Annual Distribution Requirements Applicable to REITs.”

Asset Tests

At the close of each quarter of our taxable year, we must satisfy the following tests relating to the nature of our assets.

- At least 75% of the value of our total assets must be represented by the following:
 - interests in real property, including leaseholds and options to acquire real property and leaseholds;
 - interests in mortgages on real property;
 - interests in personal property that generates rents from real property;
 - stock in other REITs and debt instruments issued by publicly offered REITs;
 - cash and cash items (including certain receivables);
 - government securities;
 - investments in stock or debt instruments attributable to the temporary investment of new capital during the one-year period following our receipt of new capital that we raise through equity offerings (but not our distribution reinvestment plan) or public offerings of debt obligations with at least a five-year term; and
 - regular or residual interests in a REMIC. However, if less than 95% of the assets of a REMIC consists of assets that are qualifying real estate-related assets under U.S. federal income tax laws, determined as if we held such assets directly, we will be treated as holding directly our proportionate share of the assets of such REMIC.

- Not more than 25% of our total assets may be represented by securities, other than those in the 75% asset class described above.
- Except for securities in taxable REIT subsidiaries and the securities in the 75% asset class described in the first bullet point above, the value of any one issuer's securities owned by us may not exceed 5% of the value of our total assets.
- Except for securities in taxable REIT subsidiaries and the securities in the 75% asset class described in the first bullet point above, we may not own more than 10% of any one issuer's outstanding voting securities.
- Except for securities of taxable REIT subsidiaries and the securities in the 75% asset class described in the first bullet point above, we may not own more than 10% of the total value of the outstanding securities of any one issuer, other than securities that qualify for the "straight debt" exception or other exceptions discussed below.
- Not more than 20% of the value of our total assets may be represented by the securities of one or more taxable REIT subsidiaries.
- Not more than 25% of the value of our total assets may be represented by "nonqualified publicly offered REIT debt instruments."

A debt obligation secured by a mortgage on both real and personal property is treated as a real estate asset for purposes of the 75% asset test, and interest thereon is treated as interest on an obligation secured by real property, if the fair market value of the personal property does not exceed 15% of the fair market value of all property securing the debt even if the loan is not fully secured by real property. If the fair market value of personal property securing the debt exceeds 15% of the fair market value of all property securing the debt and the fair market value of the real property does not equal or exceed the "loan amount" at the time the REIT commits to make or acquire the loan, then a portion of such loan will not be a qualifying real estate asset.

Notwithstanding the general rule, as noted above, that for purposes of the REIT income and asset tests we are treated as owning our proportionate share of the underlying assets of a subsidiary partnership, if we hold indebtedness issued by a partnership, the indebtedness will be subject to, and may cause a violation of, the asset tests unless the indebtedness is a qualifying mortgage asset or other conditions are met. Similarly, although stock of another REIT is a qualifying asset for purposes of the REIT asset tests, any non-mortgage debt that is issued by another REIT may not so qualify (although such debt will not be treated as "securities" for purposes of the 10% value test, as explained below) unless such REIT is a publicly offered REIT—that is, a REIT that is required to file annual and periodic reports with the SEC under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934.

Securities, for purposes of the asset tests, may include debt we hold from other issuers. However, debt we hold in an issuer that does not qualify for purposes of the 75% asset test will not be taken into account for purposes of the 10% value test if the debt securities meet the straight debt safe harbor. Subject to certain exceptions, debt will meet the "straight debt" safe harbor if the debt is a written unconditional promise to pay on demand or on a specified date a sum certain in money, the debt is not convertible, directly or indirectly, into stock, and the interest rate and the interest payment dates of the debt are not contingent on the profits of any person, the borrower's discretion or similar factors. In the case of an issuer that is a corporation or a partnership, securities that otherwise would be considered straight debt will not be so considered if we, and any of our "controlled taxable REIT subsidiaries" as defined in the Code, hold any securities of the corporate or partnership issuer that (a) are not straight debt or other excluded securities (prior to the application of this rule), and (b) have an aggregate value greater than 1% of the issuer's outstanding securities (including, in the case of a partnership issuer, our interest as a partner in the partnership).

In addition to straight debt, the Code provides that certain other securities will not violate the 10% asset test. Such securities include (i) any loan made to an individual or an estate, (ii) certain rental agreements pursuant to

which one or more payments are to be made in subsequent years (other than agreements between a REIT and certain persons related to the REIT under attribution rules), (iii) any obligation to pay rents from real property, (iv) securities issued by governmental entities that are not dependent in whole or in part on the profits of (or payments made by) a non-governmental entity, (v) any security (including debt securities) issued by another REIT and (vi) any debt instrument issued by a partnership if the partnership's income is of such a nature that the partnership would satisfy the 75% gross income test described above under "—Income Tests." In applying the 10% asset test, a debt security issued by a partnership (other than straight debt or any other excluded security) is not taken into account to the extent, if any, of the REIT's proportionate interest as a partner in that partnership.

Any stock that we hold or acquire in other REITs will be a qualifying asset for purposes of the 75% asset test. However, if a REIT in which we own stock fails to qualify as a REIT in any year, the stock in such REIT will not be a qualifying asset for purposes of the 75% asset test. Instead, we would be subject to the second, third, fourth, and fifth asset tests described above with respect to our investment in such a disqualified REIT. We will also be subject to those assets tests with respect to our investments in any non-REIT C corporations for which we do not make a taxable REIT subsidiary election.

We will monitor the status of our assets for purposes of the various asset tests and will seek to manage our portfolio to comply at all times with such tests. There can be no assurances, however, that we will be successful in this effort. Independent appraisals may not have been obtained to support our conclusions as to the value of our total assets or the value of any particular security or securities. Moreover, the values of some assets may not be susceptible to a precise determination, and values are subject to change in the future. Furthermore, the proper classification of an instrument as debt or equity for U.S. federal income tax purposes may be uncertain in some circumstances, which could affect the application of the REIT asset requirements. Accordingly, there can be no assurance that the IRS will not contend that our interests in our subsidiaries or in the securities of other issuers will not cause a violation of the REIT asset tests.

However, certain relief provisions are available to allow REITs to satisfy the asset requirements or to maintain REIT qualification notwithstanding certain violations of the asset and other requirements. For example, if we failed to satisfy the asset tests at the end of a calendar quarter, such a failure would not cause us to lose our REIT qualification if (i) we satisfied the asset tests at the close of the preceding calendar quarter and (ii) the discrepancy between the value of our assets and the asset requirements was not wholly or partly caused by an acquisition of nonqualifying assets, but instead arose from changes in the relative market values of our assets. If the condition described in (ii) were not satisfied, we could nevertheless avoid disqualification by eliminating any discrepancy within 30 days after the close of the calendar quarter in which it arose or by making use of the relief provisions described above.

In the case of de minimis violations of the 10% and 5% asset tests, a REIT may maintain its qualification despite a violation of such requirements if (i) the value of the assets causing the violation does not exceed the lesser of 1% of the REIT's total assets and \$10,000,000 and (ii) the REIT either disposes of the assets causing the failure within six months after the last day of the quarter in which it identifies the failure, or the relevant tests are otherwise satisfied within that time frame.

Even if we did not qualify for the foregoing relief provisions, one additional provision allows a REIT which fails one or more of the asset requirements for a particular quarter to nevertheless maintain its REIT qualification if (i) the REIT provides the IRS with a description of each asset causing the failure, (ii) the failure is due to reasonable cause and not willful neglect, (iii) the REIT pays a tax equal to the greater of (a) \$50,000 per failure and (b) the product of the net income generated by the assets that caused the failure multiplied by the highest applicable corporate tax rate and (iv) the REIT either disposes of the assets causing the failure within six months after the last day of the quarter in which it identifies the failure, or otherwise satisfies the relevant asset tests within that time frame.

Annual Distribution Requirements Applicable to REITs

To qualify for taxation as a REIT, we generally must distribute dividends (other than capital gain dividends) to our stockholders in an amount at least equal to:

- the sum of (i) 90% of our REIT taxable income, computed without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and our net capital gain and (ii) 90% of our net income after tax, if any, from foreclosure property; minus
- the excess of the sum of specified items of non-cash income (including original issue discount on our mortgage loans) over 5% of our REIT taxable income, computed without regard to the dividends-paid deduction and our net capital gain.

Distributions generally must be made during the taxable year to which they relate. Distributions may be made in the following year in two circumstances. First, if we declare a dividend in October, November or December of any year with a record date in one of these months and pay the dividend on or before January 31 of the following year, we will be treated as having paid the dividend on December 31 of the year in which the dividend was declared. Second, distributions may be made in the following year if the dividends are declared before we timely file our tax return for the year and if made before the first regular dividend payment made after such declaration. These distributions are taxable to our stockholders in the year in which paid, even though the distributions relate to our prior taxable year for purposes of the 90% distribution requirement. To the extent that we do not distribute all of our net capital gain or we distribute at least 90%, but less than 100% of our REIT taxable income, as adjusted, we will be subject to tax on the undistributed amount at regular corporate tax rates.

To the extent that in the future we may have available net operating losses carried forward from prior tax years, such losses may reduce the amount of distributions that we must make in order to comply with the REIT distribution requirements. Such losses, however, will generally not affect the tax treatment to our stockholders of any distributions that are actually made.

If we fail to distribute during a calendar year (or, in the case of distributions with declaration and record dates falling in the last three months of the calendar year, by the end of January following such calendar year) at least the sum of (i) 85% of our ordinary income for such year, (ii) 95% of our capital gain net income for such year and (iii) any undistributed taxable income from prior years, we will be subject to a 4% excise tax on the excess of such required distribution over the sum of (x) the amounts actually distributed (taking into account excess distributions from prior years) and (y) the amounts of income retained on which we have paid corporate income tax.

Although several types of non-cash income are excluded in determining the annual distribution requirement, we will incur corporate income tax and the 4% nondeductible excise tax with respect to those non-cash income items if we do not distribute those items on a current basis. As a result of the foregoing, we may not have sufficient cash to distribute all of our taxable income and thereby avoid corporate income tax and the excise tax imposed on certain undistributed income. In such a situation, we may need to borrow funds or issue additional stock.

We may elect to retain rather than distribute all or a portion of our net capital gains and pay the tax on the gains. In that case, we may elect to have our stockholders include their proportionate share of the undistributed net capital gains in income as long-term capital gains and receive a credit for their share of the tax paid by us. Our stockholders would then increase the adjusted basis of their stock by the difference between (i) the amounts of capital gain dividends that we designated and that they include in their taxable income, minus (ii) the tax that we paid on their behalf with respect to that income. For purposes of the 4% excise tax described above, any retained amounts for which we elect this treatment would be treated as having been distributed.

We intend to make timely distributions sufficient to satisfy the distribution requirements. However, it is possible that, from time to time, we may not have sufficient cash or other liquid assets to meet the distribution

requirements due to timing differences between the actual receipt of income and actual payment of deductible expenses, and the inclusion of items of income and deduction of expenses by us for U.S. federal income tax purposes. In addition, we may decide to retain our cash, rather than distribute it, in order to repay debt, acquire assets or for other reasons. In the event that such timing differences occur, and in other circumstances, it may be necessary in order to satisfy the distribution requirements to arrange for short-term, or possibly long-term, borrowings, or to pay the dividends in the form of other property (including, for example, shares of our own stock).

If our taxable income for a particular year is subsequently determined to have been understated, under some circumstances we may be able to rectify a failure to meet the distribution requirement for a year by paying deficiency dividends to stockholders in a later year, which may be included in our deduction for dividends paid for the earlier year. Thus, we may be able to avoid being taxed on amounts distributed as deficiency dividends. However, we will be required to pay interest based upon the amount of any deduction taken for deficiency dividends.

The Tax Cuts and Jobs Act contained provisions that affected the way REITs and their subsidiaries calculate their taxable income. Under the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, we may have to accrue certain items of income before they would otherwise be taken into income under the Code if they are taken into account in our applicable financial statements. Additionally, the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act limits business interest deductions for businesses, whether in corporate or pass-through form, to the sum of the entity's business interest income for the tax year and 30% of the entity's adjusted taxable income for the tax year. The CARES Act increased the 30% limitation to 50% for taxable years that began in 2019 or 2020 and permits an entity to elect to use its 2019 adjusted taxable income to calculate the applicable limitation for its 2020 taxable year. In the case of partnerships, unless a partner elects otherwise, 50% of its share of a partnership's "excess business interest" for its 2019 taxable year will be treated as paid by the partner in its 2020 taxable year and will not be subject to any limitation. Treasury Regulations define interest expansively to cover various amounts not otherwise treated as interest. This limitation on business interest deductions does not apply to an "electing real property trade or business." One consequence of electing to be an "electing real property trade or business" is that the accelerated expensing rules under the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act will not apply to property used in an electing real property trade or business. In addition, in the case of an electing real property trade or business, real property and "qualified improvement property" are depreciated under the alternative depreciation system. Finally, under amendments made by the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act to Section 172 of the Code, our deduction for any net operating loss carryforwards arising from losses we incur in taxable years beginning after December 31, 2017 is limited to 80% of our annual REIT taxable income (determined without regard to the deduction for dividends paid), and any unused portion of such losses may not be carried back, but may be carried forward indefinitely. The CARES Act repealed the 80% limitation for taxable years that began before January 1, 2021. Additionally, under the CARES Act, net operating losses arising in tax years beginning after December 31, 2017, and before January 1, 2021 may be carried back to each of the five tax years preceding the tax year of such loss. However, the CARES Act prevents REITs from carrying back any REIT year net operating losses to a preceding year.

Like-Kind Exchanges

We may dispose of properties in transactions intended to qualify as like-kind exchanges under the Code. Such like-kind exchanges are intended to result in the deferral of gain for U.S. federal income tax purposes. The failure of any such transaction to qualify as a like-kind exchange could require us to pay U.S. federal income tax, possibly including the 100% prohibited transaction tax, depending on the facts and circumstances surrounding the particular transaction.

Penalty Tax

Any redetermined rents, redetermined deductions, excess interest or redetermined taxable REIT subsidiary service income we generate will be subject to a 100% penalty tax. In general, redetermined rents are rents from

real property that are overstated as a result of any services furnished to any of our tenants by a taxable REIT subsidiary, and redetermined deductions and excess interest represent any amounts that are deducted by a taxable REIT subsidiary for amounts paid to us that are in excess of the amounts that would have been deducted based on arm's-length negotiations. Rents that we receive will not constitute redetermined rents if they qualify for certain safe harbor provisions contained in the Code. Redetermined taxable REIT subsidiary service income is income earned by a taxable REIT subsidiary that is attributable to services provided to us, or on our behalf to any of our tenants, that is less than the amounts that would have been charged based upon arm's-length negotiations.

Recordkeeping Requirements

We are required to comply with applicable recordkeeping requirements. Failure to comply could result in monetary fines. For example, we must request on an annual basis information from our stockholders designed to disclose the actual ownership of our outstanding common stock.

Failure to Qualify

If we fail to satisfy one or more requirements of REIT qualification, other than the income tests or asset tests, then we may still retain REIT qualification if the failure is due to reasonable cause and not willful neglect, and we pay a penalty of \$50,000 for each failure.

If we fail to qualify for taxation as a REIT in any taxable year and the relief provisions do not apply, we will be subject to tax on our taxable income as a corporation. This would significantly reduce both our cash available for distribution to our stockholders and our earnings. If we fail to qualify as a REIT, we will not be required to make any distributions to stockholders and any distributions that are made will not be deductible by us. Moreover, all distributions to stockholders would be taxable as dividends to the extent of our current and accumulated earnings and profits, whether or not attributable to capital gains of ours. Furthermore, subject to certain limitations in the Code, corporate distributees may be eligible for the dividends-received deduction with respect to those distributions, and individual, trust and estate distributees may be eligible for reduced U.S. federal income tax rates on such dividends. Unless we are entitled to relief under specific statutory provisions, we also will be disqualified from taxation as a REIT for the four taxable years following the year during which qualification was lost.

Tax Aspects of the Operating Partnership and Subsidiary Partnerships

General. All or substantially all of our assets will be held through the Operating Partnership. In addition, the Operating Partnership may hold certain investments indirectly through subsidiary partnerships and limited liability companies which are treated as partnerships or disregarded entities for U.S. federal income tax purposes. In general, entities that are treated as partnerships or disregarded entities for U.S. federal income tax purposes are "pass-through" entities which are not required to pay U.S. federal income tax. Rather, partners or members of such entities are allocated their shares of the items of income, gain, loss, deduction and credit of the partnership or limited liability company, and are potentially required to pay tax on this income, without regard to whether they receive a distribution from the partnership or limited liability company. A partner in such entities that is a REIT will include in its income its share of these partnership and limited liability company items for purposes of the various gross income tests, the computation of its REIT taxable income, and the REIT distribution requirements. Pursuant to these rules, for purposes of the asset tests, we will include our pro rata share of assets held by any subsidiary partnerships and limited liability companies, based on our capital interest in each such entity.

Entity Classification. Our interests in the Operating Partnership and any subsidiary partnerships and limited liability companies involve special tax considerations, including the possibility that the IRS might challenge the status of these entities as partnerships (or disregarded entities), as opposed to associations taxable as corporations for U.S. federal income tax purposes. For example, an entity that would otherwise be classified as a partnership

for U.S. federal income tax purposes may nonetheless be taxable as a corporation if it is a “publicly traded partnership” and certain other requirements are met. A partnership or limited liability company would be treated as a publicly traded partnership if its interests are traded on an established securities market or are readily tradable on a secondary market or a substantial equivalent thereof, within the meaning of applicable Treasury regulations. If the Operating Partnership or a subsidiary partnership or limited liability company were treated as an association rather than as a partnership, it would be taxable as a corporation and would be required to pay corporate tax on its income. In this situation, the character of our assets and items of gross income would change and could prevent us from qualifying as a REIT. See “—Failure to Qualify” for a discussion of the effects of our failure to meet the REIT asset and income tests. In addition, a change in the tax status of the Operating Partnership or a subsidiary partnership or limited liability company might be treated as a taxable event. If so, we might incur a tax liability without any related cash distributions. We do not anticipate that the Operating Partnership or any subsidiary partnership or limited liability company will be treated as a publicly traded partnership which is taxable as a corporation.

Under the rules for U.S. federal income tax audits of partnerships, audits will be conducted at the entity level, but unless such entity qualifies for and affirmatively elects an alternative procedure, any adjustments to the amount of tax due (including interest and penalties) will be payable by the entity itself. Under the alternative procedure, if elected, a partnership would issue information returns to persons who were partners in the audited year, who would then be required to take the adjustments into account in calculating their own tax liability, and the partnership would not be liable for the adjustments. If any of the Operating Partnership or our subsidiary partnerships or limited liability companies is able to and in fact elects the alternative procedure for a given adjustment, the amount of taxes for which such persons will be liable will be increased by any applicable penalties and a special interest charge. There can be no assurance that any such entities will be eligible to make such an election or that it will, in fact, make such an election for any given adjustment.

Allocations of Income, Gain, Loss and Deduction. A partnership agreement (or, in the case of a limited liability company treated as a partnership for U.S. federal income tax purposes, the limited liability company agreement) will generally determine the allocation of partnership income and loss among partners. Generally, Section 704(b) of the Code and the Treasury regulations thereunder require that partnership allocations respect the economic arrangement of the partners. If an allocation of partnership income or loss does not comply with the requirements of Section 704(b) of the Code and the Treasury regulations thereunder, the item subject to the allocation may be reallocated in accordance with the partners’ interests in the partnership. This reallocation will be determined by taking into account all of the facts and circumstances relating to the economic arrangement of the partners with respect to such item. The Operating Partnership’s allocations of taxable income and loss are intended to comply with the requirements of Section 704(b) of the Code and the regulations thereunder.

Tax Allocations with Respect to the Properties. Under Section 704(c) of the Code, income, gain, loss and deduction attributable to appreciated or depreciated property that is contributed to a partnership (including a limited liability company treated as a partnership for U.S. federal income tax purposes) in exchange for an interest in the partnership must be allocated in a manner so that the contributing partner is charged with the unrealized gain, or benefits from the unrealized loss, associated with the property at the time of the contribution, as adjusted from time to time. The amount of the unrealized gain or unrealized loss generally is equal to the difference between the fair market value or book value and the adjusted tax basis of the contributed property at the time of contribution (this difference is referred to as a book-tax difference), as adjusted from time to time. These allocations are solely for U.S. federal income tax purposes and do not affect the book capital accounts or other economic or legal arrangements among the partners.

Appreciated property may be contributed to the Operating Partnership or a subsidiary partnership or limited liability company in exchange for equity in such partnership or limited liability company in connection with future acquisitions. The partnership agreement requires that allocations be made in a manner consistent with Section 704(c) of the Code. Treasury regulations issued under Section 704(c) of the Code provide partnerships with a choice of several methods of accounting for book-tax differences. Any book-tax differences will be

accounted for using any method approved under Section 704(c) of the Code and the applicable Treasury regulations as chosen by the general partner under the partnership agreement. Any property acquired by the Operating Partnership or a subsidiary partnership or limited liability company in a taxable transaction will initially have a tax basis equal to its fair market value, and Section 704(c) of the Code will not apply.

Taxation of U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock

U.S. Holder. As used in the remainder of this discussion, the term “U.S. holder” means a beneficial owner of our common stock that is for U.S. federal income tax purposes:

- a citizen or resident of the United States;
- a corporation (or an entity treated as a corporation for U.S. federal income tax purposes) created or organized in or under the laws of the United States, any State thereof or the District of Columbia;
- an estate the income of which is subject to U.S. federal income taxation regardless of its source; or
- a trust if it (i) is subject to the primary supervision of a court within the United States and one or more U.S. persons have the authority to control all substantial decisions of the trust or (ii) has a valid election in effect under applicable Treasury regulations to be treated as a U.S. person.

If a partnership (or an entity treated as a partnership for U.S. federal income tax purposes) holds our common stock, the tax treatment of a partner will generally depend upon the status of the partner and the activities of the partnership. If you are a partner of a partnership holding common stock, you should consult your advisors. A “non-U.S. holder” is a beneficial owner of our common stock that is neither a U.S. holder nor a partnership (or an entity treated as a partnership for U.S. federal income tax purposes).

Distributions Generally. As long as we qualify as a REIT, distributions made by us to our taxable U.S. holders out of our current or accumulated earnings and profits that are not designated as capital gain dividends or “qualified dividend income” will be taken into account by them as ordinary income taxable at ordinary income tax rates and will not qualify for the reduced capital gains rates that currently generally apply to qualified dividend distributions by non-REIT C corporations to certain non-corporate U.S. holders. Corporate stockholders will not be eligible for the dividends received deduction with respect to these distributions. Under the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, U.S. holders that are individuals, trusts and estates generally may deduct 20% of “qualified REIT dividends” (*i.e.*, REIT dividends other than capital gain dividends and portions of REIT dividends designated as qualified dividend income eligible for capital gain tax rates) for taxable years beginning before January 1, 2026. The overall deduction is limited to 20% of the sum of the taxpayer’s taxable income (less net capital gain) and certain cooperative dividends, subject to further limitations based on taxable income. Treasury regulations under Section 199A of the Code also impose a minimum holding period for the 20% deduction that was not set forth in the Code. The deduction, if allowed in full, equates to a maximum effective U.S. federal income tax rate on ordinary REIT dividends of 29.6%. Without further legislation, the deduction would sunset after 2025.

In determining the extent to which a distribution constitutes a dividend for tax purposes, our earnings and profits will be allocated first to distributions with respect to our preferred stock, if any, and then to our common stock. Distributions in excess of both current and accumulated earnings and profits will not be taxable to a U.S. holder to the extent that the distributions do not exceed the adjusted basis of the holder’s stock. Rather, such distributions will reduce the adjusted basis of the stock. To the extent that distributions exceed the adjusted basis of a U.S. holder’s stock, the U.S. holder generally must include such distributions in income as long-term capital gain if the shares have been held for more than one year, or short-term capital gain if the shares have been held for one year or less.

Distributions will generally be taxable, if at all, in the year of the distribution. However, if we declare a dividend in October, November or December of any year with a record date in one of these months and pay the dividend on or before January 31 of the following year, we will be treated as having paid the dividend, and the U.S. holder will be treated as having received the dividend, on December 31 of the year in which the dividend was declared.

We will be treated as having sufficient earnings and profits to treat as a dividend any distribution we pay up to the amount required to be distributed in order to avoid imposition of the 4% excise tax discussed above. Moreover, any “deficiency dividend” will be treated as an ordinary or capital gain dividend, as the case may be, regardless of our earnings and profits. As a result, U.S. holders may be required to treat certain distributions that would otherwise result in a tax-free return of capital as taxable dividends.

Capital Gain Dividends. We may elect to designate distributions of our net capital gain as “capital gain dividends” to the extent that such distributions do not exceed our actual net capital gain for the taxable year. Capital gain dividends are taxed to U.S. holders of our stock as gain from the sale or exchange of a capital asset held for more than one year. This tax treatment applies regardless of the period during which the stockholders have held their stock. If we designate any portion of a dividend as a capital gain dividend, the amount that will be taxable to the stockholder as capital gain will be indicated to U.S. holders on IRS Form 1099-DIV. Corporate stockholders, however, may be required to treat up to 20% of capital gain dividends as ordinary income. Capital gain dividends are not eligible for the dividends-received deduction for corporations.

Instead of paying capital gain dividends, we may elect to require stockholders to include our undistributed net capital gains in their income. If we make such an election, U.S. holders (i) will include in their income as long-term capital gains their proportionate share of such undistributed capital gains and (ii) will be deemed to have paid their proportionate share of the tax paid by us on such undistributed capital gains and thereby receive a credit or refund to the extent that the tax paid by us exceeds the U.S. holder’s tax liability on the undistributed capital gain. A U.S. holder of our stock will increase the basis in its stock by the difference between the amount of capital gain included in its income and the amount of tax it is deemed to have paid. A U.S. holder that is a corporation will appropriately adjust its earnings and profits for the retained capital gain in accordance with Treasury regulations to be prescribed by the IRS. Our earnings and profits will be adjusted appropriately. Alternatively, we could pay tax on such long-term capital gain and not adopt the credit regime discussed herein.

We must classify portions of our designated capital gain dividend into the following categories:

- a 20% gain distribution, which would be taxable to non-corporate U.S. holders of our stock at a federal rate of up to 20%; or
- an unrecaptured Section 1250 gain distribution, which would be taxable to non-corporate U.S. holders of our stock at a maximum rate of 25%.

We must determine the maximum amounts that we may designate as 20% and 25% capital gain dividends by performing the computation required by the Code as if the REIT were an individual whose ordinary income were subject to a marginal tax rate of at least 28%. The IRS currently requires that distributions made to different classes of stock be comprised proportionately of dividends of a particular type.

Passive Activity Loss, Excess Business Loss, and Investment Interest Limitation. Distributions that we make and gains arising from the disposition of our common stock by a U.S. holder will not be treated as passive activity income, and therefore U.S. holders will not be able to apply any “passive activity losses” against such income. Similarly, for taxable years beginning after December 31, 2020 but before January 1, 2027, non-corporate U.S. holders cannot apply “excess business losses” against dividends that we distribute or gains arising from the disposition of our common stock. Distributions paid by us, to the extent they do not constitute a return of capital, will generally be treated as investment income for purposes of the investment income limitation on the deduction of the investment interest.

Qualified Dividend Income. Distributions that are treated as dividends may be taxed at capital gains rates, rather than ordinary income rates, if they are distributed to an individual, trust or estate, are properly designated by us as qualified dividend income and certain other requirements are satisfied. Dividends are eligible to be designated by us as qualified dividend income up to an amount equal to the sum of the qualified dividend income received by us during the year of the distribution from other C corporations such as taxable REIT subsidiaries, our

“undistributed” REIT taxable income from the immediately preceding year, and any income attributable to the sale of a built-in gain asset from the immediately preceding year (reduced by any U.S. federal income taxes that we paid with respect to such REIT taxable income and built-in gain).

Dividends that we receive will be treated as qualified dividend income to us if certain criteria are met. The dividends must be received from a domestic corporation (other than a REIT or a regulated investment company) or a qualifying foreign corporation. A foreign corporation generally will be a qualifying foreign corporation if it is incorporated in a possession of the United States, the corporation is eligible for benefits of an income tax treaty with the United States which the Secretary of Treasury determines is satisfactory, or the stock on which the dividend is paid is readily tradable on an established securities market in the United States. However, if a foreign corporation is a foreign personal holding company, a foreign investment company or a passive foreign investment company, then it will not be treated as a qualifying foreign corporation, and the dividends we receive from such an entity would not constitute qualified dividend income.

Furthermore, certain exceptions and special rules apply to determine whether dividends may be treated as qualified dividend income to us. These rules include certain holding requirements that we would have to satisfy with respect to the stock on which the dividend is paid, and special rules with regard to dividends received from regulated investment companies and other REITs.

In addition, even if we designate certain dividends as qualified dividend income to our stockholders, the U.S. holder will have to meet certain other requirements for the dividend to qualify for taxation at capital gains rates. For example, the U.S. holder will only be eligible to treat the dividend as qualifying dividend income if the U.S. holder is taxed at individual rates and meets certain holding requirements. In general, in order to treat a particular dividend as qualified dividend income, a U.S. holder will be required to hold our stock for more than 60 days during the 121-day period beginning on the date which is 60 days before the date on which the stock becomes ex-dividend.

Other Tax Considerations. To the extent that we have available net operating losses and capital losses carried forward from prior tax years, such losses may reduce the amount of distributions that we must make in order to comply with the REIT distribution requirements. Such losses, however, are not passed through to stockholders and do not offset income of stockholders from other sources, nor would such losses affect the character or tax treatment of any distributions that we make, which are generally subject to tax in the hands of stockholders to the extent that we have current or accumulated earnings and profits.

Sales of Our Common Stock. Upon any taxable sale or other disposition of our common stock (except pursuant to a repurchase by us, as described below), a U.S. holder of our common stock will recognize gain or loss for U.S. federal income tax purposes in an amount equal to the difference between:

- the amount of cash and the fair market value of any property received on such disposition; and
- the U.S. holder’s adjusted basis in such common stock for tax purposes.

Gain or loss will be capital gain or loss if the common stock has been held by the U.S. holder as a capital asset. The applicable tax rate will depend on the holder’s holding period in the asset (generally, if an asset has been held for more than one year, it will produce long-term capital gain) and the holder’s tax bracket.

In general, any loss upon a sale or exchange of our common stock by a U.S. holder who has held such stock for six months or less (after applying certain holding period rules) will be treated as a long-term capital loss, but only to the extent of distributions from us received by such U.S. holder that are required to be treated by such U.S. holder as long-term capital gains.

Repurchases of Our Common Stock. A repurchase of our common stock will be treated as a distribution in exchange for the repurchased shares and taxed in the same manner as any other taxable sale or other disposition

of our common stock discussed above, provided that the repurchase satisfies one of the tests enabling the repurchase to be treated as a sale or exchange. A repurchase will generally be treated as a sale or exchange if it (i) results in a complete termination of the holder's interest in our common stock, (ii) results in a substantially disproportionate redemption with respect to the holder, or (iii) is not essentially equivalent to a dividend with respect to the holder. In determining whether any of these tests has been met, common stock actually owned, as well as common stock considered to be owned by the holder by reason of certain constructive ownership rules set forth in Section 318 of the Code, generally must be taken into account. The sale of common stock pursuant to a repurchase generally will result in a "substantially disproportionate" redemption with respect to a holder if the percentage of our then outstanding voting stock owned by the holder immediately after the sale is less than 80% of the percentage of our voting stock owned by the holder determined immediately before the sale. The sale of common stock pursuant to a repurchase generally will be treated as not "essentially equivalent to a dividend" with respect to a holder if the reduction in the holder's proportionate interest in our stock as a result of our repurchase constitutes a "meaningful reduction" of such holder's interest.

A repurchase that does not qualify as an exchange under such tests will constitute a dividend equivalent repurchase that is treated as a taxable distribution and taxed in the same manner as regular distributions, as described above under "—Distributions Generally." In addition, although guidance is sparse, the IRS could take the position that a holder who does not participate in any repurchase treated as a dividend should be treated as receiving a constructive distribution of our common stock taxable as a dividend in the amount of their increased percentage ownership of our common stock as a result of the repurchase, even though the holder did not actually receive cash or other property as a result of the repurchase.

Medicare Tax. Certain U.S. holders, including individuals and estates and trusts, are subject to an additional 3.8% Medicare tax on all or a portion of their "net investment income," which includes net gain from a sale or exchange of common stock and income from dividends paid on common stock. U.S. holders are urged to consult their own tax advisors regarding the Medicare tax.

Taxation of Non-U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock

The rules governing the U.S. federal income taxation of non-U.S. holders are complex. This section is only a summary of such rules.

We urge non-U.S. holders to consult their own tax advisors to determine the impact of federal, state and local income tax laws on ownership of the common stock, including any reporting requirements.

Distributions. Distributions by us to a non-U.S. holder of our common stock that are neither attributable to gain from sales or exchanges by us of "U.S. real property interests" (USRPIs) nor designated by us as capital gains dividends will be treated as dividends of ordinary income to the extent that they are made out of our current or accumulated earnings and profits. These distributions generally will be subject to U.S. federal withholding tax on a gross basis at a rate of 30%, or a lower rate as may be specified under an applicable income tax treaty, unless the dividends are treated as effectively connected with the conduct by the non-U.S. holder of a trade or business within the United States. Under some treaties, however, lower rates generally applicable to dividends do not apply to dividends from REITs or apply to dividends from REITS only in certain circumstances. Further, reduced treaty rates are not available to the extent the income allocated to the non-U.S. holder is excess inclusion income. Dividends that are effectively connected with the non-U.S. holder's conduct of a trade or business within the United States (and, if required by an applicable income tax treaty, are attributable to a U.S. permanent establishment) will be subject to U.S. federal income tax on a net basis, that is, after allowance for deductions, at graduated rates, in the same manner as U.S. holders are taxed, and are generally not subject to withholding. Applicable certification and disclosure requirements must be satisfied to be exempt from withholding under the effectively connected income exception. Any dividends received by a corporate non-U.S. holder that is engaged in a trade or business within the United States may also be subject to an additional branch profits tax at a 30% rate, or lower applicable treaty rate.

A non-U.S. holder of our common stock who wishes to claim the benefit of an applicable treaty rate and avoid backup withholding, as discussed below, for our ordinary dividends will be required (i) to complete the applicable IRS Form W-8 and certify under penalty of perjury that such holder is not a U.S. person as defined under the Code and is eligible for treaty benefits or (ii) if our common stock is held through certain foreign intermediaries, to satisfy the relevant certification requirements of applicable Treasury regulations. Special certification and other requirements apply to certain non-U.S. holders that are pass-through entities rather than corporations or individuals.

A non-U.S. holder of our common stock eligible for a reduced rate of U.S. withholding tax pursuant to an income tax treaty may obtain a refund of any excess amounts withheld by timely filing an appropriate claim for refund with the IRS.

Distributions that are neither attributable to gain from sales or exchanges by us of “U.S. real property interests” nor designated by us as capital gains dividends and that are in excess of our current or accumulated earnings and profits that do not exceed the adjusted basis of the non-U.S. holder in its common stock will reduce the non-U.S. holder’s adjusted basis in its common stock and will not be subject to U.S. federal income tax. Distributions that are neither attributable to gain from sales or exchanges by us of “U.S. real property interests” nor designated by us as capital gains dividends and that are in excess of current and accumulated earnings and profits that do exceed the adjusted basis of the non-U.S. holder in its common stock will be treated as gain from the sale of its stock, the tax treatment of which is described below under “—Sales of Our Common Stock.” Because we generally cannot determine at the time we make a distribution whether or not the distribution will exceed our current and accumulated earnings and profits, we normally will withhold tax on the entire amount of any distribution at the same rate as we would withhold on a dividend.

We would be required to withhold at least 15% of any distribution to a non-U.S. holder in excess of our current and accumulated earnings and profits if our common stock constitutes a USRPI with respect to such non-U.S. holder, as described below under “—Sales of Our Common Stock.” This withholding would apply even if a lower treaty rate otherwise applies or the non-U.S. holder is not liable for tax on the receipt of that distribution. However, a non-U.S. holder may seek a refund of these amounts from the IRS if the non-U.S. holder’s U.S. tax liability with respect to the distribution is less than the amount withheld.

Distributions to a non-U.S. holder that are designated by us at the time of the distribution as capital gain dividends, other than those arising from the disposition of a USRPI, generally should not be subject to U.S. federal income taxation unless:

- The investment in the common stock is effectively connected with the non-U.S. holder’s conduct of a trade or business in the United States (and, if required by an applicable income tax treaty, is attributable to a U.S. permanent establishment of the non-U.S. holder), in which case the non-U.S. holder will generally be subject to the same treatment as U.S. holders with respect to any gain, except that a holder that is a foreign corporation also may be subject to the 30% branch profits tax, as discussed above; or
- The non-U.S. holder is an individual who is present in the United States for 183 days or more during the taxable year of the distribution and has a “tax home” in the United States, in which case the individual will be subject to a 30% tax on the individual’s capital gains.

Under FIRPTA, distributions to a non-U.S. holder that are attributable to gain from sales or exchanges by us of USRPIs, whether or not designated as capital gain dividends, will cause the non-U.S. holder to be treated as recognizing gain that is income effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States. Non-U.S. holders will be taxed on this gain at the same rates applicable to U.S. holders, subject to a special alternative minimum tax in the case of nonresident alien individuals. Also, this gain may be subject to a 30% (or lower applicable treaty rate) branch profits tax in the hands of a non-U.S. holder that is a corporation. A distribution is not attributable to a USRPI if we held an interest in the underlying asset solely as a creditor.

We will be required to withhold and remit to the IRS the highest rate of U.S. federal income tax applicable to each non-U.S. holder, based on the status of such holder, of any distributions to non-U.S. holders that are designated as capital gain dividends with respect to dispositions of USRPIs, or, if greater, the highest rate of U.S. federal income tax applicable to each non-U.S. holder, based on the status of such holder, of a distribution that could have been designated as a capital gain dividend, whether or not attributable to sales of USRPIs. Distributions can be designated as capital gain dividends to the extent of our net capital gain for the taxable year of the distribution. The amount withheld, which for individual non-U.S. holders may exceed the actual tax liability, is creditable against the non-U.S. holder's U.S. federal income tax liability.

However, FIRPTA withholding tax will not apply to any capital gain dividend with respect to (i) any class of our stock which is "regularly traded" on an established securities market located in the United States if the non-U.S. holder did not own more than 10% of such class of stock at any time during the one-year period ending on the date of such dividend or (ii) a "qualified shareholder" or a "qualified foreign pension fund". Instead, any such capital gain dividend will be treated as a distribution subject to the rules discussed above with respect to ordinary dividends. Also, the branch profits tax would not apply to such a distribution. However, it is not anticipated that our common stock will be "regularly traded" on an established securities market.

Although the law is not clear on the matter, it appears that amounts we designate as undistributed capital gains in respect of the stock held by U.S. holders generally should be treated with respect to non-U.S. holders in the same manner as actual distributions by us of capital gain dividends. Under that approach, the non-U.S. holders would be able to offset as a credit against their U.S. federal income tax liability resulting therefrom their proportionate share of the tax paid by us on the undistributed capital gains, and to receive from the IRS a refund to the extent that their proportionate share of this tax paid by us were to exceed their actual U.S. federal income tax liability. If we were to designate a portion of our net capital gain as undistributed capital gain, a non-U.S. holder is urged to consult its tax advisor regarding the taxation of such undistributed capital gain.

Sales of Our Common Stock. Subject to the discussion below under "—Repurchases of Our Common Stock," gain recognized by a non-U.S. holder upon the sale or exchange of our stock generally would not be subject to U.S. taxation unless:

- the investment in our common stock is effectively connected with the non-U.S. holder's conduct of a trade or business in the United States (and, if required by an applicable income tax treaty, is attributable to a U.S. permanent establishment of the non-U.S. holder), in which case the non-U.S. holder will be subject to the same treatment as domestic holders with respect to any gain;
- the non-U.S. holder is a nonresident alien individual who is present in the United States for 183 days or more during the taxable year and has a tax home in the United States, in which case the nonresident alien individual will be subject to a 30% tax on the individual's net capital gains for the taxable year; or
- the non-U.S. holder is not a "qualified shareholder" or a "qualified foreign pension fund" (each as defined below) and our common stock constitutes a USRPI within the meaning of FIRPTA, as described below.

We anticipate that our common stock will constitute a USRPI within the meaning of FIRPTA unless we are a domestically-controlled REIT. We will be a domestically-controlled REIT if, at all times during a specified testing period, less than 50% in value of our stock is held directly or indirectly by non-U.S. holders. No assurance can be given, however, that we are or will be a domestically-controlled REIT.

Even if we were not a domestically-controlled REIT, a sale of common stock by a non-U.S. holder would nevertheless not be subject to taxation under FIRPTA as a sale of a USRPI if:

- our common stock were "regularly traded" on an established securities market within the meaning of applicable Treasury regulations; and

- the non-U.S. holder did not actually, or constructively under specified attribution rules under the Code, own more than 10% of our common stock at any time during the shorter of the five-year period preceding the disposition or the holder's holding period.

However, it is not anticipated that our common stock will be "regularly traded" on an established securities market. If gain on the sale or exchange of our common stock were subject to taxation under FIRPTA, the non-U.S. holder would be subject to regular U.S. income tax with respect to any gain in the same manner as a taxable U.S. holder, subject to any applicable alternative minimum tax and special alternative minimum tax in the case of nonresident alien individuals. In such a case, under FIRPTA, the purchaser of common stock may be required to withhold 15% of the purchase price and remit this amount to the IRS.

Qualified Shareholders. Subject to the exception discussed below, a qualified shareholder who holds our common stock directly or indirectly (through one or more partnerships) will not be subject to FIRPTA withholding on distributions by us or dispositions of our common stock. While a qualified shareholder will not be subject to FIRPTA withholding on distributions by us or dispositions of our common stock, certain investors of a qualified shareholder (i.e., non-U.S. persons who hold interests in the qualified shareholder (other than interests solely as a creditor), and hold more than 15% of our common stock (whether or not by reason of the investor's ownership in the qualified shareholder)) may be subject to FIRPTA withholding.

A "qualified shareholder" is a non-U.S. person that (i) either is eligible for the benefits of a comprehensive income tax treaty which includes an exchange of information program and whose principal class of interests is listed and regularly traded on one or more recognized stock exchanges (as defined in such comprehensive income tax treaty), or is a foreign partnership that is created or organized under foreign law as a limited partnership in a jurisdiction that has an agreement for the exchange of information with respect to taxes with the United States and has a class of limited partnership units representing greater than 50% of the value of all the partnership units that is regularly traded on the NYSE or NASDAQ markets, (ii) is a "qualified collective investment vehicle" (within the meaning of Section 897(k)(3)(B) of the Code), and (iii) maintains records on the identity of each person who, at any time during the foreign person's taxable year, is the direct owner of 5% or more of the class of interests or units (as applicable) described in (i), above.

Qualified Foreign Pension Funds. Any distribution to a qualified foreign pension fund (or an entity all of the interests of which are held by a qualified foreign pension fund) who holds our common stock directly or indirectly (through one or more partnerships) will not be subject to FIRPTA withholding on distributions by us or dispositions of our common stock.

A qualified foreign pension fund is any trust, corporation, or other organization or arrangement (i) which is created or organized under the law of a country other than the United States, (ii) which is established to provide retirement or pension benefits to participants or beneficiaries that are current or former employees (including self-employed individuals) or persons designated by such employees of one or more employers in consideration for services rendered by such employees to such employers, (iii) which does not have a single participant or beneficiary with a right to more than 5% of its assets or income, (iv) which is subject to government regulation and with respect to which annual information reporting about its beneficiaries is provided, or is otherwise available, to the relevant tax authorities in the country in which it is established or operates, and (v) with respect to which, under the laws of the country in which it is established or operates, (a) contributions to such organization or arrangement that would otherwise be subject to tax under such laws are deductible or excluded from the gross income of such entity or arrangement or taxed at a reduced rate, or (b) taxation of any investment income of such organization or arrangement is deferred or such income is excluded from the gross income of such entity or arrangement or is taxed at a reduced rate.

We urge non-U.S. holders to consult their own tax advisers to determine their eligibility for exemption from FIRPTA withholding and their qualification as a qualified shareholder or a qualified foreign pension fund.

Repurchases of Our Common Stock. A repurchase of our common stock that is not treated as a sale or exchange will be taxed in the same manner as regular distributions under the rules described above. See “—Taxation of U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock—Repurchases of Our Common Stock” for a discussion of when a redemption will be treated as a sale or exchange and related matters.

A repurchase of our common stock generally will be subject to tax under FIRPTA to the extent that our common stock is a USRPI and the non-U.S. holder recognizes gain or the distribution in the repurchase is attributable to gains from our dispositions of USRPIs. To the extent the distribution is not attributable to gains from our dispositions of USRPIs, the excess of the amount of money received in the repurchase over the non-U.S. holder’s basis in the repurchased shares will be treated in the manner described above under “—Sales of Our Common Stock.” The IRS has released an official notice stating that repurchase payments may be attributable to gains from dispositions of USRPIs (except when the 10% publicly traded exception would apply), but has not provided any guidance to determine when and what portion of a repurchase payment is a distribution that is attributable to gains from our dispositions of USRPIs. Due to the uncertainty, we may withhold at the highest rate of U.S. federal income tax applicable to each non-U.S. holder, based on the status of such holder, from all or a portion of repurchase payments to non-U.S. holders other than qualified shareholders or qualified foreign pension funds. To the extent the amount of tax we withhold exceeds the amount of a non-U.S. holder’s U.S. federal income tax liability, the non-U.S. holder may file a U.S. federal income tax return and claim a refund.

U.S. Federal Income Tax Returns. If a non-U.S. holder is subject to taxation under FIRPTA on proceeds from the sale of our common stock or on distributions we make, the non-U.S. holder will be required to file a U.S. federal income tax return. Prospective non-U.S. holders are urged to consult their tax advisors to determine the impact of U.S. federal, state, local and foreign income tax laws on their ownership of our common stock, including any reporting requirements.

Taxation of Tax-Exempt Holders of Our Common Stock

Provided that a tax-exempt holder has not held its common stock as “debt-financed property” within the meaning of the Code and our shares of stock are not being used in an unrelated trade or business, dividend income from us generally will not be unrelated business taxable income (“UBTI”) to a tax-exempt holder. Similarly, income from the sale of our common stock will not constitute UBTI unless the tax-exempt holder has held its common stock as debt-financed property within the meaning of the Code or has used the common stock in an unrelated trade or business.

Further, for a tax-exempt holder that is a social club, voluntary employee benefit association, supplemental unemployment benefit trust or qualified group legal services plan exempt from U.S. federal income taxation under Sections 501(c)(7), (c)(9), (c)(17) and (c)(20) of the Code, respectively, or a single parent title-holding corporation exempt under Section 501(c)(2) the income of which is payable to any of the aforementioned tax-exempt organizations, income from an investment in our common stock will constitute UBTI unless the organization properly sets aside or reserves such amounts for purposes specified in the Code. These tax-exempt holders should consult their own tax advisors concerning these “set aside” and reserve requirements.

Notwithstanding the above, however, a portion of the dividends paid by a “pension-held REIT” are treated as UBTI as to any trust which is described in Section 401(a) of the Code, is tax-exempt under Section 501(a) of the Code, and holds more than 10%, by value, of the interests in the REIT. Tax-exempt pension funds that are described in Section 401(a) of the Code are referred to below as “pension trusts.”

A REIT is a “pension-held REIT” if it meets the following two tests:

- it would not have qualified as a REIT but for Section 856(h)(3) of the Code, which provides that stock owned by pension trusts will be treated, for purposes of determining whether the REIT is closely held, as owned by the beneficiaries of the trust rather than by the trust itself; and

- either (i) at least one pension trust holds more than 25% of the value of the interests in the REIT, or (ii) a group of pension trusts each individually holding more than 10% of the value of the REIT's stock, collectively owns more than 50% of the value of the REIT's stock.

The percentage of any REIT dividend from a “pension-held REIT” that is treated as UBTI is equal to the ratio of the UBTI earned by the REIT, treating the REIT as if it were a pension trust and therefore subject to tax on UBTI, to the total gross income of the REIT. An exception applies where the percentage is less than 5% for any year, in which case none of the dividends would be treated as UBTI. The provisions requiring pension trusts to treat a portion of REIT distributions as UBTI will not apply if the REIT is not a “pension-held REIT” (for example, if the REIT is able to satisfy the “not closely held requirement” without relying on the “look through” exception with respect to pension trusts). Because of our charter's restrictions on the number of shares of our stock that a person may own, we do not anticipate that we will become a “pension-held REIT.”

Distribution Reinvestment Plan

Holders who participate in the distribution reinvestment plan will recognize taxable income in the amount they would have received had they elected not to participate, even though they receive no cash. These deemed distributions will be treated as actual distributions from us to the participating holders and will retain the character and U.S. federal income tax effects applicable to all distributions. Stock received under the plan will have a holding period beginning with the day after purchase, and a U.S. federal income tax basis equal to its cost, which is the gross amount of the deemed distribution.

Backup Withholding Tax and Information Reporting

U.S. Holders of Common Stock. In general, information-reporting requirements will apply to payments of dividends and proceeds of the sale of our common stock held by U.S. holders, unless such U.S. holder is an exempt recipient. A backup withholding tax may apply to such payments if such U.S. holder fails to provide a taxpayer identification number or certification of other exempt status or fails to report in full dividend or interest income. In addition, we may be required to withhold a portion of capital gain distributions to any U.S. holders who fail to certify their U.S. status to us. Any amounts withheld under the backup withholding rules will be allowed as a credit against your U.S. federal income tax liability, provided that the required information is timely furnished to the IRS.

Brokers that are required to report the gross proceeds from a sale of our common stock on IRS Form 1099-B will also be required to report the customer's adjusted basis in the common stock sold and whether any gain or loss with respect to such stock is long-term or short-term. In some cases, there may be alternative methods of determining the basis in the common stock sold, in which case your broker will apply a default method of its choosing if you do not indicate which method you choose to have applied. U.S. holders should consult their own tax advisors regarding these reporting requirements and their election options.

Non-U.S. Holders of Our Common Stock. We must report annually to the IRS and to each non-U.S. holder the amount of dividends paid to such holder and the tax withheld with respect to such dividends, regardless of whether withholding was required. Copies of the information returns reporting such dividends and withholding may also be made available to the tax authorities in the country in which the non-U.S. holder resides under the provisions of an applicable income tax treaty.

A non-U.S. holder will be subject to backup withholding for dividends paid to such holder unless such holder certifies under penalty of perjury that it is a non-U.S. holder (and the payor does not have actual knowledge or reason to know that such holder is a “United States person” as defined under the Code), or such holder otherwise establishes an exemption.

Information reporting and, depending on the circumstances, backup withholding will apply to the proceeds of a sale of our common stock within the United States or conducted through certain U.S.-related financial

intermediaries, unless the beneficial owner certifies under penalty of perjury that it is a non-U.S. holder (and the payor does not have actual knowledge or reason to know that the beneficial owner is a “United States person” as defined under the Code), or such owner otherwise establishes an exemption.

Any amounts withheld under the backup withholding rules may be allowed as a refund or a credit against a non-U.S. holder’s U.S. federal income tax liability provided the required information is timely furnished to the IRS.

Legislative or Other Actions Affecting REITs

The present U.S. federal income tax treatment of REITs may be modified, possibly with retroactive effect, by legislative, judicial or administrative action at any time. The REIT rules are constantly under review by persons involved in the legislative process and by the IRS and the Treasury, which may result in statutory changes as well as revisions to regulations and interpretations. Changes to the U.S. federal income tax laws and interpretations thereof could adversely affect an investment in our common stock.

State and Local Taxes

We and our stockholders may be subject to state or local taxation in various state or local jurisdictions, including those in which we or they transact business or reside. Our state and local tax treatment and that of our stockholders may not conform to the U.S. federal income tax treatment discussed above. Consequently, prospective stockholders should consult their own tax advisors regarding the effect of state and local tax laws on an investment in our common stock.

Tax Shelter Reporting

If a stockholder recognizes a loss with respect to stock of \$2 million or more for an individual stockholder or \$10 million or more for a corporate stockholder, the stockholder must file a disclosure statement with the IRS on Form 8886. Direct stockholders of portfolio securities are in many cases exempt from this reporting requirement, but stockholders of a REIT currently are not excepted. The fact that a loss is reportable under these regulations does not affect the legal determination of whether the taxpayer’s treatment of the loss is proper. Stockholders should consult their tax advisors to determine the applicability of these regulations in light of their individual circumstances.

Foreign Account Tax Compliance Act

Under Sections 1471 through 1474 of the Code (such Sections commonly referred to as “FATCA”), a 30% U.S. federal withholding tax may apply to any ordinary dividends and other distributions that we pay to (i) a “foreign financial institution” (as specifically defined in the Code) which does not provide sufficient documentation, typically on IRS Form W-8BEN-E, evidencing either (x) an exemption from FATCA, or (y) its compliance (or deemed compliance) with FATCA (which may alternatively be in the form of compliance with an intergovernmental agreement with the United States) in a manner that avoids withholding, or (ii) a “non-financial foreign entity” (as specifically defined in the Code) which does not provide sufficient documentation, typically on IRS Form W-8BEN-E, evidencing either (x) an exemption from FATCA, or (y) adequate information regarding certain substantial U.S. beneficial owners of such entity (if any). If a dividend payment is both subject to withholding under FATCA and subject to withholding tax discussed above, the withholding under FATCA may be credited against, and therefore reduce, such other withholding tax. While withholding under FATCA would also have applied to payments of gross proceeds from the disposition of stock after December 31, 2018, proposed Treasury Regulations eliminate FATCA withholding on gross proceeds payments. Taxpayers generally may rely on these proposed Treasury Regulations until final Treasury Regulations are issued. Non-U.S. holders should consult their tax advisors to determine the applicability of this legislation in light of their individual circumstances.

CERTAIN ERISA CONSIDERATIONS

The following is a summary of certain considerations associated with the purchase and holding of any class of our shares of common stock by (i) ERISA Plans (including “Keogh” plans and “individual retirement accounts”), (ii) plans and other arrangements that are subject to provisions under any federal, state, local, non-U.S. or other laws or regulations that are similar to the provisions of Title I of ERISA or Section 4975 of the Code (collectively, “Similar Laws”), and (iii) entities whose underlying assets are considered to include “plan assets” of any such plan or arrangement described in clause (ii) (each of the foregoing described in clauses (i), (ii) and (iii) being referred to as a “Plan”).

General Fiduciary Matters

ERISA and the Code impose certain duties on persons who are fiduciaries of an ERISA Plan and prohibit certain transactions involving the assets of an ERISA Plan and its fiduciaries or other interested parties. Under ERISA and the Code, any person who exercises any discretionary authority or control over the administration of such an ERISA Plan or the management or disposition of the assets of such an ERISA Plan, or who renders investment advice for a fee or other compensation to such an ERISA Plan, is generally considered to be a fiduciary of the ERISA Plan.

In considering an investment in any class of our shares of common stock of a portion of the assets of any Plan, a fiduciary should consider whether an investment in the shares is appropriate for the Plan, taking into account the provisions of the Plan documents, the overall investment policy of the Plan and the composition of the Plan’s investment portfolio, as there are imposed on Plan fiduciaries certain fiduciary requirements, including those of investment prudence and diversification and the requirement that a Plan’s investments be made in accordance with the documents governing the Plan. Further, a fiduciary should consider that in the future there may be no market in which such Plan would be able to sell or otherwise dispose of the shares.

Prohibited Transaction Issues

Section 406 of ERISA and Section 4975 of the Code prohibit ERISA Plans from engaging in specified transactions involving plan assets with persons or entities who are “parties in interest,” within the meaning of ERISA, or “disqualified persons,” within the meaning of Section 4975 of the Code, unless an exemption is available. A party in interest or disqualified person who engaged in a non-exempt prohibited transaction may be subject to excise taxes and other penalties and liabilities under ERISA and the Code. In addition, the fiduciary of the ERISA Plan that engaged in such a non-exempt prohibited transaction may be subject to penalties and liabilities under ERISA and the Code. The fiduciary of an ERISA Plan that proposes to purchase or hold any shares should consider, among other things, whether such purchase and holding may involve the sale or exchange of any property between an ERISA Plan and a party in interest or disqualified person, or the transfer to, or use by or for the benefit of, a party in interest or disqualified person, of any ERISA plan assets. Depending on the satisfaction of certain conditions which may include the identity of the ERISA Plan fiduciary making the decision to acquire or hold the shares on behalf of an ERISA Plan, Prohibited Transaction Class Exemption (“PTCE”) 91-38 (relating to investments by bank collective investment funds), PTCE 84-14 (relating to transactions effected by a “qualified professional asset manager”), PTCE 95-60 (relating to investments by an insurance company general account), PTCE 96-23 (relating to transactions directed by an in-house asset manager) or PTCE 90-1 (relating to investments by insurance company pooled separate accounts) could provide an exemption from the prohibited transaction provisions of ERISA and Section 4975 of the Code. However, there can be no assurance that any of the foregoing exemptions or any other class, administrative or statutory exemption will be available with respect to any particular transaction involving the shares. It is also possible that one of these exemptions could apply to some aspect of the acquisition or holding of such shares, but not apply to some other aspect of such acquisition or holding. Each of the above-noted exemptions contains conditions and limitations on its application. Fiduciaries of ERISA Plans considering acquiring or holding our shares in reliance on these or any other exemption should carefully review the exemption to assure it is applicable. There can be no assurance that all of the conditions of any such exemptions will be satisfied.

Plan Assets Issues

An additional issue concerns the extent to which we or all or a portion of our assets could themselves be treated as subject to ERISA. ERISA and the United States Department of Labor regulations, as modified by Section 3(42) of ERISA (the “Plan Assets Regulation”) concerns the definition of what constitutes the assets of an ERISA Plan for purposes of the fiduciary responsibility and prohibited transaction provisions of Title I of ERISA and the prohibited transaction provisions of Section 4975 of the Code.

Under ERISA and the Plan Assets Regulation, generally when an ERISA Plan acquires an “equity interest” in an entity that is neither a “publicly offered security” nor a security issued by an investment company registered under the Investment Company Act, the ERISA Plan’s assets include both the equity interest and an undivided interest in each of the underlying assets of the entity, unless it is established either that less than 25% of the total value of each class of equity interest in the entity is held by “benefit plan investors” as defined in Section 3(42) of ERISA (the “25% Test”) or that the entity is an “operating company” as defined in the Plan Assets Regulation. For purposes of the 25% Test, the assets of an entity will not be treated as “plan assets” if, immediately after the most recent acquisition of any equity interest in the entity, less than 25% of the total value of each class of equity interest in the entity is held by “benefit plan investors,” excluding equity interests held by persons (other than benefit plan investors) with discretionary authority or control over the assets of the entity or who provide investment advice for a fee (direct or indirect) with respect to such assets, and any affiliates thereof. The term “benefit plan investors” is generally defined to include employee benefit plans subject to Title I of ERISA or Section 4975 of the Code (including “Keogh” plans and IRAs), as well as any entity whose underlying assets include plan assets by reason of a plan’s investment in such entity (e.g., an entity of which 25% or more of the value of any class of equity interests is held by benefit plan investors and which does not satisfy another exception under ERISA).

We will not be an investment company under the Investment Company Act and there can be no assurance that benefit plan investors will hold less than 25% of the total value of each class of our common stock at the completion of this offering or thereafter, and no monitoring or other measures will be undertaken with respect to the level of such ownership with respect to any class of our shares of common stock.

Publicly Offered Securities

For purposes of the Plan Assets Regulation, a “publicly offered security” is a security that is (a) “freely transferable,” (b) part of a class of securities that is “widely held,” and (c) (i) sold to the plan as part of an offering of securities to the public pursuant to an effective registration statement under the Securities Act and is part of a class of securities that is registered under the Exchange Act within 120 days after the end of the fiscal year of the issuer during which the offering of such securities to the public has occurred, or (ii) is part of a class of securities that is registered under Section 12 of the Exchange Act.

Operating Company

Under the Plan Assets Regulation, an entity is an “operating company” if it is primarily engaged, directly or through a majority-owned subsidiary or subsidiaries, in the production or sale of a product or service other than the investment of capital. In addition, the Plan Assets Regulation provides that the term operating company includes an entity qualifying as a real estate operating company (“REOC”). An entity is a REOC if (i) on its “initial valuation date” and on at least one day within each “annual valuation period,” at least 50% of the entity’s assets, valued at cost (other than short-term investments pending long-term commitment or distribution to investors) are invested in real estate that is managed or developed and with respect to which such entity has the right to substantially participate directly in management or development activities; and (ii) such entity in the ordinary course of its business is engaged directly in the management and development of real estate during specified periods. The “initial valuation date” is the date on which an entity first makes an investment that is not a short-term investment of funds pending long-term commitment. An entity’s “annual valuation period” is a pre-established period not exceeding 90 days in duration, which begins no later than the anniversary of the entity’s initial valuation date.

It is anticipated that, from and after the date we make our first investment, either (i) our shares of common stock will qualify for the exception for a “publicly offered security” or (ii) the terms and conditions of our investments, and the rights obtained and exercised with respect to such investments, will enable us to qualify as a REOC within the meaning of the Plan Assets Regulation. However, no assurance can be given that this will be the case.

If our assets are deemed to constitute ERISA “plan assets” (i.e., if we fail to qualify as a REOC as of our initial valuation date, or during any subsequent annual valuation period, and one or more of our classes of common stock fail to qualify as a “publicly offered security”), certain transactions that we might enter into, or may have entered into, in the ordinary course of our business may constitute non-exempt “prohibited transactions” under Section 406 of ERISA or Section 4975 of the Code, may have to be rescinded and may give rise to prohibited transaction excise taxes and fiduciary liability, as described above. In addition, if our assets are deemed to be “plan assets” of an ERISA Plan, our management, as well as various providers of fiduciary or other services to us, and any other parties with authority or control with respect to us or our assets, may be considered fiduciaries under ERISA and Section 4975 of the Code, or otherwise parties in interest or disqualified persons by virtue of their provision of such services (and there could be an improper delegation of authority to such providers).

In addition, ERISA generally provides that discretionary authority with respect to the management and disposition of the assets of an ERISA Plan may be delegated to certain “investment managers” who acknowledge that they are fiduciaries of the ERISA Plan. In such case, an ERISA Plan fiduciary who has appointed an investment manager will generally not be liable for the acts of such investment manager. We do not expect to be an “investment manager” within the meaning of ERISA. Consequently, if our assets are deemed to constitute “plan assets” of any stockholder which is an ERISA Plan, the fiduciary of any such ERISA Plan would not be protected from liability resulting from our decisions. Moreover, if our underlying assets were deemed to be assets constituting “plan assets,” there are several other provisions of ERISA that could be implicated for an ERISA Plan if it were to acquire or hold shares either directly or by investing in an entity whose underlying assets are deemed to be assets of the ERISA Plan.

Representations

By acceptance of any Class T, Class S, Class D and Class I shares, each purchaser and subsequent transferee of a share will be deemed to have represented and warranted that either (i) no portion of the assets used by such purchaser or transferee to acquire or hold the shares constitutes assets of any Plan or (ii) the purchase and holding of the shares by such purchaser or transferee will not constitute a non-exempt prohibited transaction under Section 406 of ERISA or Section 4975 of the Code or similar violation under any applicable Similar Laws.

The sale of shares of our common stock to an ERISA Plan is in no respect a representation by us or any other person associated with the offering of our common stock that such an investment meets all relevant legal requirements with respect to investments by Plans generally or any particular Plan, or that such an investment is appropriate for Plans generally or any particular Plan.

The preceding discussion is only a summary of certain ERISA implications of an investment in the securities and does not purport to be complete. Prospective investors should consult with their own legal, tax, financial and other advisors prior to investing to review these implications in light of such investor’s particular circumstances.

Each purchaser or transferee that is or is acting on behalf of a Plan should consult with its legal advisor concerning the potential consequences to the Plan under ERISA, Section 4975 of the Code or applicable Similar Law of an investment in any class of our shares.

By acceptance of any class of our shares of our common stock, each Plan investor also will be deemed to have acknowledged and represented (which acknowledgment and representation shall be deemed repeated and reaffirmed on each day the Plan holds any shares of our common stock):

- 1) Neither we, the Adviser, the Dealer Manager, Brookfield Real Estate, Brookfield, or any of our or their respective affiliates (collectively, the “Brookfield Entities”) has been relied upon for any advice with respect

to the Plan's decision to purchase or hold any shares of our common stock and none of the Brookfield Entities shall at any time be relied upon as the Plan's fiduciary with respect to any decision to purchase, continue to hold, transfer, vote or provide any consent with respect to any such shares;

- 2) The Plan is aware of and acknowledges that (a) none of the Brookfield Entities is undertaking to provide impartial investment advice, or to give advice in a fiduciary capacity, in connection with the Plan's investment in the shares of common stock, (b) the Brookfield Entities have a financial interest in the Plan's investment in the shares of common stock on account of the fees and other compensation they expect to receive from us and their other relationships with us, as disclosed in this prospectus and (c) any such fees received by the Brookfield Entities do not constitute fees rendered for the provision of investment advice to the Plan; and
- 3) The Plan's decision to invest in our shares of common stock has been made at the recommendation or direction of a fiduciary (an "Independent Fiduciary") who:
 - a. is independent of the Brookfield Entities;
 - b. is capable of evaluating investment risks independently, both in general and with respect to particular transactions and investment strategies contemplated in this prospectus; and
 - c. is a fiduciary in connection with the Plan's investment in us and any related transactions and is responsible for exercising independent judgment in evaluating the Plan's investment in us and any related transactions.

Notwithstanding the foregoing, any ERISA Plan investor that is an individual retirement account that is not represented by an Independent Fiduciary shall not be deemed to have made the representation in paragraph (3) above.

Each Plan investor is advised to contact its own financial advisor or other fiduciary unrelated to the Brookfield Entities about whether an investment in our shares of common stock, or any decision to continue to hold, transfer, vote or provide any consent with respect to any such shares, may be appropriate for the Plan's circumstances.

PLAN OF DISTRIBUTION

We are offering up to \$7,500,000,000 in shares of our common stock pursuant to this prospectus on a “best efforts” basis through Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC, the Dealer Manager, a registered broker-dealer and an affiliate of the Adviser. Because this is a “best efforts” offering, the Dealer Manager must only use its best efforts to sell the shares, which means that no underwriter, broker-dealer or other person will be obligated to purchase any shares. Our offering consists of up to \$6,000,000,000 in shares in our primary offering and up to \$1,500,000,000 in shares pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan. We reserve the right to reallocate shares of common stock between our primary offering and our distribution reinvestment plan.

We are offering to the public four classes of shares of our common stock pursuant to this prospectus: Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares. We are offering to sell any combination of share classes with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. All investors must meet the suitability standards discussed in the section of this prospectus entitled “Suitability Standards.” The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and different ongoing stockholder servicing fees.

Class T and Class S shares are available through brokerage and transactional-based accounts. Class D shares are generally available for purchase in this offering only (1) through fee-based programs, also known as wrap accounts, that provide access to Class D shares, (2) through participating broker-dealers that have alternative fee arrangements with their clients to provide access to Class D shares, (3) through certain registered investment advisers, (4) through bank trust departments or any other organization or person authorized to act in a fiduciary capacity for its clients or customers or (5) other categories of investors that we name in an amendment or supplement to this prospectus. Class I shares are generally available for purchase in this offering only (1) through fee-based programs, also known as wrap accounts, that provide access to Class I shares, (2) by endowments, foundations, pension funds and other institutional investors, (3) through participating broker-dealers that have alternative fee arrangements with their clients to provide access to Class I shares, (4) by our executive officers and directors and their immediate family members, as well as officers and employees of the Adviser, Brookfield or other affiliates and their immediate family members, and, if approved by our board of directors, joint venture partners, consultants and other service providers or (5) other categories of investors that we name in an amendment or supplement to this prospectus. We also offer Class I shares and Class C shares to certain feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our Class I shares or Class C shares, which in turn offer interests in themselves to investors; we conduct such offerings pursuant to exemptions to registration under the Securities Act and not as a part of this offering. We may also offer Class I shares or Class C shares to other investment vehicles. Such feeder vehicles may have additional costs and expenses, which would be disclosed in connection with the offering of their interests. If you are eligible to purchase all four classes of shares being offered pursuant to this prospectus, you should consider, among other things, the amount of your investment, the length of time you intend to hold the shares and the upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees attributable to the Class T, Class S or Class D shares. Before making your investment decision, consult with your investment adviser regarding your account type and the classes of common stock you may be eligible to purchase. Neither the Dealer Manager nor its affiliates will directly or indirectly compensate any person engaged as an investment advisor or bank trust department by a potential investor as an inducement for such investment advisor or bank trust department to advise favorably for an investment in us.

The number of shares we have registered pursuant to the registration statement of which this prospectus forms a part is the number that we reasonably expect to be offered and sold within two years from the initial effective date of the registration statement. Under applicable SEC rules, we may extend this offering one additional year if all of the shares we have registered are not yet sold within two years. With the filing of a registration statement for a subsequent offering, we may also be able to extend this offering beyond three years until the follow-on registration statement is declared effective. Pursuant to this prospectus, we are offering to the public all of the shares that we have registered. Although we have registered a fixed dollar amount of our shares, we intend effectively to conduct a continuous offering of an unlimited number of shares of our common stock over an unlimited time period by filing a new registration statement prior to the end of the three-year period described in

Rule 415. In certain states, the registration of our offering may continue for only one year following the initial clearance by applicable state authorities, after which we will renew the offering period for additional one-year periods (or longer, if permitted by the laws of each particular state).

We reserve the right to terminate this offering at any time and to extend our offering term to the extent permissible under applicable law.

Purchase Price

Shares will generally be sold at the prior month's NAV per share of the class of share being purchased, plus any applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. Although the price you pay for shares of our common stock will generally be based on the prior month's NAV per share, the NAV per share of such stock as of the date on which your purchase is settled may be significantly different. We may, but are not obligated to, offer shares at a price that we believe reflects the NAV per share of such stock more appropriately than the prior month's NAV per share (including by updating a previously disclosed offering price) or suspend our offering or our share repurchase plan in cases where we believe there has been a material change (positive or negative) to our NAV per share since the end of the prior month. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments" for examples of valuation adjustment events that may cause a material change to our NAV per share. Each class of shares may have a different NAV per share. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines" for more information about the calculation of NAV per share.

If you participate in our distribution reinvestment plan, the cash distributions attributable to the class of shares that you purchase in our primary offering will be automatically invested in additional shares of the same class. The per share purchase price for shares purchased pursuant to the distribution reinvestment plan will be equal to the transaction price for such shares at the time the distribution is payable, which will generally be equal to our prior month's NAV per share for that share class.

Underwriting Compensation

We entered into a Dealer Manager Agreement with the Dealer Manager, pursuant to which the Dealer Manager agreed to, among other things, manage our relationships with third-party broker-dealers engaged by the Dealer Manager to participate in the distribution of shares of our common stock, which we refer to as "participating broker-dealers," and financial advisors. The Dealer Manager also coordinates our marketing and distribution efforts with participating broker-dealers and their registered representatives with respect to communications related to the terms of the offering, our investment strategies, material aspects of our operations and subscription procedures. We will not pay referral or similar fees to any accountants, attorneys or other persons in connection with the distribution of our shares.

Summary

The following table shows the upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees payable at the time you subscribe for shares for Class T, Class S, Class D or Class I shares.

	Maximum Upfront Selling Commissions as a % of Transaction Price	Maximum Upfront Dealer Manager Fees as a % of Transaction Price
Class T shares	up to 3.0%	0.5%
Class S shares	up to 3.5%	None
Class D shares	up to 1.5%	None
Class I shares	None	None

The following table shows the stockholder servicing fees we will pay the Dealer Manager with respect to the Class T, Class S, Class D and Class I shares on an annualized basis as a percentage of our NAV for such class. The stockholder servicing fees will be paid monthly in arrears.

	Stockholder Servicing Fee as a % of NAV
Class T shares	0.85% ⁽¹⁾
Class S shares	0.85%
Class D shares	0.25%
Class I shares	None

(1) Consists of an advisor stockholder servicing fee of 0.65% per annum and a dealer stockholder servicing fee of 0.20% per annum.

Upfront Selling Commissions and Dealer Manager Fees

Class T, Class S and Class D Shares. Subject to any discounts described below, the Dealer Manager will be entitled to receive upfront selling commissions of up to 3.0% and upfront dealer manager fees of 0.5%, of the transaction price of each Class T share sold in the primary offering; provided, however, that such amounts may vary at certain participating broker-dealers, provided that the sum will not exceed 3.5% of the transaction price. Subject to any discounts described below, the Dealer Manager will be entitled to receive upfront selling commissions of up to 3.5% of the transaction price of each Class S share sold in the primary offering. Subject to any discounts described below, the Dealer Manager will be entitled to receive upfront selling commissions of up to 1.5% of the transaction price of each Class D share sold in the primary offering. The Dealer Manager anticipates that all of the upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees will be retained by, or reallocated (paid) to, participating broker-dealers.

Investors who purchase \$150,000 or more in Class T or Class S shares from the same broker-dealer, whether in a single purchase or as the result of multiple purchases, may be eligible, depending on the policies of their participating broker-dealer, for volume discounts on the upfront selling commissions. The Dealer Manager and any participating broker-dealers that offer volume discounts to their clients and their registered representatives will be responsible for implementing the volume discounts. The net offering proceeds we receive will not be affected by any reduction of upfront selling commissions. Certain participating broker-dealers may elect not to offer volume discounts to their clients.

The following table illustrates the various discount levels that may be offered for Class T or Class S shares purchased in the primary offering:

<u>Your Investment</u>	<u>Upfront Selling Commissions as a % of Transaction Price of Class T Share</u>	<u>Upfront Selling Commissions as a % of Transaction Price of Class S Share</u>
Up to \$149,999.99	3.00%	3.50%
\$150,000 to \$499,999.99	2.50%	3.00%
\$500,000 to \$999,999.99	2.00%	2.50%
\$1,000,000 and up	1.50%	2.00%

If you qualify for a volume discount as the result of multiple purchases of our Class T or Class S shares, you will receive the benefit of the applicable volume discount for the individual purchase which qualified you for the volume discount, but you will not be entitled to the benefit for prior purchases. Additionally, once you qualify for a volume discount, you will receive the benefit for subsequent purchases through the same participating broker-dealer. For this purpose, if you purchase Class T or Class S shares issued and sold in this offering you will receive the benefit of such Class T or Class S share purchases in connection with qualifying for volume discounts in our subsequent offerings through the same participating broker-dealer.

For purposes of qualifying for a volume discount as the result of multiple purchases of shares, only an individual or entity with the same social security number or taxpayer identification number, as applicable may combine their purchases as a “single purchaser”; provided that, certain participating broker-dealers may also combine purchases by an individual investor and his or her spouse living in the same household as a “single purchaser” for purposes of determining the applicable volume discount.

Requests to combine purchase orders of Class T or Class S shares as a part of a combined order for the purpose of qualifying for discounts or fee waivers must be made in writing by the broker-dealer, and any resulting reduction in upfront selling commissions will be prorated among the separate subscribers. As with discounts provided to other purchasers, the net proceeds we receive from the sale of shares will not be affected by discounts provided as a result of a combined order.

Your ability to receive a discount or fee waiver based on combining orders or otherwise may depend on the financial advisor or broker-dealer through which you purchase your Class T or Class S shares. An investor qualifying for a discount will receive a higher percentage return on his or her investment than investors who do not qualify for such discount. Accordingly, you should consult with your financial advisor about the ability to receive such discounts or fee waivers before purchasing Class T or Class S shares.

Class I Shares. No upfront selling commissions will be paid with respect to Class I shares sold in this offering.

Stockholder Servicing Fees—Class T, Class S and Class D Shares

Subject to FINRA limitations on underwriting compensation and certain other limitations described below, we will pay the Dealer Manager selling commissions over time as a stockholder servicing fee (i) with respect to our outstanding Class T shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class T shares, consisting of an advisor stockholder servicing fee of 0.65% per annum, and a dealer stockholder servicing fee of 0.20% per annum, of the aggregate NAV for the Class T shares; however, with respect to Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, the advisor stockholder servicing fee and the dealer stockholder servicing fee may be other amounts, provided that the sum of such fees will always equal 0.85% per annum of the NAV of such shares, (ii) with respect to our outstanding Class S shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class S shares and (iii) with respect to our outstanding Class D shares equal to 0.25% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class D shares. We will not pay a stockholder servicing fee with respect to our outstanding Class I shares.

The stockholder servicing fees will be paid monthly in arrears. The Dealer Manager will reallocate (pay) the stockholder servicing fees to participating broker-dealers and servicing broker-dealers for ongoing stockholder services performed by such broker-dealers, and will waive stockholder servicing fees to the extent a broker-dealer is not eligible to receive it for failure to provide such services. The stockholder servicing fee is similar to a selling commission in that the expenses borne by such participating broker-dealers with respect to such services may be different from (and may be substantially less than) the amount of stockholder servicing fees charged. Because the stockholder servicing fees with respect to Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares are calculated based on the aggregate NAV for all of the outstanding shares of each such class, it reduces the NAV with respect to all shares of each such class, including shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan.

We will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee with respect to any Class T share, Class S share or Class D share held in a stockholder’s account at the end of the month in which the Dealer Manager in conjunction with the transfer agent determines that total upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to the shares held by such stockholder within such account would exceed, in the aggregate, 8.75% (or, in the case of Class T shares sold through certain participating broker-dealers, a lower limit as set forth in the applicable dealer agreement between the Dealer Manager and a participating broker-dealer at the time such shares were issued) of the gross proceeds from the sale of such shares (including the gross proceeds of any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto). At the end of such month, such Class T share, Class S share or Class D share (and any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto) held in such stockholder’s account will convert into a number of Class I shares

(including any fractional shares) with an equivalent aggregate NAV as such shares. Although we cannot predict the length of time over which the stockholder servicing fee will be paid due to potential changes in the NAV of our shares, this fee would be paid with respect to a Class T share or Class S share over approximately 6.5 years from the date of purchase and with respect to a Class D share held in a stockholder's account over approximately 29.5 years from the date of purchase, assuming a limit of 8.75% of gross proceeds, payment of the full upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees (as applicable), opting out of the distribution reinvestment plan and a constant NAV of \$10.00 per share. Under these assumptions, if a stockholder holds his or her shares for these time periods, this fee with respect to a Class T share or Class S share would total approximately \$0.56 and with respect to a Class D share would total approximately \$0.74.

Eligibility to receive the stockholder servicing fee is conditioned on a broker-dealer providing the following ongoing services with respect to the Class T, Class S or Class D shares: assistance with recordkeeping, answering investor inquiries regarding us, including regarding distribution payments and reinvestments, helping investors understand their investments upon their request, and assistance with share repurchase requests. If the applicable broker-dealer is not eligible to receive the stockholder servicing fee due to failure to provide these services, the Dealer Manager will waive the stockholder servicing fee that broker-dealer would have otherwise been eligible to receive. The stockholder servicing fees are ongoing fees that are not paid at the time of purchase.

Other Compensation

We or the Adviser may also pay directly, or reimburse the Dealer Manager if the Dealer Manager pays on our behalf, any organization and offering expenses (other than upfront selling commissions and stockholder servicing fees).

Limitations on Underwriting Compensation

In addition to the conversion feature described above in “—Stockholder Servicing Fees—Class T, Class S and Class D Shares,” we will cease paying the stockholder servicing fee on the Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares on the earlier to occur of the following: (i) a listing of Class I shares, (ii) our merger or consolidation with or into another entity in which we are not the surviving entity, or the sale or other disposition of all or substantially all of our assets, in each case in a transaction in which our stockholders receive cash, securities listed on a national exchange or a combination thereof, or (iii) the date following the completion of this offering on which, in the aggregate, underwriting compensation from all sources in connection with this offering, including upfront selling commissions, the stockholder servicing fee and other underwriting compensation, is equal to 10% of the gross proceeds from our primary offering. The Dealer Manager will monitor the aggregate amount of underwriting compensation that we and the Adviser pay in connection with this offering in order to ensure we comply with the underwriting compensation limits of applicable FINRA rules. FINRA rules and the NASAA REIT Guidelines also limit our total organization and offering expenses (including upfront selling commissions, bona fide due diligence expenses and other underwriting compensation) to 15% of our gross offering proceeds from this offering. After the termination of the primary offering and again after termination of the offering under our distribution reinvestment plan, the Adviser has agreed to reimburse us to the extent that organization and offering expenses that we incur exceed 15% of our gross proceeds from the applicable offering.

In order to show the maximum amount of compensation that may be paid in connection with this offering, the following table assumes that (1) we sell all of the shares offered by this prospectus, (2) all shares sold in the offering are Class S shares, (3) no shares are reallocated between the primary offering and the distribution reinvestment plan, (4) all Class S shares are sold with the highest possible upfront selling commissions and (5) NAV per share remains \$10.00. The following table also assumes that we will cease paying stockholder servicing fees with respect to any Class S share held in a stockholder's account at the end of the month in which the Dealer Manager in conjunction with the transfer agent determines that total upfront selling commissions and stockholder servicing fees paid with respect to the shares held by such stockholder within such account would exceed, in the aggregate, 8.75% of the gross proceeds from the sale of such shares (including the gross proceeds of any shares issued under our distribution reinvestment plan with respect thereto).

**Maximum Estimated Underwriting Fees and Expenses
At Maximum Primary Offering of \$6,000,000,000**

Upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees	\$202,898,551	3.38%
Stockholder servicing fees ⁽¹⁾	\$322,101,449	5.37%
Wholesaling reimbursements ⁽²⁾	\$ 16,300,000	0.27%
Legal expenses of the Dealer Manager	\$ 200,000	0.00%
Total	<u>\$541,500,000</u>	<u>9.03%</u>

- (1) We will pay the Dealer Manager a stockholder servicing fee with respect to our outstanding Class S shares equal to 0.85% per annum of the aggregate NAV of our outstanding Class S shares. The numbers presented reflect that stockholder servicing fees are paid over a number of years, and as a result, will cumulatively increase above 0.85% over time. The Dealer Manager will reallocate (pay) the stockholder servicing fee to participating broker-dealers and servicing broker-dealers for ongoing stockholder services performed by such broker-dealers, and will waive stockholder servicing fees to the extent a broker-dealer is not eligible to receive it for failure to provide such services.
- (2) Wholesale reimbursements consist primarily of (a) actual costs incurred for fees to attend retail seminars sponsored by participating broker-dealers and due diligence expenses not accompanied by a detailed and itemized invoice, (b) amounts used to reimburse participating broker-dealers for the actual costs incurred by registered representatives for travel, meals and lodging in connection with attending bona fide training and education meetings, (c) non-transaction based compensation paid to registered persons associated with the Dealer Manager in connection with the wholesaling of our offering and (d) certain expense reimbursements for actual costs incurred by registered representatives of the Dealer Manager in the performance of wholesaling activities. Except for the expenses in (c) above, which will be paid by the Adviser or its affiliates without reimbursement by us, we will reimburse the Dealer Manager or its affiliates for the expenses set forth above, in each case, to the extent permissible under applicable FINRA rules.

Term of the Dealer Manager Agreement

Either party may terminate the Dealer Manager Agreement upon 60 days' written notice to the other party or immediately upon notice to the other party in the event such other party failed to comply with a material provision of the Dealer Manager Agreement. Our obligations under the Dealer Manager Agreement to pay the stockholder servicing fees with respect to the Class T, Class S and Class D shares distributed in this offering as described therein shall survive termination of the agreement until such shares are no longer outstanding (including such shares that have been converted into Class I shares, as described above in "—Stockholder Servicing Fees—Class T, Class S and Class D Shares").

Indemnification

To the extent permitted by law and our charter, we will indemnify the participating broker-dealers and the Dealer Manager against some civil liabilities, including certain liabilities under the Securities Act, and liabilities arising from an untrue statement of material fact contained in, or omission to state a material fact in, this prospectus or the registration statement of which this prospectus is a part, blue sky applications or approved sales literature.

HOW TO SUBSCRIBE

You may buy or request that we repurchase shares of our common stock through your financial advisor, a participating broker-dealer or other financial intermediary that has a selling agreement with the Dealer Manager. Because an investment in our common stock involves many considerations, your financial advisor or other financial intermediary may help you with this decision. Due to the illiquid nature of investments in real estate, our shares of common stock are only suitable as a long-term investment. Because there is no public market for our shares, stockholders may have difficulty selling their shares if we choose to repurchase only some, or even none, of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased in any particular month, in our discretion, or if our board of directors modifies or suspends the share repurchase plan.

Investors who meet the suitability standards described herein may purchase shares of our common stock. See “Suitability Standards” in this prospectus. Investors seeking to purchase shares of our common stock must proceed as follows:

- Read this entire prospectus and any appendices and supplements accompanying this prospectus.
- Complete the execution copy of the subscription agreement. A specimen copy of the subscription agreement, including instructions for completing it, is included in this prospectus as Appendix C. Subscription agreements may be executed manually or by electronic signature except where the use of such electronic signature has not been approved. Should you execute the subscription agreement electronically, your electronic signature, whether digital or encrypted, included in the subscription agreement is intended to authenticate the subscription agreement and to have the same force and effect as a manual signature.
- Deliver a check, submit a wire transfer, instruct your broker to make payment from your brokerage account or otherwise deliver funds for the full purchase price of the shares of our common stock being subscribed for along with the completed subscription agreement to the participating broker-dealer. Checks should be made payable, or wire transfers directed, to “Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.” For Class T, Class S and Class D shares, after you have satisfied the applicable minimum purchase requirement of \$2,500, additional purchases must be in increments of \$500. For Class I shares, after you have satisfied the applicable minimum purchase requirement of \$1,000,000, additional purchases must be in increments of \$500, unless such minimums are waived by the Dealer Manager. The minimum subsequent investment does not apply to purchases made under our distribution reinvestment plan.
- By executing the subscription agreement and paying the total purchase price for the shares of our common stock subscribed for, each investor attests that he or she meets the suitability standards as stated in the subscription agreement and agrees to be bound by all of its terms. Certain participating broker-dealers may require additional documentation.

A sale of the shares to a subscriber may not be completed until at least five business days after the subscriber receives our final prospectus. Subscriptions to purchase our common stock may be made on an ongoing basis, but investors may only purchase our common stock pursuant to accepted subscription orders as of the first calendar day of each month (based on the prior month’s transaction price), and to be accepted, a subscription request must be made with a completed and executed subscription agreement in good order and payment of the full purchase price of our common stock being subscribed at least five business days prior to the first calendar day of the month (unless waived by the Dealer Manager or otherwise agreed to between the Dealer Manager and the applicable participating broker-dealer).

For example, if you wish to subscribe for shares of our common stock in October, your subscription request must be received in good order at least five business days before November 1. Generally, the offering price will equal the NAV per share of the applicable class as of the last calendar day of September, plus any applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. If accepted, your subscription will be effective on the first calendar day of November.

Completed subscription requests will not be accepted by us before the later of (i) two business days before the first calendar day of each month and (ii) three business days after we make the transaction price (including any subsequent revised transaction price in the circumstances described below) publicly available by posting it on our website at www.brookfieldREIT.com and filing a prospectus supplement with the SEC (or in certain cases after we have delivered notice of such price directly to subscribers as discussed below). Subscribers are not committed to purchase shares at the time their subscription orders are submitted and any subscription may be canceled at any time before the time it has been accepted as described in the previous sentence. As a result, you will have a minimum of three business days after the transaction price for that month has been disclosed to withdraw your request before you are committed to purchase the shares. Generally, you will not be provided with direct notice of the transaction price when it becomes available. Therefore, if you wish to know the transaction price prior to your subscription being accepted you must check our website or our filings with the SEC prior to the time your subscription is accepted.

However, if the transaction price is not made available on or before the eighth business day before the first calendar day of the month (which is six business days before the earliest date we may accept subscriptions), or a previously disclosed transaction price for that month is changed, then we will provide notice of such transaction price (and the first day on which we may accept subscriptions) directly to subscribing investors when such transaction price is made available. In such cases, you will have at least three business days from delivery of such notice before your subscription is accepted.

If for any reason we reject the subscription, or if the subscription request is canceled before it is accepted or withdrawn as described below, we will return the subscription agreement and the related funds, without interest or deduction, within ten business days after such rejection, cancellation or withdrawal.

Shares of our common stock purchased by a fiduciary or custodial account will be registered in the name of the fiduciary account and not in the name of the beneficiary. If you place an order to buy shares and your payment is not received and collected, your purchase may be canceled and you could be liable for any losses or fees we have incurred.

You have the option of placing a transfer on death (TOD), designation on your shares purchased in this offering. A TOD designation transfers the ownership of the shares to your designated beneficiary upon your death. This designation may only be made by individuals, not entities, who are the sole or joint owners with right to survivorship of the shares. If you would like to place a TOD designation on your shares, you must check the TOD box on the subscription agreement and you must complete and return a TOD form, which you may obtain from your financial advisor, in order to effect the designation.

Purchase Price

Shares will generally be sold at the prior month's NAV per share of the class of share being purchased, plus any applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. Although the price you pay for shares of our common stock will generally be based on the prior month's NAV per share, the NAV per share of such stock for the month in which you make your purchase may be significantly different. We may, but are not obligated to, offer shares at a price that we believe reflects the NAV per share of such stock more appropriately than the prior month's NAV per share (including by updating a previously disclosed offering price) or suspend our offering in cases where we believe there has been a material change (positive or negative) to our NAV per share since the end of the prior month. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments" for examples of valuation adjustment events that may cause a material change to our NAV per share. Each class of shares may have a different NAV per share because stockholder servicing fees are charged differently with respect to each class. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines" for more information about the calculation of NAV per share.

If you participate in our distribution reinvestment plan, the cash distributions attributable to the class of shares that you purchase in our primary offering will be automatically invested in additional shares of the same class. Shares are offered pursuant to our distribution reinvestment plan at the transaction price for such shares at the time the distribution is payable, which will generally be equal to our prior month's NAV per share for that share class.

We will generally adhere to the following procedures relating to purchases of shares of our common stock in this continuous offering:

- On each business day, our transfer agent will collect purchase orders. Notwithstanding the submission of an initial purchase order, we can reject purchase orders for any reason, even if a prospective investor meets the minimum suitability requirements outlined in our prospectus. Investors may only purchase our common stock pursuant to accepted subscription orders as of the first calendar day of each month (based on the prior month's transaction price), and to be accepted, a subscription request must be made with a completed and executed subscription agreement in good order and payment of the full purchase price of our common stock being subscribed at least five business days prior to the first calendar day of the month. If a purchase order is received less than five business days prior to the first calendar day of the month, unless waived by the Dealer Manager, the purchase order will be executed in the next month's closing at the transaction price applicable to that month, plus any applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees. As a result of this process, the price per share at which your order is executed may be different than the price per share for the month in which you submitted your purchase order.
- Generally, within 15 days after the last calendar day of each month, we will determine our NAV per share for each share class as of the last calendar day of the prior month, which will generally be the transaction price for the then-current month for such share class.
- Completed subscription requests will not be accepted by us before the later of (i) two business days before the first calendar day of each month and (ii) three business days after we make the transaction price (including any subsequent revised transaction price in the circumstances described below) publicly available by posting it on our website and filing a prospectus supplement with the SEC.
- Subscribers are not committed to purchase shares at the time their subscription orders are submitted and any subscription may be canceled at any time before the time it has been accepted as described in the previous sentence. You may withdraw your purchase request by notifying the transfer agent, through your financial intermediary or directly on our toll-free, automated telephone line, (833) 625-7348.
- You will receive a confirmation statement of each new transaction in your account as soon as practicable but generally not later than seven business days after the stockholder transactions are settled. The confirmation statement will include information on how to obtain information we have filed with the SEC and made publicly available on our website, www.brookfieldREIT.com, including supplements to the prospectus.

Our transaction price will generally be based on our prior month's NAV. Our NAV may vary significantly from one month to the next. Through our website at www.brookfieldREIT.com and prospectus supplement filings, you will have information about the transaction price and NAV per share. We may set a transaction price that we believe reflects the NAV per share of our stock more appropriately than the prior month's NAV per share (including by updating a previously disclosed offering price) or suspend our offering in cases where we believe there has been a material change (positive or negative) to our NAV per share since the end of the prior month. See "Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments" for examples of valuation adjustment events that may cause a material change to our NAV per share. If the transaction price is not made available on or before the eighth business day before the first calendar day of the month (which is six business days before the earliest date we may accept subscriptions), or a previously disclosed transaction price for that month is changed, then we will provide notice of such transaction price (and the first day on which we may accept subscriptions) directly to subscribing investors when such transaction price is made available.

In contrast to securities traded on an exchange or over-the-counter, where the price often fluctuates as a result of, among other things, the supply and demand of securities in the trading market, our NAV will be calculated once monthly using our valuation methodology, and the price at which we sell new shares and repurchase outstanding shares will not change depending on the level of demand by investors or the volume of requests for repurchases.

SHARE REPURCHASES

General

While you should view your investment as long-term with limited liquidity, we have adopted a share repurchase plan, whereby on a monthly basis, stockholders may request that we repurchase all or any portion of their shares. Due to the illiquid nature of investments in real estate, we may not have sufficient liquid resources to fund repurchase requests. In addition, we have established limitations on the amount of funds we may use for repurchases during any calendar month and quarter. See “—Repurchase Limitations” below.

You may request that we repurchase shares of our common stock through your financial advisor or directly with our transfer agent. The procedures relating to the repurchase of shares of our common stock are as follows:

- Under our share repurchase plan, to the extent we choose to repurchase shares in any particular month we will only repurchase shares as of the opening of the last calendar day of that month (a “Repurchase Date”). To have your shares repurchased, your repurchase request and required documentation must be received in good order by 4:00 p.m. (Eastern time) on the second to last business day of the applicable month. Settlements of share repurchases will be made within three business days of the Repurchase Date. Repurchase requests received and processed by our transfer agent will be effected at a repurchase price equal to the transaction price on the applicable Repurchase Date (which will generally be equal to our prior month’s NAV per share), subject to any Early Repurchase Deduction.
- A stockholder may withdraw his or her repurchase request by notifying the transfer agent, directly or through the stockholder’s financial intermediary, on our toll-free, automated telephone line, (833) 625-7348. The line is open on each business day between the hours of 9:00 a.m. and 6:00 p.m. (Eastern time). Repurchase requests must be cancelled before 4:00 p.m. (Eastern time) on the last business day of the applicable month.
- If a repurchase request is received after 4:00 p.m. (Eastern time) on the second to last business day of the applicable month, the purchase order will be executed, if at all, on the next month’s Repurchase Date at the transaction price applicable to that month (subject to any Early Repurchase Deduction), unless such request is withdrawn prior to the repurchase. Repurchase requests received and processed by our transfer agent on a business day, but after the close of business on that day or on a day that is not a business day, will be deemed received on the next business day.
- Repurchase requests may be made by mail or by contacting your financial intermediary, both subject to certain conditions described in this prospectus and our share repurchase plan filed as an exhibit to the registration statement of which this prospectus forms a part. If making a repurchase request by contacting your financial intermediary, your financial intermediary may require you to provide certain documentation or information. If making a repurchase request by mail to the transfer agent, you must complete and sign a repurchase authorization form, which can be found in our share repurchase plan. Written requests should be sent to the transfer agent at the following address:

DST Systems, Inc.
PO Box 219663
Kansas City, MO 64121

Overnight Address:
DST Systems, Inc.
430 W 7th St. Suite 219349
Kansas City, MO 64105

Toll Free Number: (833) 625-7348

Corporate investors and other non-individual entities must have an appropriate certification on file authorizing repurchases. A signature guarantee may be required.

- For processed repurchases, stockholders may request that repurchase proceeds are to be paid by mailed check provided that the amount is less than \$100,000 and the check is mailed to an address on file with the transfer agent for at least 30 days.
- Processed repurchases of more than \$100,000 will be paid only via wire transfer. For this reason, stockholders who own more than \$100,000 of our common stock must provide wiring instructions for their brokerage account or designated U.S. bank account. Stockholders who own less than \$100,000 of our common stock may also receive repurchase proceeds via wire transfer, provided the payment amount is at least \$2,500. For all repurchases paid via wire transfer, the funds will be wired to the account on file with the transfer agent or, upon instruction, to another financial institution provided that the stockholder has made the necessary funds transfer arrangements. The customer service representative can provide detailed instructions on establishing funding arrangements and designating your bank or brokerage account on file. Funds will be wired only to U.S. financial institutions (ACH network members).
- A medallion signature guarantee will be required in certain circumstances. The medallion signature process protects stockholders by verifying the authenticity of a signature and limiting unauthorized fraudulent transactions. A medallion signature guarantee may be obtained from a domestic bank or trust company, broker-dealer, clearing agency, savings association or other financial institution which participates in a medallion program recognized by the Securities Transfer Association. The three recognized medallion programs are the Securities Transfer Agents Medallion Program, the Stock Exchanges Medallion Program and the New York Stock Exchange, Inc. Medallion Signature Program. Signature guarantees from financial institutions which are not participating in any of these medallion programs will not be accepted. A notary public cannot provide signature guarantees. We reserve the right to amend, waive or discontinue this policy at any time and establish other criteria for verifying the authenticity of any repurchase or transaction request. We may require a medallion signature guarantee if, among other reasons: (1) the amount of the repurchase request is over \$500,000; (2) you wish to have repurchase proceeds transferred by wire to an account other than the designated bank or brokerage account on file for at least 30 days or sent to an address other than your address of record for the past 30 days; or (3) our transfer agent cannot confirm your identity or suspects fraudulent activity.
- If a stockholder has made multiple purchases of shares of our common stock, any repurchase request will be processed on a first in/first out basis unless otherwise requested in the repurchase request.

Minimum Account Repurchases

In the event that any stockholder fails to maintain the minimum balance of \$500 of shares of our common stock, we may repurchase all of the shares held by that stockholder at the repurchase price in effect on the date we determine that the stockholder has failed to meet the minimum balance, less any Early Repurchase Deduction. Minimum account repurchases will apply even in the event that the failure to meet the minimum balance is caused solely by a decline in our NAV. Minimum account repurchases are subject to Early Repurchase Deduction.

Sources of Funds for Repurchases

We may fund repurchase requests from sources other than cash flow from operations, and we have no limits on the amounts we may pay from such sources.

In an effort to have adequate cash available to support our share repurchase plan, we may reserve borrowing capacity under the line of credit we obtained pursuant to the Credit Agreement. We could then elect to borrow against this line of credit in part to repurchase shares presented for repurchase during periods when we do not have sufficient proceeds from operating cash flows or the sale of shares in this continuous offering to fund all repurchase requests. We expect that our line of credit under the Credit Agreement will afford us borrowing

availability to fund repurchases. As our assets increase, however, it may not be commercially feasible to repurchases under such line of credit, and we may not be able to secure another line of credit of sufficient size. Moreover, actual availability may be reduced at any given time if we use borrowings under the line of credit to fund repurchases or for other corporate purposes.

Repurchase Limitations

We may repurchase fewer shares than have been requested in any particular month to be repurchased under our share repurchase plan, or none at all, in our discretion at any time. In addition, the total amount of aggregate repurchases of shares of our common stock will be limited to no more than 2% of our aggregate NAV per month and no more than 5% of our aggregate NAV per calendar quarter.

In the event that we determine to repurchase some but not all of the shares submitted for repurchase during any month, shares submitted for repurchase during such month will be repurchased on a pro rata basis after the Company has repurchased all shares for which repurchase has been requested due to death, disability or divorce and other limited exceptions. All unsatisfied repurchase requests must be resubmitted after the start of the next month or quarter, or upon the recommencement of the share repurchase plan, as applicable.

If the transaction price for the applicable month is not made available by the tenth business day prior to the last business day of the month (or is changed after such date), then no repurchase requests will be accepted for such month and stockholders who wish to have their shares repurchased the following month must resubmit their repurchase requests.

Should repurchase requests, in our judgment, place an undue burden on our liquidity, adversely affect our operations or risk having an adverse impact on us as a whole, or should we otherwise determine that investing our liquid assets in real properties or other illiquid investments rather than repurchasing our shares is in the best interests of us as a whole, we may choose to repurchase fewer shares in any particular month than have been requested to be repurchased, or none at all. Furthermore, our board of directors may agree for the benefit of one or more of our stockholders to restrict repurchases in a manner that is intended to result in our being treated as a “domestically controlled” REIT within the meaning of Section 897(h)(4)(B) of the Code. In addition, our board of directors may modify or suspend our share repurchase plan if it deems such action to be in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders.

Material modifications, including any amendment to the 2% monthly or 5% quarterly limitations on repurchases, to and suspensions of the share repurchase plan will be promptly disclosed to stockholders in a prospectus supplement (or post-effective amendment if required by the Securities Act) or special or periodic report filed by us. Material modifications will also be disclosed on our website. In addition, we may determine to suspend the share repurchase plan due to regulatory changes, changes in law or if we become aware of undisclosed material information that we believe should be publicly disclosed before shares are repurchased. Once the share repurchase plan is suspended, our board of directors must affirmatively authorize the recommencement of the plan before stockholder requests will be considered again. Upon a suspension of our share repurchase plan, our board of directors will consider at least quarterly whether the continued suspension of our share repurchase plan remains in our best interest and the best interest of our stockholders. However, our board of directors is not required to authorize the recommencement of our share repurchase plan within any specified period of time. Our board of directors may also determine to terminate our share repurchase plan if required by applicable law or in connection with a transaction in which our stockholders receive liquidity for their shares of our common stock, such as a sale or merger of our company or listing of our shares on a national securities exchange.

Early Repurchase Deduction

There is no minimum holding period for shares of our common stock and stockholders can request that we repurchase their shares at any time. However, subject to limited exceptions, shares that have not been outstanding

for at least one year will be repurchased at 98% of the transaction price. This Early Repurchase Deduction will also generally apply to minimum account repurchases. The Early Repurchase Deduction will not apply to shares acquired through our distribution reinvestment plan, to shares the Adviser elects to receive instead of cash in respect of its management fee or to shares expected to be issued to the Brookfield Investor in exchange for Class E units of the Operating Partnership units issued to Brookfield in connection with the expected contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio.

The Early Repurchase Deduction will inure indirectly to the benefit of our remaining stockholders and is intended to offset the trading costs, market impact and other costs associated with short-term trading in our common stock. We may, from time to time, waive the Early Repurchase Deduction in the following circumstances:

- repurchases resulting from death, qualifying disability or divorce; or
- in the event that a stockholder's shares are repurchased because the stockholder has failed to maintain the \$500 minimum account balance.

As set forth above, we may waive the Early Repurchase Deduction in respect of repurchase of shares resulting from the death of a stockholder who is a natural person, subject to the conditions and limitations described above, including shares held by such stockholder through a revocable grantor trust or an IRA or other retirement or profit-sharing plan, after receiving written notice from the estate of the stockholder, the recipient of the shares through bequest or inheritance, or, in the case of a revocable grantor trust, the trustee of such trust, who shall have the sole ability to request repurchase on behalf of the trust. We must receive the written repurchase request within 12 months after the death of the stockholder in order for the requesting party to rely on any of the special treatment described above that may be afforded in the event of the death of a stockholder. Such a written request must be accompanied by a certified copy of the official death certificate of the stockholder. If spouses are joint registered holders of shares, the request to have the shares repurchased may be made if either of the registered holders dies. If the stockholder is not a natural person, such as certain trusts or a partnership, corporation or other similar entity, the right of repurchase upon death does not apply.

Furthermore, as set forth above, we may waive the Early Repurchase Deduction in respect of repurchase of shares held by a stockholder who is a natural person who is deemed to have a qualifying disability (as such term is defined in Section 72(m)(7) of the Code), subject to the conditions and limitations described above, including shares held by such stockholder through a revocable grantor trust, or an IRA or other retirement or profit-sharing plan, after receiving written notice from such stockholder, provided that the condition causing the qualifying disability was not pre-existing on the date that the stockholder became a stockholder. We must receive the written repurchase request within 12 months of the initial determination of the stockholder's disability in order for the stockholder to rely on any of the waivers described above that may be granted in the event of the disability of a stockholder. If spouses are joint registered holders of shares, the request to have the shares repurchased may be made if either of the registered holders acquires a qualifying disability. If the stockholder is not a natural person, such as certain trusts or a partnership, corporation or other similar entity, the right of repurchase upon disability does not apply.

In addition, as set forth above, we may waive the Early Repurchase Deduction in respect of repurchase of shares resulting from the divorce of a stockholder who is a natural person, subject to the conditions and limitations described above, including shares held by such stockholder through a revocable grantor trust or an IRA or other retirement or profit-sharing plan, after receiving written notice from the stockholder of the divorce and the stockholder's instructions to effect a transfer of the shares (through the repurchase of the shares by us and the subsequent purchase by the stockholder) to a different account held by the stockholder (including trust or an individual retirement account or other retirement or profit-sharing plan). We must receive the written repurchase request within 12 months after the divorce of the stockholder in order for the requesting party to rely on any of the special treatment described above that may be afforded in the event of the divorce of a stockholder. If the stockholder is not a natural person, such as certain trusts or a partnership, corporation or other similar entity, the right of repurchase upon divorce does not apply.

In addition, shares of our common stock are sold to certain feeder vehicles primarily created to hold our shares that in turn offer interests in such feeder vehicles to non-U.S. persons. For such feeder vehicles and similar arrangements in certain markets, we may not apply the Early Repurchase Deduction to the feeder vehicles or underlying investors, often because of administrative or systems limitations.

Items of Note

When you make a request to have shares repurchased, you should note the following:

- if you are requesting that some but not all of your shares be repurchased, keep your balance above \$500 to avoid minimum account repurchase, if applicable;
- you will not receive interest on amounts represented by uncashed repurchase checks;
- under applicable anti-money laundering regulations and other federal regulations, repurchase requests may be suspended, restricted or canceled and the proceeds may be withheld; and
- all shares of our common stock requested to be repurchased must be beneficially owned by the stockholder of record making the request or his or her estate, heir or beneficiary, or the party requesting the repurchase must be authorized to do so by the stockholder of record of the shares or his or her estate, heir or beneficiary, and such shares of common stock must be fully transferable and not subject to any liens or encumbrances. In certain cases, we may ask the requesting party to provide evidence satisfactory to us that the shares requested for repurchase are not subject to any liens or encumbrances. If we determine that a lien exists against the shares, we will not be obligated to repurchase any shares subject to the lien.

IRS regulations require us to determine and disclose on Form 1099-B the adjusted cost basis for shares of our stock sold or repurchased. Although there are several available methods for determining the adjusted cost basis, unless you elect otherwise, which you may do by checking the appropriate box on the subscription agreement or calling our customer service number at (833) 625-7348, we will utilize the first-in-first-out method.

Frequent Trading and Other Policies

We may reject for any reason, or cancel as permitted or required by law, any purchase orders for shares of our common stock. For example, we may reject any purchase orders from market timers or investors that, in our opinion, may be disruptive to our operations. Frequent purchases and sales of our shares can harm stockholders in various ways, including reducing the returns to long-term stockholders by increasing our costs, disrupting portfolio management strategies and diluting the value of the shares of long-term stockholders.

In general, stockholders may request that we repurchase their shares of our common stock once every 30 days. However, we prohibit frequent trading. We define frequent trading as follows:

- any stockholder who requests that we repurchase its shares of our common stock within 30 calendar days of the purchase of such shares;
- transactions deemed harmful or excessive by us (including, but not limited to, patterns of purchases and repurchases), in our sole discretion; and
- transactions initiated by financial advisors, among multiple stockholder accounts, that in the aggregate are deemed harmful or excessive.

The following are excluded when determining whether transactions are excessive:

- purchases and requests for repurchase of our shares in the amount of \$2,500 or less;
- purchases or repurchases initiated by us; and
- transactions subject to the trading policy of an intermediary that we deem materially similar to our policy.

At our discretion, upon the first violation of the policy in a calendar year, purchase and repurchase privileges may be suspended for 90 days. Upon a second violation in a calendar year, purchase and repurchase privileges may be suspended for 180 days. On the next business day following the end of the 90 or 180 day suspension, any transaction restrictions placed on a stockholder may be removed.

Mail and Telephone Instructions

We and our transfer agent will not be responsible for the authenticity of mail or phone instructions or losses, if any, resulting from unauthorized stockholder transactions if they reasonably believe that such instructions were genuine. We and our transfer agent have established reasonable procedures to confirm that instructions are genuine including requiring the stockholder to provide certain specific identifying information on file and sending written confirmation to stockholders of record no later than five days following execution of the instruction. Stockholders, or their designated custodian or fiduciary, should carefully review such correspondence to ensure that the instructions were properly acted upon. If any discrepancies are noted, the stockholder, or its agent, should contact his, her or its financial advisor as well as our transfer agent in a timely manner, but in no event more than 60 days from receipt of such correspondence. Failure by the stockholder or its agent to notify such entities in a timely manner will relieve us, our transfer agent and the financial advisor of any liability with respect to the discrepancy.

SUPPLEMENTAL SALES MATERIAL

In addition to this prospectus, we will use sales material in connection with the offering of shares, although only when accompanied by or preceded by the delivery of this prospectus. Some or all of the sales material may not be available in certain jurisdictions. This sales material may include information relating to this offering, the past performance of the Adviser and its affiliates, property brochures and articles and publications concerning real estate. In addition, the sales material may contain quotes from various publications without obtaining the consent of the author or the publication for use of the quoted material in the sales material.

We are offering shares only by means of this prospectus. Although the information contained in the sales material will not conflict with any of the information contained in this prospectus, the sales material does not purport to be complete and should not be considered as a part of this prospectus or the registration statement of which this prospectus is a part, or as incorporated by reference in this prospectus or the registration statement, or as forming the basis of the offering of the shares of our common stock.

REPORTS TO STOCKHOLDERS

We will cause to be prepared and mailed or delivered to each stockholder, as of a record date after the end of the fiscal year, and to each holder of our other publicly held securities, within 120 days after the end of the fiscal year to which it relates, an annual report for each fiscal year. The annual reports will contain the following:

- financial statements that are prepared in accordance with GAAP and are audited by our independent registered public accounting firm;
- the ratio of the costs of raising capital during the year to the capital raised;
- the aggregate amount of the management fee and any other fees paid to the Adviser and any affiliate of the Adviser by us or third parties doing business with us during the year;
- our Total Operating Expenses for the year, stated as a percentage of our Average Invested Assets and as a percentage of our Net Income;
- a report from the independent directors that our policies are in the best interest of our stockholders and the basis for such determination; and
- a separate report containing full disclosure of all material terms, factors and circumstances surrounding any and all transactions involving us and the Adviser, a director or any affiliate thereof during the year, which report the independent directors are specifically charged with a duty to examine and to comment on regarding the fairness of the transactions.

Alternatively, such information may be provided in a proxy statement delivered with the annual report. We will make available to you on our website, www.brookfieldREIT.com, or, at our discretion, via email, our quarterly and annual reports, proxy statements and other reports and documents concerning your investment. To the extent required by law or regulation, or, in our discretion, we may also make certain of this information available to you via U.S. mail or other courier. You may always receive a paper copy upon request.

Our tax accountants will prepare our federal tax return (and any applicable state income tax returns). Generally we will provide appropriate tax information to our stockholders within 31 days following the end of each fiscal year. Our fiscal year is the calendar year.

LEGAL MATTERS

The validity of the shares of our common stock being offered hereby has been passed upon for us by Venable LLP, Baltimore, Maryland. Alston & Bird LLP has reviewed the statements relating to certain U.S. federal income tax matters that are likely to be material to U.S. holders and non-U.S. holders of our common stock under the caption “Material U.S. Federal Income Tax Considerations” and has passed upon the accuracy of those statements.

EXPERTS

Ernst & Young LLP, independent registered public accounting firm, has audited our consolidated financial statements as of December 31, 2020 and 2019, and for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019 and the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018 included in this registration statement, as set forth in their report. We have included our financial statements in the prospectus and elsewhere in the registration statement in reliance on Ernst & Young LLP’s report, given on their authority as experts in accounting and auditing.

The combined statement of revenues and certain operating expenses of the Brookfield Portfolio for the year ended December 31, 2020, included in this Registration Statement of Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc. has been audited by Deloitte & Touche LLP, independent auditors, as stated in their report appearing herein (which report expresses an unmodified opinion and includes an emphasis-of-matter paragraph referring to the purpose of the statement), and is included in reliance upon the report of such firm given upon their authority as experts in accounting and auditing.

The statements included in our prospectus under the captions “Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Our Independent Valuation Advisor” and “Net Asset Value Calculation and Valuation Guidelines—Valuation of Investments,” relating to the role of our independent valuation advisor, have been reviewed by Altus Group U.S. Inc., an independent valuation firm, and are included in our prospectus given the authority of such firm as experts in property valuations and appraisals. Altus Group does not admit that it is in the category of persons whose consent is required under Section 7 of the Securities Act.

PRIVACY POLICY NOTICE

To help you understand how we protect your personal information, we have included our Privacy Policy as Appendix D to this prospectus. This appendix describes our current privacy policy and practices. Should you decide to establish or continue a stockholder relationship with us, we will advise you of our policy and practices as required by law.

WHERE YOU CAN FIND MORE INFORMATION; INCORPORATION BY REFERENCE

We have filed a registration statement on Form S-11 with the SEC with respect to the shares of our common stock to be issued in this offering. This prospectus is a part of that registration statement and, as permitted by SEC rules, does not include all of the information you can find in the registration statement or the exhibits to the registration statement. For additional information relating to us, we refer you to the registration statement and the exhibits to the registration statement. Statements contained in this prospectus as to the contents of any contract or document are necessarily summaries of such contract or document and in each instance, if we have filed the contract or document as an exhibit to the registration statement, we refer you to the copy of the contract or document filed as an exhibit to the registration statement.

The SEC allows us to “incorporate by reference” certain information we have filed with the SEC, which means that we can disclose important information to you by referring you to those filed documents. The information incorporated by reference is considered to be part of this prospectus. The following documents, which have been filed with the SEC, are incorporated by reference:

- our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2020 filed on March 31, 2021;
- our Quarterly Reports on Form 10-Q for the quarters ended March 31, 2021 filed on May 17, 2021 and June 30, 2021 filed on August 16, 2021;
- our Current Reports on Form 8-K filed on February 16, 2021, July 14, 2021, and July 15, 2021; and
- our definitive Proxy Statement on Schedule 14A filed on April 21, 2021.

We will file annual, quarterly and special reports, proxy statements and other information with the SEC. The registration statement is, and any of these future filings with the SEC will be, available to the public over the internet at the SEC’s website at www.sec.gov.

Website Disclosure

Our website at www.brookfieldREIT.com will contain additional information about our business, but the contents of the website are not incorporated by reference in or otherwise a part of this prospectus. From time to time, we may use our website as a distribution channel for material company information. Financial and other important information regarding us will be routinely accessible thorough and posted on our website at www.brookfieldREIT.com.

APPENDIX A: PRIOR PERFORMANCE TABLES

The following prior performance tables provide information relating to certain real estate investment programs sponsored by Brookfield (the “prior programs”). These prior programs focus on investing in real estate. Each prior program has its own specific investment objectives; however, the general investment objectives common to all of the prior programs include providing investors with investment returns from income-producing real estate and real estate-related debt. We have presented all prior programs that have investment objectives similar to ours and certain other recent programs that do not have investment objectives similar to ours, as required by applicable SEC guidance.

We consider a prior program to have investment objectives similar to that of our real estate portfolio if the prior program seeks steady income and potential capital appreciation by investing primarily in stabilized or substantially stabilized real estate.

This information should be read together with the summary information included in the “Prior Performance Summary” section of this prospectus.

By purchasing shares in this offering, you will not acquire any ownership interest in any prior programs to which the information in this section relates and you should not assume that you will experience returns, if any, comparable to those experienced by the investors in the prior programs. Further, the prior programs were conducted through privately-held entities that were subject neither to the fees and expenses associated with this offering nor all of the laws and regulations that will apply to us as a publicly offered REIT.

Description of the Tables

The following tables are included herein:

Table I	Experience in Raising and Investing Funds
Table II	(Omitted) Compensation to Sponsor has been omitted since compensation data is in Table IV—Results of Completed Programs.
Table III	Operating Results of Prior Programs
Table IV	Results of Completed Programs
Table V	Sales or Disposals of Properties

TABLE I
EXPERIENCE IN RAISING AND INVESTING FUNDS

Table I provides a summary of the experience of Brookfield as a sponsor in raising and investing the three most recent funds in prior programs with investment objectives similar to ours.

(\$ in millions)	As of December 31, 2020		
	<u>BPREP</u>	<u>BPREPA</u>	<u>BEREP</u>
Dollar Amount Offered ⁽¹⁾	N/A	N/A	N/A
Dollar Amount Raised ⁽²⁾	\$3,350	\$703	\$753
Length of Offering ⁽¹⁾	N/A	N/A	N/A
Months to invest 90% of amount available for investment ⁽³⁾	N/A	N/A	N/A

(1) BPREP, BPREPA and BEREP are open end funds with no set dollar amount or length of time offered.

(2) Represents inception to date capital contributions net of capital redemptions.

(3) Disclosure is not meaningful for open end funds.

TABLE III

OPERATING RESULTS OF PRIOR PROGRAMS

Table III summarizes the operating results of Brookfield's five most recent prior programs that have had offerings close during the five years ended December 31, 2020 with investment objectives similar to ours.

All figures are as of December 31 of the year indicated, unless otherwise noted.

	BPREP				
	Year Ended (Unaudited)				
	2020	2019	2018	2017	2016
(\$ in thousands except per share value)					
Summary Operating Results					
Total investment income	\$ 118,435	\$ 67,032	\$ 50,014	\$ 19,968	\$ —
Operating expenses	(8,796)	(9,283)	(3,899)	(2,892)	(2,717)
Net operating income (loss)	109,639	57,749	46,115	17,076	(2,717)
Interest expense	(6,269)	(2,359)	(2,191)	(977)	—
Income tax expense	846	—	—	—	—
Net investment income (loss)-GAAP basis	104,216	55,390	43,924	16,099	(2,717)
Realized gain (loss) on investments	57,991	(237)	19,209	—	—
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments ..	(108,813)	158,463	139,499	88,968	53,370
Net income (loss)	53,394	213,616	202,632	105,067	50,653
Summary Statements of Cash Flows					
Net cash flows provided by (used in) operating activities	(809,315)	(421,829)	(466,445)	(506,042)	(454,510)
Net cash flows provided by (used in) investing activities	—	—	—	—	—
Net cash flows provided by (used in) financing activities	822,228	384,969	502,127	506,860	463,729
Amount and Source of Cash Distributions					
Cash distributions paid to limited partners:	52,980	29,883	18,527	6,796	—
Amount of reinvested distributions paid to limited partners:	56,520	49,917	36,743	16,804	—
Total distributions paid to limited partners (per \$1,000 invested):	40.81	37.18	36.09	23.28	—
Source of cash distributions to limited partners:					
From operations	52,980	29,883	18,527	6,796	—
From sales of properties	—	—	—	—	—
From refinancings	—	—	—	—	—
From return of capital	—	—	—	—	—
Summary Balance Sheet					
Total assets	3,410,466	2,532,613	1,932,422	1,221,894	610,918
Total liabilities	676,121	66,583	31,474	28,661	3,497
Estimated per share value	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A
Carry accrued during the year	\$ (10,888)	\$ 19,269	\$ 17,150	\$ 11,404	\$ 5,197

(\$ in thousands except per share value)

	BPREPA		
	Year Ended (Unaudited)		
	2020	2019	2018
Summary Operating Results			
Total investment income	\$ 32,545	\$ 35,412	\$ —
Operating expenses	(5,299)	(3,909)	(1,997)
Net operating income (loss)	27,246	31,503	(1,997)
Interest expense	(8,596)	(12,293)	(1,505)
Income tax expense	—	—	—
Net investment income (loss)-GAAP basis	18,650	19,210	(3,502)
Realized gain (loss) on investments	—	10,335	—
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments	(6,769)	19,176	50,344
Net income (loss)	11,881	48,721	46,842
Summary Statements of Cash Flows			
Net cash flows provided by (used in) operating activities	20,027	25,146	—
Net cash flows provided by (used in) investing activities	(3,915)	(70,945)	—
Net cash flows provided by (used in) financing activities	(18,789)	54,337	—
Amount and Source of Cash Distributions			
Cash distributions paid to limited partners:	24,754	36,978	—
Total distributions paid to limited partners (per \$1,000 invested):	36.60	52.56	—
Source of cash distributions to limited partners:			
From operations	20,336	20,397	—
From sales of properties	—	10,966	—
From refinancings	—	—	—
From return of capital	4,418	5,614	—
Summary Balance Sheet			
Total assets	826,693	758,948	669,430
Total liabilities	260,072	230,369	248,938
Estimated per share value	0.869	0.811	0.793
Carry accrued during the year	\$ 836	\$ 4,621	\$ 1,997

(\$ in thousands except per share value)

	BEREP
	Year Ended
	(Unaudited)
	2020*
Summary Operating Results	
Total investment income	\$ —
Operating expenses	(5,206)
Net operating income (loss)	(5,206)
Interest expense	(777)
Income tax expense	—
Net investment income (loss)-GAAP basis	(5,983)
Realized gain (loss) on investments	—
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments	(1,685)
Net income (loss)	(7,667)
Summary Statements of Cash Flows	
Net cash flows provided by (used in) operating activities	(4,098)
Net cash flows provided by (used in) investing activities	(64,872)
Net cash flows provided by (used in) financing activities	69,026
Amount and Source of Cash Distributions	
Cash distributions paid to limited partners:	611
Total distributions paid to limited partners (per \$1,000 invested):	11
Source of cash distributions to limited partners:	—
From operations	611
From sales of properties	—
From refinancings	—
From return of capital	—
Summary Balance Sheet	
Total assets	63,262
Total liabilities	1,903
Estimated per share value	0.908
Carry accrued during the year	\$ —

* For the period from January 21, 2020 (inception) to December 31, 2020.

(\$ in thousands except per share value)

	BOZP	
	Year Ended (Unaudited)	
	2020	2019*
Summary Operating Results		
Total investment income	\$ 2,482	\$ 8,084
Operating expenses	16,737	6,242
Net operating income (loss)	(14,255)	1,842
Interest expense	—	—
Income tax expense	—	—
Net investment income (loss)-GAAP basis	(14,255)	1,842
Realized gain (loss) on investments	—	—
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments	(30,683)	(949)
Net income (loss)	(44,938)	893
Summary Statements of Cash Flows		
Net cash flows provided by (used in) operating activities	(110,058)	(898,727)
Net cash flows provided by (used in) investing activities	—	—
Net cash flows provided by (used in) financing activities	—	1,010,603
Amount and Source of Cash Distributions		
Cash distributions paid to limited partners:	—	—
Total distributions paid to limited partners (per \$1,000 invested):	—	—
Source of cash distributions to limited partners:		
From operations	—	—
From sales of properties	—	—
From refinancings	—	—
From return of capital	—	—
Summary Balance Sheet		
Total assets	969,262	1,017,738
Total liabilities	2,704	6,242
Estimated per share value	956.42	1,000.88
Carry accrued during the year	\$ —	\$ —

* For the period from June 22, 2019 (inception) to December 31, 2019.

(\$ in thousands except per share value)

	BSFR
	Year Ended
	(Unaudited)
	2020*
Summary Operating Results	
Total investment income	\$ —
Operating expenses	995
Net operating income (loss)	(995)
Interest expense	—
Income tax expense	—
Net investment income (loss)-GAAP basis	(995)
Realized gain (loss) on investments	—
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments	(3,396)
Net income (loss)	(4,391)
Summary Statements of Cash Flows	
Net cash flows provided by (used in) operating activities	(28,718)
Net cash flows provided by (used in) investing activities	—
Net cash flows provided by (used in) financing activities	35,000
Amount and Source of Cash Distributions	
Cash distributions paid to limited partners:	—
Total distributions paid to limited partners (per \$1,000 invested):	—
Source of cash distributions to limited partners:	
From operations	—
From sales of properties	—
From refinancings	—
From return of capital	—
Summary Balance Sheet	
Total assets	30,803
Total liabilities	194
Estimated per share value	—
Carry accrued during the year	\$ —

* For the period from July 2, 2020 (inception) to December 31, 2020.

TABLE IV

RESULTS OF COMPLETED PROGRAMS

This table sets forth summary information on the results of prior programs that have completed operations during the five years ended December 31, 2020. No prior programs with investment objectives similar to ours have completed operations during the five years ended December 31, 2020. Brookfield Real Estate Opportunity Fund I (“BREOF”), Brookfield Real Estate Opportunity Fund II (“BREOF II”) and Brookfield Real Estate Turnaround Fund (“RETIP”) do not have investment objectives similar to ours because they sought primarily capital appreciation by investing generally in opportunistic real estate rather than seeking steady income and potential capital appreciation by investing primarily in stabilized or substantially stabilized real estate. U.S. Multifamily Value Add Fund I (“VAMF I”) did not have investment objectives similar to ours because it sought primarily capital appreciation by investing generally in value-add multifamily real estate rather than seeking steady income and potential capital appreciation by investing primarily in stabilized or substantially stabilized real estate. Brookfield Real Estate Finance III (“BREF III”) did not have investment objectives similar to ours because it invested primarily in subordinate interests in first mortgage loans and mezzanine loans.

All figures are through the last full quarter prior to completion of the program unless otherwise noted.

(\$ in millions)	<u>BREOF</u>	<u>BREOF II</u>	<u>RETIP</u>	<u>VAMF I</u>	<u>BREF III</u>
Date of first close	04/2006	12/2007	03/2010	07/2012	03/2011
Date of liquidation ⁽¹⁾	12/2019	01/2020	06/2020	12/2019	12/2018
Dollar amount raised	\$ 242	\$ 262	\$ 5,565	\$ 323	\$ 727
Equity invested	331	325	3,787	315	696
Realized proceeds	571	607	8,575	654	868

(1) RETIP realized its last investment in June 2020. The fund is expected to be liquidated by the end of 2021.

TABLE V

SALES OR DISPOSALS OF PROPERTY

Table V provides a summary of all sales or disposals of properties from Prior Programs that have similar investment objectives for the three years ending December 31, 2020.

Program	Property ⁽¹⁾⁽²⁾	Date Acquired	Date of Sale	Cash Received Net of Closing Costs ⁽³⁾	Mortgage Balance at Time of Sale	Purchase Money Taken Back By Program	Adjustments Resulting From Application of GAAP	Selling Price, Net of Closing Costs and GAAP Adjustments (\$ in thousands)			Cost of Properties Including Closing and Soft Costs (\$ in thousands)			Excess (Deficiency) of Property Operating Cash Receipts Over Cash Expenditures ⁽⁴⁾
								Total	Mortgage Financing	Original Mortgage Financing	Total	Acquisition Cost, Capital Improvement, Closing and Soft Costs ⁽³⁾	Total	
BPREP	.... 75 State Street	11/28/2016	9/19/2019	\$80,752	\$70,000	\$—	\$—	\$150,752	\$70,000	\$83,033	\$153,033	\$4,674	
BPREPA	... Jessie Street Centre	12/28/2018	11/1/2019	78,251	62,130	—	—	140,380	63,370	67,605	130,975	6,019		
BPREP	.... Executive Distribution Center	3/31/2017	12/2/2019	13,855	7,000	—	—	20,855	7,000	7,675	14,675	604	
BPREP	.... 51 Sleeper Street	12/19/2018	1/23/2020	67,697	46,160	—	—	113,857	46,160	46,900	93,060	—	
BPREP	.... Hughes Airport Center	3/31/2017	3/31/2020	44,887	26,000	—	—	70,887	26,000	24,136	50,136	3,538	
BPREP	.... The Alexander	3/31/2017	9/2/2020	49,306	39,000	—	—	88,306	39,000	32,546	71,546	6,669	

(1) Excludes sales of partial interests less than 25%.

(2) All figures are presented at the program's pro-rata ownership percentage of the property.

(3) Excludes capital improvements and softs costs during the hold period as the information is not available.

(4) Represents net operating distributions received by the program from the property during the hold period.

APPENDIX B: DISTRIBUTION REINVESTMENT PLAN

This Distribution Reinvestment Plan (the “Plan”) is adopted by Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (the “Company”) pursuant to its Articles of Amendment and Restatement (as amended, restated or otherwise modified from time to time, the “Charter”). Unless otherwise defined herein, capitalized terms shall have the same meaning as set forth in the Charter.

1. ***Distribution Reinvestment.*** As agent for the stockholders (the “Stockholders”) of the Company who (i) purchase shares of the Company’s common stock (collectively the “Shares”) pursuant to the Company’s continuous public offering (the “Offering”), or (ii) purchase Shares pursuant to any future offering of the Company (a “Future Offering”), and who are participants in the Plan (the “Participants”), the Company will apply all dividends and other distributions declared and paid in respect of the Shares held by each Participant and attributable to the class of Shares held by such Participant (the “Distributions”), including Distributions paid with respect to any full or fractional Shares acquired under the Plan, to the purchase of additional Shares of the same class for such Participant.

2. ***Effective Date.*** The effective date of this Plan shall be November 2, 2021.

3. ***Procedure for Participation.*** Any Stockholder (unless such Stockholder is a resident of Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont or Washington or is a client of a participating broker-dealer that does not permit automatic enrollment in the Plan) who has received a Prospectus, as contained in the Company’s registration statement filed with the Securities and Exchange Commission (the “SEC”), will automatically become a Participant unless they elect not to become a Participant by noting such election on their subscription agreement. Any Stockholder who is a resident of Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont or Washington or is a client of a participating broker-dealer that does not permit automatic enrollment in the Plan who has received a Prospectus, as contained in the Company’s registration statement filed with the SEC, will become a Participant only if they elect to become a Participant by noting such election on their subscription agreement. If any Stockholder initially elects not to be a Participant, they may later become a Participant by subsequently completing and executing an enrollment form or any appropriate authorization form as may be available from the Company, the Company’s transfer agent, the dealer manager for the Offering or any soliciting dealer participating in the distribution of Shares for the Offering. Participation in the Plan will begin with the next Distribution payable after acceptance of a Participant’s subscription, enrollment or authorization. Shares will be purchased under the Plan on the date that Distributions are paid by the Company.

4. ***Suitability.*** Each Participant is requested to promptly notify the Company in writing if the Participant experiences a material change in his or her financial condition, including the failure to meet the income, net worth and investment concentration standards imposed by such Participant’s state of residence and set forth in the Company’s most recent prospectus. For the avoidance of doubt, this request in no way shifts to the Participant the responsibility of the Company’s sponsor, or any other person selling Shares on behalf of the Company to the Participant, to make every reasonable effort to determine that the purchase of Shares is a suitable and appropriate investment based on information provided by such Participant.

5. ***Purchase of Shares.*** Participants will acquire Shares from the Company (including Shares purchased by the Company for the Plan in a secondary market (if available) or on a stock exchange (if listed)) under the Plan (the “Plan Shares”) at a price equal to the NAV per Share applicable to the class of Shares held by the Participant on the date that the Distribution is payable (calculated as of the most recent month end). No upfront selling commissions will be payable with respect to Shares purchased pursuant to the Plan. Participants in the Plan may purchase fractional Shares so that 100% of the Distributions will be used to acquire Shares. However, a Participant will not be able to acquire Shares and such Participant’s participation in the Plan will be terminated to the extent that a reinvestment of such Participant’s Distributions in Shares would cause the percentage ownership or other limitations contained in the Charter to be violated.

B. Shares to be distributed by the Company in connection with the Plan may (but are not required to) be supplied from: (i) the Plan Shares registered with the SEC in connection with the Offering or (ii) Shares to be registered with the SEC in a Future Offering for use in the Plan.

6. Taxes. THE REINVESTMENT OF DISTRIBUTIONS DOES NOT RELIEVE A PARTICIPANT OF ANY INCOME TAX LIABILITY THAT MAY BE PAYABLE IN RESPECT OF THE DISTRIBUTIONS. INFORMATION REGARDING POTENTIAL TAX INCOME LIABILITY OF PARTICIPANTS MAY BE FOUND IN THE PUBLIC FILINGS MADE BY THE COMPANY WITH THE SEC.

7. Share Certificates. The ownership of the Shares purchased through the Plan will be in book-entry form unless and until the Company issues certificates for its outstanding Shares.

8. Reports. On a quarterly basis, the Company shall provide each Participant a statement of account describing, as to such Participant: (i) the Distributions reinvested during the quarter; (ii) the number and class of Shares purchased pursuant to the Plan during the quarter; (iii) the per share purchase price for such Shares; and (iv) the total number of Shares purchased on behalf of the Participant under the Plan. On an annual basis, tax information with respect to income earned on Shares under the Plan for the calendar year will be provided to each applicable participant.

9. Termination by Participant. A Participant may terminate participation in the Plan at any time, without penalty, by delivering 10 days' prior written notice to the Company. This notice must be received by the Company prior to the last day of a month in order for a Participant's termination to be effective for such month (i.e., a timely termination notice will be effective as of the last day of a month in which it is timely received and will not affect participation in the Plan for any prior month). Any transfer of Shares by a Participant to a non-Participant will terminate participation in the Plan with respect to the transferred Shares. If a Participant requests that the Company repurchase all or any portion of the Participant's Shares, the Participant's participation in the Plan with respect to the Participant's Shares for which repurchase was requested but that were not repurchased will be terminated. If a Participant terminates Plan participation, the Company may, at its option, ensure that the terminating Participant's account will reflect the whole number of Shares in such Participant's account and provide a check for the cash value of any fractional Share in such account. Upon termination of Plan participation for any reason, future Distributions will be distributed to the Stockholder in cash.

10. Amendment, Suspension or Termination by the Company. The Board of Directors may by majority vote amend any aspect of the Plan; provided that the Plan cannot be amended to eliminate a Participant's right to terminate participation in the Plan and that notice of any material amendment must be provided to Participants at least 10 days prior to the effective date of that amendment. The Board of Directors may by majority vote suspend or terminate the Plan for any reason upon 10 days' written notice to the Participants.

11. Liability of the Company. The Company shall not be liable for any act done in good faith, or for any good faith omission to act, including, without limitation, any claims or liability (i) arising out of failure to terminate a Participant's account upon such Participant's death prior to timely receipt of notice in writing of such death or (ii) with respect to the time and the prices at which Shares are purchased or sold for a Participant's account. To the extent that indemnification may apply to liabilities arising under the Securities Act, or the securities laws of a particular state, the Company has been advised that, in the opinion of the SEC and certain state securities commissioners, such indemnification is contrary to public policy and, therefore, unenforceable.

APPENDIX C: FORM OF SUBSCRIPTION AGREEMENT

Brookfield

Subscription Agreement for Shares of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

1. Your Investment

Investment Amount \$ _____

☐ Initial Purchase

☐ Subsequent Purchase

Investment Method

☐ By mail Attach a check to this agreement. Make all checks payable to: BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC.

☐ By wire Name: DST as Agent for Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

Bank Name: [●]

ABA: [●]

DDA: [●]

☐ Broker-dealer/Financial advisor

* Cash, cashier's checks/official bank checks, temporary checks, foreign checks, money orders, third-party checks, or travelers checks are not accepted.

SHARE CLASS SELECTION (required)

☐ Share Class T (minimum investment \$2,500; minimum subsequent investment \$500)

☐ Share Class S (minimum investment \$2,500; minimum subsequent investment \$500)

☐ Share Class D (minimum investment \$2,500; minimum subsequent investment \$500; available for eligible investors as disclosed in the prospectus)

☐ Share Class I (minimum investment \$1,000,000 (unless waived); minimum subsequent investment \$500; available for eligible investors as disclosed in the prospectus)

If you are an Brookfield Employee, Officer, Director, or Affiliate, select one below (required)

☐ Brookfield Employee

☐ Brookfield Officer or Director

☐ Brookfield Affiliate

☐ Not Applicable

2. Ownership Type (Select only one)

Non-Custodial Account Type

BROKERAGE ACCOUNT NUMBER _____

☐ INDIVIDUAL OR JOINT TENANT WITH RIGHTS OF SURVIVORSHIP

☐ TRANSFER ON DEATH (Optional Designation. Not Available for Louisiana Residents. See Section 3C.)

☐ TENANTS IN COMMON

☐ COMMUNITY PROPERTY

☐ UNIFORM GIFT/TRANSFER TO MINORS

STATE OF _____

☐ PENSION PLAN (Include Certification of Investment Powers Form)

☐ TRUST (Include Certification of Investment Powers Form)

☐ CORPORATION / PARTNERSHIP / OTHER

(Corporate Resolution or Partnership Agreement Required)

Third-Party Custodial Account Type

CUSTODIAN ACCOUNT NUMBER _____

☐ IRA

☐ ROTH IRA

☐ SEP IRA

☐ SIMPLE IRA

☐ OTHER _____

CUSTODIAN INFORMATION (To BE COMPLETED BY CUSTODIAN)

CUSTODIAN NAME _____

CUSTODIAN TAX ID # _____

CUSTODIAN PHONE # _____

Entity Name - Retirement Plan/Trust/Corporation/Partnership/Other
(Trustee(s) and/or authorized signatory(s) information **MUST** be provided in Sections 3A and 3B)

Entity Name	Tax ID Number	Date of Trust:	Exemptions (See Form W-9 instructions at www.irs.gov)
Entity Type (Select one. Required)			
<input type="checkbox"/> Retirement Plan	<input type="checkbox"/> Trust	<input type="checkbox"/> S-Corp	<input type="checkbox"/> C-Corp
<input type="checkbox"/> Other _____		<input type="checkbox"/> LLC	<input type="checkbox"/> Partnership
Jurisdiction (if Non-U.S.) _____ (Attach a completed applicable Form W-8)		Exempt payee code (if any) _____ Exemption from FATCA reporting code (if any) _____	

3. Investor Information

A. Investor Name (Investor/Trustee/Executor/Authorized Signatory Information)

(Residential street address **MUST** be provided. See Section 4 if mailing address is different than residential street address.)

First Name	(MI)	Last Name	Gender
Social Security Number/Tax ID		Date of Birth (MM/DD/YYYY)	Daytime Phone Number
Residential Street Address		City	State Zip Code
Email Address			
If Non-U.S. Citizen, Specify Country of Citizenship and Select One below (required)			
<input type="checkbox"/> Resident Alien		<input type="checkbox"/> Non-Resident Alien (Attach a completed Form W-8BEN, Rev. July 2017)	Country of Citizenship _____
If you are an Brookfield Employee, Officer, Director or Affiliate, Select One below (required)			
<input type="checkbox"/> Brookfield Employee <input type="checkbox"/> Brookfield Officer or Director <input type="checkbox"/> Brookfield Affiliate			

B. Co-Investor Name (Co-Investor/Co-Trustee/Co-Authorized Signatory Information, if applicable)

First Name	(MI)	Last Name	Gender
Social Security Number/Tax ID		Date of Birth (MM/DD/YYYY)	Daytime Phone Number
Residential Street Address		City	State Zip Code
Email Address			
If Non-U.S. Citizen, Specify Country of Citizenship and Select One below (required)			
<input type="checkbox"/> Resident Alien		<input type="checkbox"/> Non-Resident Alien (Attach a completed Form W-8BEN, Rev. July 2017)	Country of Citizenship _____
If you are an Brookfield Employee, Officer, Director or Affiliate, Select One below (required)			
<input type="checkbox"/> Brookfield Employee <input type="checkbox"/> Brookfield Officer or Director <input type="checkbox"/> Brookfield Affiliate			

C. Transfer on Death Beneficiary Information (Individual or Joint Account with rights of survivorship only.) (Not available for Louisiana residents.) (Beneficiary Date of Birth required. Whole percentages only; must equal 100%.)

First Name	(MI)	Last Name	SSN	Date of Birth (MM/DD/YYYY)	<input type="checkbox"/> Primary <input type="checkbox"/> Secondary ____ %
First Name	(MI)	Last Name	SSN	Date of Birth (MM/DD/YYYY)	<input type="checkbox"/> Primary <input type="checkbox"/> Secondary ____ %
First Name	(MI)	Last Name	SSN	Date of Birth (MM/DD/YYYY)	<input type="checkbox"/> Primary <input type="checkbox"/> Secondary ____ %
First Name	(MI)	Last Name	SSN	Date of Birth (MM/DD/YYYY)	<input type="checkbox"/> Primary <input type="checkbox"/> Secondary ____ %

4. Contact Information (If different than provided in Section 3A)

Email Address			
Mailing Address	City	State	Zip Code

5. Select How You Want to Receive Your Distributions (Select only one)

IF YOU ARE NOT AN ALABAMA, IDAHO, KANSAS, KENTUCKY, MAINE, MARYLAND, MASSACHUSETTS, NEBRASKA, NEW JERSEY, NORTH CAROLINA, OHIO, OREGON, TEXAS, VERMONT OR WASHINGTON INVESTOR, YOU ARE AUTOMATICALLY ENROLLED IN OUR DISTRIBUTION REINVESTMENT PLAN.

If you do not wish to be enrolled in the Distribution Reinvestment Plan, initial this box and complete the information below:

☐

Initials

Initial this box **ONLY** if you do **NOT** wish to enroll in the Distribution Reinvestment Plan and you instead elect to receive cash distributions.

IF YOU ARE AN ALABAMA, IDAHO, KANSAS, KENTUCKY, MAINE, MARYLAND, MASSACHUSETTS, NEBRASKA, NEW JERSEY, NORTH CAROLINA, OHIO, OREGON, TEXAS, VERMONT OR WASHINGTON INVESTOR, YOU MAY ELECT TO ENROLL IN OUR DISTRIBUTION REINVESTMENT PLAN. You will automatically receive cash distributions unless you elect to enroll in the Distribution Reinvestment Plan.

If you wish to enroll in the Distribution Reinvestment Plan, initial this box*:

☐

Initials

If you do not wish to enroll in the Distribution Reinvestment Plan, complete the information below.

For Custodial held accounts, if you elect cash distributions the funds must be sent to the Custodian.

A. ☐ **Cash/Check Mailed to the address set forth above** (Available for Non-Custodial Investors only.)

B. ☐ **Cash/Check Mailed to Third Party/Custodian**

Name/Entity Name/Financial Institution	Mailing Address
City	State
Zip Code	Account Number (Required)

C. ☐ **Cash/Direct Deposit - Attach a pre-printed voided check.** (Non-Custodial Investors Only)

I authorize Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. or its agent to deposit my distribution into my checking or savings account. This authority will remain in force until I notify Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. in writing to cancel it. In the event that Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. deposits funds erroneously into my account, they are authorized to debit my account for an amount not to exceed the amount of the erroneous deposit.

Financial Institution Name	Mailing Address	City	State
Your Bank's ABA Routing Number	Your Bank Account Number		

ATTACH A PRE-PRINTED VOIDED CHECK

* A participant may terminate participation in the Distribution Reinvestment Plan at any time, without penalty, by delivering 10 days' prior written notice to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. This notice must be received by Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. prior to the last day of a month in order for a participant's termination to be effective for such month. Upon termination, future distributions will be distributed in cash.

6. Broker-Dealer/Financial Advisor Information *(Required Information. All fields must be completed.)*

The Financial Advisor must sign below to complete the order. The Financial Advisor hereby warrants that he/she is duly licensed and may lawfully sell Shares in the state designated as the investor's legal residence.

Broker-Dealer		Financial Advisor Name
Advisor Mailing Address		
City	State	Zip Code
Financial Advisor Number	Branch Number	Telephone Number
E-mail Address		Fax Number

Note that unless previously agreed to in writing by Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., all sales of securities must be made through a Broker-Dealer, including when an RIA has introduced the sale. In all cases, Section 6 must be completed.

The undersigned confirm(s), which confirmation is made on behalf of the Broker-Dealer with respect to sales of securities made through a Broker-Dealer, that they (i) have reasonable grounds to believe that the information and representations concerning the investor identified herein are true, correct and complete in all respects; (ii) have discussed such investor's prospective purchase of Shares with such investor; (iii) have advised such investor of all pertinent facts with regard to the lack of liquidity and marketability of the Shares; (iv) have delivered or made available a current Prospectus and all related supplements, if any, to such investor; (v) have reasonable grounds to believe that the investor is purchasing these Shares for his or her own account; and (vi) have reasonable grounds to believe that the purchase of Shares is a suitable investment for such investor, that such investor meets the suitability standards applicable to such investor set forth in the Prospectus and related supplements, if any, including Regulation Best Interest, as applicable, and that such investor is in a financial position to enable such investor to realize the benefits of such an investment and to suffer any loss that may occur with respect thereto. The undersigned Financial Advisor further represents and certifies that, in connection with this subscription for Shares, he or she has complied with and has followed all applicable policies and procedures under his or her firm's existing Anti-Money Laundering Program and Customer Identification Program.

If you do not have another broker-dealer or other financial intermediary introducing you to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., then Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC (the "Dealer Manager") may be deemed to act as your broker of record in connection with any investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. The Dealer Manager is not a full-service broker-dealer and may not provide the kinds of financial services that you might expect from another financial intermediary, such as holding securities in an account. If the Dealer Manager is your broker-dealer of record, then your Shares will be held in your name on the books of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. The Dealer Manager will not monitor your investments, and has not and will not make any recommendation regarding your investments. If you want to receive financial advice regarding a prospective investment in the Shares, contact your broker-dealer or other financial intermediary.

X	<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>	X	<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
	Financial Advisor Signature	Date		Branch Manager Signature (If required by Broker-Dealer)	Date

7. Electronic Delivery Form (Optional)

Instead of receiving paper copies of the prospectus, prospectus supplements, annual reports, proxy statements, and other stockholder communications and reports, you may elect to receive electronic delivery of stockholder communications from Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. If you would like to consent to electronic delivery, including pursuant to email, initial the box below for this election.

We encourage you to reduce printing and mailing costs and to conserve natural resources by electing to receive electronic delivery of stockholder communications and statement notifications. By consenting below to electronically receive stockholder communications, including your account-specific information, you authorize us to either (i) email stockholder communications to you directly or (ii) make them available on our website and notify you by email when and where such documents are available.

You will not receive paper copies of these electronic materials unless specifically requested, the delivery of electronic materials is prohibited or we, in our sole discretion, elect to send paper copies of the materials.

By consenting to electronic access, you will be responsible for your customary internet service provider charges and may be required to download software in connection with access to these materials.

I consent to electronic delivery

☐

Initials

Email

If blank, the email provided in Section 4 or Section 3A will be used.

8. Subscriber Representations

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. is required by law to obtain, verify and record certain personal information from you or persons on your behalf in order to establish the account. Required information includes name, date of birth, permanent residential address and social security/taxpayer identification number. We may also ask to see other identifying documents. If you do not provide the information, Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. may not be able to open your account. By signing the Subscription Agreement, you agree to provide this information and confirm that this information is true and correct. If we are unable to verify your identity, or that of another person(s) authorized to act on your behalf, or if we believe we have identified potentially criminal activity, we reserve the right to take action as we deem appropriate which may include closing your account.

Separately initial each of the representations below. Except in the case of fiduciary accounts, you may not grant any person a power of attorney to make the representations on your behalf.

Note: All Items Must Be Read and Initialed

In order to induce Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. to accept this subscription, I hereby represent and warrant to you as follows:

- (a) I have received a copy of the final Prospectus.
- (b) I/We have (i) a minimum net worth (not including home, home furnishings and personal automobiles) of at least \$250,000, or (ii) a minimum net worth (as previously described) of at least \$70,000 and a minimum annual gross income of at least \$70,000.
- (c) In addition to the general suitability requirements described above in 8(b), I/we meet the higher suitability requirements, if any, imposed by my state of primary residence as set forth in the Prospectus under "SUITABILITY STANDARDS."
- (d) I acknowledge that there is no public market for the Shares and, thus, my investment in Shares is not liquid.
- (e) I am purchasing the Shares for my own account.
- (f) I understand that the transaction price per share at which my investment will be executed will be made available at www.brookfieldREIT.com and in a prospectus supplement filed with the SEC, available at www.sec.gov.
- (g) I understand that my subscription request will not be accepted before the later of (i) two business days before the first calendar day of the month and (ii) three business days after the transaction price is made available. I understand that I am not committed to purchase shares at the time my subscription order is submitted and I may cancel my subscription at any time before the time it has been accepted as described in the previous sentence. I understand that I may withdraw my purchase request by notifying the transfer agent, through my financial intermediary or directly on Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.'s toll-free, automated telephone line, (833) 625-7348.
- (h) If I am not an **Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Carolina, Ohio, Oregon, Texas, Vermont or Washington** resident, I acknowledge that I will be automatically enrolled in the distribution reinvestment plan unless I elect in Section 5 of this subscription agreement to receive my distributions in cash.
- (i) I am an **Alabama** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its affiliates may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.
- (j) If I am a **California** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.
- (k) If I am an **Idaho** resident, I have either (a) a liquid net worth of \$85,000 and annual gross income of \$85,000 or (b) a liquid net worth of \$300,000. In addition, my total investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.
- (l) If I am an **Iowa** resident, I have either (a) an annual gross income of at least \$100,000 and a net worth of at least \$100,000, or (b) a net worth of at least \$350,000. In addition, if I am not an accredited investor as defined in Regulation D under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended, my aggregate investment in this offering and in the securities of other non-publicly traded real estate investment trusts (REITs) does not exceed 10% of my net worth.

<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
Initials	Initials

(m) If I am a **Kansas** resident, I understand that it is recommended by the Office of the Kansas Securities Commissioner that Kansas investors limit their total investment in this offering and other non-traded real estate investment trusts to not more than 10% of such investor's liquid net worth. For this purpose, "liquid net worth" is that portion of net worth (total assets minus total liabilities) which consists of cash, cash equivalents and readily marketable securities.

Initials

Initials

(n) If I am a **Kentucky** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its affiliated non-publicly traded real estate investment trusts may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.

Initials

Initials

(o) If I am a **Maine** resident, I acknowledge that it is recommended by the Maine Office of Securities that my aggregate investment in this offering and other similar direct participation investments not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.

Initials

Initials

(p) If I am a **Massachusetts** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and in other illiquid direct participation programs may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.

Initials

Initials

(q) If I am a **Missouri** resident, no more than 10% of my liquid net worth may be invested in the securities of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

Initials

Initials

(r) If I am a **Nebraska** resident, and I do not meet the definition of "accredited investor" as defined in Regulation D under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended, my aggregate investment in this offering and in the securities of other non-publicly traded REITs may not exceed 10% of my net worth.

Initials

Initials

(s) If I am a **New Jersey** resident, I have either (a) a minimum liquid net worth of at least \$100,000 and a minimum annual gross income of not less than \$85,000, or (b) a minimum liquid net worth of \$350,000. For these purposes, "liquid net worth" is defined as that portion of net worth (total assets exclusive of home furnishings, and automobiles, minus total liabilities) that consists of cash,

Initials

Initials

cash equivalents and readily marketable securities. In addition, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., and its affiliates, and other non-publicly traded direct investment programs (including real estate investment trusts, business development companies, oil and gas programs, equipment leasing programs and commodity pools, but excluding unregistered, federally and state exempt private offerings) may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.

New Jersey investors are advised that the Class T and Class S shares will, with limited exceptions, be subject to upfront selling commissions and/or dealer manager fees of up to 3.5% and Class D shares will, with limited exceptions, be subject to upfront selling commissions of up to 1.5%, which, in each case, will reduce the amount of the purchase price that is available for investment. New Jersey investors are also advised that Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. will pay stockholder servicing fees, subject to certain limits, with respect to outstanding Class T, Class S and Class D shares in an annual amount equal to 0.85%, 0.85% and 0.25%, respectively, of the aggregate NAV of the outstanding Class T, Class S or Class D shares. The stockholder servicing fees will reduce the NAV or, alternatively, the amount of distributions that are paid with respect to Class T, Class S and Class D shares. Stockholder servicing fees allocable to a specific class of shares will only be included in the NAV calculation for that class, which may cause the NAV per share for our share classes to be different. No upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees or ongoing stockholder servicing fees are paid with respect to Class I shares. Your financial advisor may charge a separate wrap account or similar fee with respect to Class I shares or Class D shares.

(t) If I am a **New Mexico** resident I must limit my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., its affiliates and other non-traded real estate investment trusts to 10% of my net worth.

Initials

Initials

(u) If I am a **North Dakota** resident, I have a net worth of at least 10 times my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

Initials

Initials

(v) If I am an **Ohio** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., its affiliates and other non-traded real estate investment programs may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth. For these purposes, "liquid net worth" is defined as that portion of net worth (total assets exclusive of home, home furnishings, and automobiles minus total liabilities) that is comprises cash, cash equivalents, and readily marketable securities.

Initials

Initials

(w) If I am an **Oregon** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and its affiliates may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.

Initials

Initials

(x) If I am a **Pennsylvania** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. may not exceed 10% of my net worth.

Initials

Initials

- (y) If I am a **Puerto Rico** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., its affiliates and other non-traded real estate investment programs may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth. For these purposes, "liquid net worth" is defined as that portion of net worth (total assets exclusive of primary residence, home furnishings, and automobiles minus total liabilities) consisting of cash, cash equivalents, and readily marketable securities.
- (z) If I am a **Tennessee** resident, I have a liquid net worth of at least 10 times my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.
- (aa) If I am a **Texas** resident, my investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and in other illiquid direct participation programs may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth.
- (bb) If I am a **Vermont** resident and I am not an "accredited investor" as defined in 17 C.F.R. § 230.501, my investment in this offering may not exceed 10% of my liquid net worth. For these purposes, "liquid net worth" is defined as an investor's total assets (not including home, home furnishings, or automobiles) minus total liabilities.

Initials	Initials
Initials	Initials
Initials	Initials
Initials	Initials

For purposes of the acknowledgments above, an affiliate of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. shall mean (i) any person or entity directly or indirectly owning, controlling or holding, with the power to vote, 10% or more of the outstanding voting securities of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.; (ii) any person or entity 10% or more of whose outstanding voting securities are directly or indirectly owned, controlled or held, with the power to vote, by Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.; (iii) any person or entity directly or indirectly controlling, controlled by or under common control with Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., including any partnership in which Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. is a general partner or the sole member of a general partner; and (iv) any executive officer, director, trustee or general partner of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

If you do not have another broker-dealer or other financial intermediary introducing you to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., then the Dealer Manager may be deemed to be acting as your broker of record in connection with any investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. For important information in this respect, see Section 6 above. **I declare that the information supplied above is true and correct and may be relied upon by Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. I acknowledge that the Broker-Dealer/Financial Advisor (Broker-Dealer/Financial Advisor of record) indicated in Section 6 of this Subscription Agreement and its designated clearing agent, if any, will have full access to my account information, including the number of shares I own, tax information (including the Form 1099) and repurchase information. Investors may change the Broker-Dealer/Financial Advisor of record at any time by contacting Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. at the number indicated below.**

9. Tax Information and Subscriber Signature

This section summarizes certain U.S. Federal income tax restrictions applicable to Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., an entity that has elected to be a real estate investment trust under the Code (a "**REIT**") and includes information for the Subscriber and the Subscriber's tax adviser to review and complete with regard to the tax status of the individual or entity in whose name the investment will be held.

An entity formed as a REIT cannot maintain its REIT status if it is "closely held." A REIT will be treated as closely held if, during the last half of a taxable year, five or fewer investors classified as "individuals" are treated as the beneficial owners of more than 50% of the equity of the REIT. In the case of a Subscriber that is an entity (an "**Entity Subscriber**"), the beneficial owners of the Entity Subscriber may, in turn, be considered beneficial owners of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. Although Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. expects that the number of Subscribers and the tax status of the Entity Subscribers will enable Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. to avoid being treated as closely held, Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. needs to understand the tax status of each Subscriber in order to confirm that Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. will not be closely held.

The following is a description of the rules defining the terms "**Individual**" and "**Beneficial Ownership**" as used in this Section 9 and a brief summary of how such rules may apply to most typical Subscribers. The term "**Individual**" means an individual within the meaning of Code Section 542(a)(2), as modified by Code Section 856(h)(3). Natural persons and the following organizations are treated as Individuals for these purposes:

- A pension trust under Code Section 501(c)(17) (a trust that provides for payment of supplemental unemployment compensation);
- A private foundation under Code Section 509(a); and
- A trust permanently set aside or used for charitable purposes as described in Code Section 642(c) (charitable trusts for estate planning purposes).

In general, all other entities are not treated as Individuals.

The term “**Beneficial Ownership**” means the ownership of shares of stock of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc., directly or indirectly, by an entity or Individual for purposes of Code Section 542(a)(2), taking into account the constructive ownership rules of Code Section 544, as modified by Code Section 856(h)(1)(B). In general, this means that shares of stock of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. held, directly or indirectly, by or for (i) a corporation, partnership, estate, or trust shall be considered as owned directly proportionately by its shareholders, partners or beneficiaries, and (ii) a natural person’s spouse, brothers, sisters, ancestors and lineal descendants are treated as owned by that person. In addition, if any entity or Individual has an option to acquire shares of stock of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (or an option to acquire such an option or one of a series of such options), such shares of stock of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. shall be treated as owned by such entity or Individual. Under these rules, each Subscriber will be treated as Beneficially Owning its proportionate share of the stock of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.. Moreover, in the case of a Subscriber that is not an Individual, each beneficial owner of the Subscriber will be treated as Beneficially Owning its proportionate share of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. stock held, directly or indirectly, by the Subscriber. As used in this Section 9, the terms “Beneficial Owner,” “Beneficially Owns” and “Beneficially Owned” have correlative meanings.

A. SUBSCRIBER TAX STATUS

Please confirm with a tax adviser the status and Beneficial Ownership of the Individual or entity making the investment in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and then check the category applicable to your status:

- (a) ☐ The Subscriber is a natural person and either:
- (i) ☐ none of the Subscriber’s spouse, brothers or sisters (whether by whole or half-blood), ancestors or lineal descendants Beneficially Owns an interest in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.; or
 - (ii) ☐ the name of each related person described in clause (i) are disclosed in Section 9(C) below.
- (b) ☐ The Subscriber is a trust described in Code Section 401(a) and exempt from tax under Code Section 501(a) and either:
- (i) ☐ no beneficiary holds an actuarial interest in the Subscriber in excess of 1%; or
 - (ii) ☐ a beneficiary holds an actuarial interest in the Subscriber of more than 1% but not in excess of 10%.
- (c) ☐ The Subscriber is a private foundation within the meaning of Code Section 509(a).
- (d) ☐ The Subscriber is a trust described in Code Section 501(c)(17) (a trust providing for payment of supplemental unemployment compensation benefits).
- (e) ☐ The Subscriber is a trust permanently set aside for a charitable or other purpose as described in Code Section 642(c).
- (f) ☐ The Subscriber is a public charity exempt from tax under Code Section 501(c)(3).
- (g) ☐ The Subscriber is a governmental plan within the meaning of Code Section 414(d) and either:
- (i) ☐ no beneficiary holds an actuarial interest in the Subscriber in excess of 1%; or
 - (ii) ☐ a beneficiary holds an actuarial interest in the Subscriber of more than 1% but not in excess of 10%.
- (h) ☐ The Subscriber is a voluntary employees’ beneficiary association described in Code Section 501(c)(9) and either:
- (i) ☐ no beneficiary holds an interest in the Subscriber in excess of 1%; or
 - (ii) ☐ a beneficiary holds an interest in the Subscriber of more than 1% but not in excess of 10%.
- (i) ☐ The Subscriber is a corporation, limited liability company or partnership not otherwise described in paragraphs (a) through (h) and either:
- (i) ☐ no Individual Beneficially Owns more than 1% of the interests in the Subscriber;
 - (ii) ☐ an Individual Beneficially Owns more than 1% of the interests in the Subscriber, but no Individual Beneficially Owns more than 10% of the interests in the Subscriber; or
 - (iii) ☐ neither (i) nor (ii) applies, in which case the Subscriber must complete Section 9(B) below.
- (j) ☐ The Subscriber is a trust or estate not otherwise described in paragraphs (a) through (h) and the statements in clause (i), (ii), (iii) or (iv) checked below apply:
- (i) ☐ each beneficiary of the Subscriber (a “**Beneficiary**”) and, if the Subscriber is a grantor trust, each grantor of the Subscriber (a “**Grantor**”) is a natural person and at least two of such Beneficiaries and/or Grantors are related persons as described in paragraph (a)(i) of this Section 9(A); and either
 - (A) ☐ no Beneficiary or Grantor described in clause (i) is a related person within the meaning of paragraph (a)(i) of this Section 9(A) with respect to another Subscriber, Beneficiary of another Subscriber or Grantor of another Subscriber; or
 - (B) ☐ the names of all related persons described in clause (A), their status as Beneficiary or Grantor and such persons’ relationship to the Subscriber, the Beneficiary and/or the Grantor (as applicable) are disclosed in Section C below;
 - (ii) ☐ no Individual will Beneficially Own, directly or indirectly, more than 1% of the interests in the Subscriber;
 - (iii) ☐ if an Individual will Beneficially Own, directly or indirectly, more than 1% of the interests in the Subscriber, no Individual will Beneficially Own, directly or indirectly, more than 10% of the interests in the Subscriber; or
 - (iv) ☐ neither (i), (ii) nor (iii) applies, in which case the Subscriber must complete Section 9(B) below.

B. SUBSCRIBER TAX STATUS NOT DESCRIBED IN SECTION 9(A) ABOVE

If the Subscriber is not classified in any of the categories set forth in paragraphs (a) through (j) of Section 9(A) above, or if the Subscriber indicated that paragraph (i)(iii) or paragraph (j)(iv) of Section A applies to the Subscriber, the Subscriber must complete paragraphs (a) and (b) of this Section B below. In addition, the Subscriber must provide any additional information that Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. may request in order to ascertain whether more than 50% of the equity of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. may be held by five or fewer Individuals.

- (a) Please describe the Subscriber's tax status under the Code (e.g., corporation, partnership, grantor trust): _____
- (b) Please attach a statement describing the number of Beneficial Owners of the Subscriber, such Beneficial Owners' relative interests in the Subscriber, and the relationships, if any, among the Subscriber's beneficial owners.
- (c) To the best of the Subscriber's knowledge, as of the date hereof, are the Beneficial Owners of the Subscriber (disregarding the current investment) currently investors in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. either directly or indirectly?

☐ Yes ☐ No

If "Yes," on the statement required pursuant to clause (b) above, please identify any such other investor and describe each such Beneficial Owners' cumulative interest in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (disregarding the current investment) based on such direct and indirect ownership.

C. AFFILIATES

- (a) To the best of the Subscriber's knowledge, is the Subscriber affiliated with or related to any other investor in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.?

☐ Yes ☐ No

If "Yes," please identify any such other investor and provide details of the affiliation:

Name	Affiliation
Name	Affiliation
Name	Affiliation

(If the space provided is insufficient, please refer to and attach a separate list in response.)

- (b) In the case of a Subscriber that is a trust described in Code Section 401(a) and exempt from tax under Code Section 501(a), the Subscriber certifies that no "disqualified person" (as defined in Code Section 4975(e)(2), without regard to subparagraphs (B) and (I) thereof) with respect to such Subscriber holds, directly or indirectly, any interest in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

D. CERTAIN CERTIFICATIONS RELATED TO DOMESTICALLY CONTROLLED REIT STATUS:

For purposes of this Part D:

"Foreign Ownership Percentage" means, with respect to you as of the date of this Subscription Agreement, the portion of your interest in Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. that is held by Foreign Persons directly or indirectly through any one or more U.S. Persons.

"Foreign Person" means a "foreign person" for purposes of Section 897(h)(4)(B) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended (the "Code"), and includes (i) any nonresident alien individual, (ii) any corporation or partnership that is not created or organized in the United States or under the law of the United States or of any state (unless, in the case of a partnership, applicable Treasury Regulations provide otherwise), (iii) any Foreign Estate, and (iv) any trust other than a Domestic Trust.

"U.S. Individual" means an individual that is a U.S. Person.

"U.S. Person" means a "United States person" as defined by Code Section 7701(a)(30) and includes (i) a citizen or resident of the United States, (ii) a corporation or partnership created or organized in the United States or under the law of the United States or of any State (unless, in the case of a partnership, the Secretary provides otherwise by regulations), (iii) any estate other than a Foreign Estate, and (iv) a Domestic Trust.

Under penalties of perjury, I certify that: (check only one)

- (a) ☐ The Subscriber is a Foreign Person.
- (b) ☐ The Subscriber is U.S. Person. If the Subscriber is a U.S. Person and not a U.S. Individual, the Subscriber represents that:
- (i) the Subscriber's Foreign Ownership Percentage does not (and will not) exceed _____% (please provide your Foreign Ownership Percentage); and
- (ii) the Subscriber will promptly notify Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. in writing upon any change in its Foreign Ownership Percentage

E. CERTAIN FIRPTA CERTIFICATIONS (required for U.S. investors):

Under penalties of perjury, I certify that the address shown on this Subscription Agreement is my home address (in the case of an individual) or office address (in the case of an entity) and that I am not a foreign person.

F. SUBSTITUTE IRS FORM W-9 CERTIFICATIONS (required for U.S. investors):

Under penalties of perjury, I certify that:

- (1) The number shown on this Subscription Agreement is my correct taxpayer identification number (or I am waiting for a number to be issued to me);
- (2) I am not subject to backup withholding because: (a) I am exempt from backup withholding, or (b) I have not been notified by the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) that I am subject to backup withholding as a result of a failure to report all interest or dividends, or (c) the IRS has notified me that I am no longer subject to backup withholding;
- (3) I am a U.S. citizen or other U.S. person (including a resident alien) (defined in IRS Form W-9); and
- (4) The FATCA code(s) entered on this form (if any) indicating that I am exempt from FATCA reporting is correct.

Certification instructions. You must cross out item 2 above if you have been notified by the IRS that you are currently subject to backup withholding because you have failed to report all interest and dividends on your tax return.

The Internal Revenue Service does not require your consent to any provision of this document other than the certifications required to avoid backup withholding.

G. SUBSCRIBER SIGNATURE(S)

X	<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>	X	<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>
	<i>Signature of Investor</i>	<i>Date</i>		<i>Signature of Co-Investor or Custodian (If applicable)</i>	<i>Date</i>

(MUST BE SIGNED BY CUSTODIAN OR TRUSTEE IF PLAN IS ADMINISTERED BY A THIRD PARTY)

10. Miscellaneous

If investors participating in the Distribution Reinvestment Plan or making subsequent purchases of Shares of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. experience a material adverse change in their financial condition or can no longer make the representations or warranties set forth in Section 8 above, they are asked to promptly notify Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and the Broker-Dealer in writing.

No sale of Shares may be completed until at least five business days after you receive the final Prospectus. To be accepted, a subscription request must be made with a completed and executed subscription agreement in good order and payment of the full purchase price at least five business prior to the first calendar day of the month (unless waived). You will receive a written confirmation of your purchase.

All items on the Subscription Agreement must be completed in order for your subscription to be processed. Subscribers are encouraged to read the Prospectus in its entirety for a complete explanation of an investment in the Shares of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

Return to:

DST Systems, Inc.
PO Box 219663
Kansas City, MO 64121

Overnight Address:
DST Systems, Inc.
430 W 7th St. Suite 219349
Kansas City, MO 64105

Toll Free Number: (833) 625-7348

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. Investor Relations: (833) 625-7348

APPENDIX D: PRIVACY NOTICE

FACTS	WHAT DOES BROOKFIELD DO WITH YOUR PERSONAL INFORMATION?		
Why?	Financial companies choose how they share your personal information. U.S. federal law gives consumers the right to limit some but not all sharing. U.S. federal law also requires us to tell you how we collect, share, and protect your personal information. Please read this notice carefully to understand what we do.		
What?	The types of personal information we collect and share depend on the product or service you have with us. This information can include: <ul style="list-style-type: none">• Social Security number and Income• Account balances and wire transfer instructions• Account transactions and assets• When you are no longer our customer, we continue to share your information as described in this notice.		
How?	All financial companies need to share customers’ personal information to run their everyday business. In the section below, we list the reasons financial companies can share their customers’ personal information; the reasons Brookfield chooses to share; and whether you can limit this sharing.		
Reasons we can share your personal information		Does Brookfield share?	Can you limit this sharing?
For our everyday business purposes - such as to process your transactions, maintain your account(s), respond to court orders and legal investigations, or report to credit bureaus ³		Yes	No
For our marketing purposes - to offer our products and services to you		Yes	No
For joint marketing with other financial companies		No	We don’t share
For our affiliates’ everyday business purposes - information about your transactions and experiences		No	We don’t share
For our affiliates’ everyday business purposes - information about your creditworthiness		No	We don’t share
For our affiliates to market to you		No	We don’t share
For nonaffiliates to market to you		No	We don’t share
Questions?	Contact Ronald Fisher-Dayn by phone at (212) 978-1763 or via email at Ronald.Fisher-Dayn@Brookfield.com		

³ Certain registered representatives ("Registered Representatives") of Brookfield Private Advisors LLC, a FINRA member, are also registered with FINRA on behalf, and under the supervision, of Quasar Distributors ("Quasar"), also a FINRA member, for purposes of marketing and distribution of certain Brookfield-sponsored mutual funds, and SDDco Brokerage Advisors, LLC ("SDDco"), also a FINRA member, for purposes of marketing and distribution of a non-traded real estate investment trust (REIT). In order to facilitate Quasar's and SDDco's supervision of the Registered Representatives' activities that are conducted through Quasar and SDDco, Brookfield makes available to Quasar and SDDco such representatives' e-mail communications for the limited purpose of conducting supervisory reviews, subject to appropriate confidentiality arrangements.

Who we are	
Who is providing this notice?	The Brookfield affiliated entities set forth below.
What we do	
How does Brookfield protect my personal information?	To protect your personal information from unauthorized access and use, we use security measures that comply with federal law. These measures include computer safeguards and secured files and buildings.
How does Brookfield collect my personal information?	<p>We collect your personal information, for example, when you</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • open an account or provide account information • give us your contact information or enter into an investment advisory contract • make a wire transfer
Why can't I limit all sharing?	<p>U.S. federal law gives you the right to limit only</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • sharing for affiliates' everyday business purposes-information about your creditworthiness • affiliates from using your information to market to you • sharing for nonaffiliates to market to you <p>State laws and individual companies may give you additional rights to limit sharing.</p>
Definitions	
Affiliates	Companies related by common ownership or control. They can be financial and nonfinancial companies.
Nonaffiliates	<p>Our affiliates include the Brookfield companies.</p> <p>Companies not related by common ownership or control. They can be financial and nonfinancial companies.</p> <p>Nonaffiliates we share with can include fund administrators, custodians, brokers, dealers, counterparties, auditors, and legal advisors.</p>
Joint marketing	<p>A formal agreement between nonaffiliated financial companies that together market financial products or services to you.</p> <p>Brookfield does not jointly market.</p>
Other important information	
N/A	
Who we are cont'd...	
Who is providing this notice?	<p>Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.</p> <p>Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC</p> <p>Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions LLC.</p>

INDEX TO FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

	<u>Page</u>
Pro Forma Condensed Consolidated Financial Statements of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (Unaudited)	
Introduction to Pro Forma Consolidated Financial Statements	F-2
Pro Forma Condensed Consolidated Balance Sheet as of June 30, 2021	F-3
Notes to Pro Forma Condensed Consolidated Balance Sheet	F-4
Pro Forma Consolidated Statement of Income for the six months ended June 30, 2021	F-6
Pro Forma Consolidated Statement of Income for the year ended December 31, 2020	F-7
Notes to Pro Forma Consolidated Statements of Income	F-8
Historical Financial Statements of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (formerly, Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.) (Audited)	
<i>Years Ended December 31, 2020 and 2019</i>	
Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm	F-9
Consolidated Balance Sheets as of December 31, 2020 and 2019	F-10
Consolidated Statements of Operations for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019 and the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018	F-12
Consolidated Statements of Changes in Stockholders' Equity (Deficit) for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019 and the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018	F-13
Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019 and the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018	F-14
Notes to the Consolidated Financial Statements	F-16
Historical Financial Statements of Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (formerly, Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.) (Unaudited)	
<i>Three and Six Months Ended June 30, 2021 and 2020 (Unaudited)</i>	
Consolidated Balance Sheets as of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020	F-42
Consolidated Statements of Operations for the three and six months ended June 30, 2021 and 2020	F-44
Consolidated Statements of Changes in Stockholders' Equity (Deficit) for the three and six months ended June 30, 2021 and 2020	F-45
Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows for the six months ended June 30, 2021 and 2020	F-47
Notes to the Consolidated Financial Statements	F-49
S-X 3-14 Financial Statements of Acquired Brookfield Portfolio	
Independent Auditors' Report	F-73
Combined Statements of Revenues and Certain Operating Expenses for the Six Months Ended June 30, 2021 (Unaudited) and Year Ended December 31, 2020	F-74
Notes to Combined Statements of Revenues and Certain Operating Expenses	F-75

PRO FORMA FINANCIAL STATEMENTS OF BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC. (UNAUDITED)

On July 15, 2021, Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (formerly Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.) and its wholly owned subsidiaries (collectively, the “Company”) entered into an adviser transition agreement (the “Adviser Transition Agreement”), with Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (“Oaktree”) and Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC (“Brookfield”), pursuant to which the Company agreed to, among other things, (i) accept Oaktree’s resignation under the existing Advisory Agreement, dated April 11, 2018, between Oaktree and the Company, and enter into a new advisory agreement, between Brookfield and the Company, effective as of the date that the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission (the “SEC”) declares effective this registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-255557) (the “Registration Statement”) in connection with the Company’s follow-on public offering (such date referred to as, the “Transaction Effective Date”), (ii) use its commercially reasonable efforts to sell on or prior to the Transaction Effective Date its investments in Atlantis Paradise Island Resort commercial mortgage-backed securities (BHMS 2018 – ATLS D and BHMS 2018 – ATLS E) in their entirety (the “Atlantis Dispositions”) and its debt investment in Woodspring (CGCMT 2020-WSS F) (the “Woodspring Disposition”), and (iii) use its commercially reasonable efforts to sell on the Transaction Effective Date to Oaktree or its affiliate all of the Company’s investments in the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan and the Ezlyn Joint Venture (collectively, the “Real Estate Dispositions”), in each case, at a price equal to the fair value of such investment, as determined in connection with the Company’s most recently determined net asset value (“NAV”) for those assets immediately prior to the closing of such sale (such transactions collectively referred to as, the “Transaction”). As of the date of this prospectus, the Company (i) has sold or has deemed probable the occurrence of the Atlantis Dispositions and the Real Estate Dispositions and (ii) has not deemed probable the occurrence of the Woodspring Disposition. The Atlantis Dispositions and the Real Estate Dispositions are collectively referred to as the “Dispositions.”

In connection with the consummation of the Transaction, Brookfield REIT Operating Partnership L.P., the operating partnership of the Company (the “Operating Partnership”), also expects to acquire interests in a portfolio comprised of one office property and two multifamily properties (collectively, the “Brookfield Portfolio”) on or within a reasonable period of time following the Transaction Effective Date, for an aggregate purchase price equal to the appraised value of such interests as of a current date prior to the closing of such acquisition, payable in shares of common stock of the Company or interests in the Operating Partnership (“OP Units”), or a combination thereof (such price per share/unit based on the most recently determined NAV of the Company immediately prior to the Transaction Effective Date) and the assumption by the Operating Partnership of debt related to the Brookfield Portfolio. The properties are located across 2 states in the continental United States, with one property located in London, United Kingdom.

The following Unaudited Pro Forma Consolidated Financial Statements have been prepared to comply with Article 11 of Regulation S-X, as promulgated under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended (“Regulation S-X”). The Unaudited Pro Forma Consolidated Balance Sheet at June 30, 2021, reflects the financial position of the Company as if (i) the Dispositions occurred on June 30, 2021, and (ii) the Brookfield Portfolio was acquired on June 30, 2021. The Unaudited Pro Forma Consolidated Statements of Income for the six months ended June 30, 2021, and for the year ended December 31, 2020, present the Company’s results of operations as if the Dispositions and the acquisition of the Brookfield Portfolio were completed on January 1, 2021 and January 1, 2020, respectively. These Unaudited Pro Forma Consolidated Financial Statements should be read in conjunction with the Consolidated Financial Statements of the Company and the notes thereto presented in the Company’s Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended June 30, 2021, filed with the SEC on August 16, 2021, the Company’s Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2020, filed with the SEC on March 31, 2021, and the combined statements of revenues and certain operating expenses of the Brookfield Portfolio prepared in accordance with Article 3-14 of Regulation S-X included herein. The Unaudited Pro Forma Consolidated Financial Statements are not necessarily indicative of what the Company’s actual financial position or operating results would have been had the Dispositions and the acquisition of the Brookfield Portfolio occurred as of the dates indicated, nor are they indicative of future operating results of the Company. In the Company’s opinion, all adjustments necessary to reflect the effect of the Dispositions and the acquisition of the Brookfield Portfolio have been made.

UNAUDITED PRO FORMA CONDENSED CONSOLIDATED BALANCE SHEET
June 30, 2021
(In US\$ thousands)

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and Subsidiaries Pro Forma Consolidated Balance Sheet June 30, 2021 (Unaudited) (in thousands, except per share amounts)	Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (A)	Dispositions (B)	Acquisition of Brookfield Portfolio	Proforma
Assets				
Investments in real estate, net	\$310,694	\$(77,562)	\$203,100(F)	\$436,232
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities, net	83,964	(27,737)	—	56,227
Intangible assets, net	8,426	—	—	8,426
Cash and cash equivalents	35,892	35,821(C)	3,423(G)	75,136
Restricted cash	4,022	(277)	352(G)	4,097
Accounts and other receivables, net	3,435	(63)	318(G)	3,690
Equity accounted investments and other assets	1,166	33,810(D)	102,783(H)	137,759
Total Assets	<u>\$447,599</u>	<u>\$(36,008)</u>	<u>\$309,976</u>	<u>\$721,567</u>
Liabilities and Equity				
Mortgage loans, net	\$229,454	\$(52,792)	\$132,550(I)	\$309,212
Due to affiliates	17,492	(22)	—	17,470
Intangible liabilities, net	57	—	—	57
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	6,178	(636)	5,916(J)	11,458
Commitments and contingencies	—	—	—	—
Total Liabilities	<u>\$253,181</u>	<u>\$(53,450)</u>	<u>\$138,466</u>	<u>\$338,197</u>
Stockholders' Equity				
Preferred stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 50,000,000 shares authorized; no shares issued nor outstanding at June 30, 2021, actual and pro forma	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —
Common stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 1,000,000,000 shares authorized, 21,237,215 and 20,510,001 shares issued and outstanding at June 30, 2021, actual; 1,000,000,000 shares authorized, 38,424,528 and 37,691,314 shares issued and outstanding at June 30, 2021, pro forma	212	—	146(K)	358
Additional paid-in capital	209,544	19,887(E)	174,864(K)	404,295
Accumulated deficit	(22,558)	—	(3,500)(J)	(26,058)
Total Stockholders' Equity	<u>\$187,198</u>	<u>\$ 19,887</u>	<u>\$171,510</u>	<u>\$378,595</u>
Non-controlling interests attributable to third party joint ventures	7,220	(2,445)	—	4,775
Total Equity	<u>194,418</u>	<u>17,442</u>	<u>171,510</u>	<u>383,370</u>
Total Liabilities and Stockholders' Equity	<u>\$447,599</u>	<u>\$(36,008)</u>	<u>\$309,976</u>	<u>\$721,567</u>

NOTES TO THE UNAUDITED PRO FORMA CONDENSED CONSOLIDATED BALANCE SHEET

- (A) Reflects the historical Consolidated Balance Sheet of the Company at June 30, 2021, as presented in the Company's Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended June 30, 2021 (the "Form 10-Q").
- (B) Dispositions reflect the financial information as reported in the Form 10-Q for the following investments, which are anticipated to be sold:
- Ezlyn, a 332-unit multifamily asset in Colorado; and
 - Two real estate-related securities and a mezzanine loan associated with the Atlantis Paradise Island Resort.
- For purposes of the pro forma balance sheet, the transaction price is calculated as the fair value as of September 30, 2021 for those assets.
- (C) Cash and cash equivalents of \$35,821 represent the estimated net proceeds received from the sale of the aforementioned investments assuming the transaction price is calculated as the fair value as of September 30, 2021 for those investments, offset by the removal of cash balances of approximately \$516 held at one of the investments.
- (D) Other assets includes a preferred membership interest, with a liquidation preference equal to approximately \$33,831, in the entity that purchased the Ezlyn Joint Venture. The Company received the preferred membership interest as partial consideration for the sale of the Ezlyn Joint Venture. An affiliate of Oaktree will own 100% common membership interest in the entity that purchased the Ezlyn Joint Venture. The Company has granted such affiliate an option to purchase the Company's preferred membership interest beginning on January 3, 2022, at price equal to the liquidation preference plus any accrued distributions on the preferred membership interest as of the date of purchase.
- (E) Additional paid-in capital of \$19,887 represents the net gain on the sale of the Dispositions assuming the transaction price is calculated as the fair value as of September 30, 2021 for those investments. The gain is net of amounts allocated to the other partner in the Ezlyn Joint Venture.
- (F) The acquisition of the multifamily assets in the Brookfield Portfolio will be accounted for as an asset acquisition. The Company allocates the purchase price of these investments based on the relative fair value of the assets acquired less accumulated depreciation and liabilities assumed. The components of the \$203,100, which assumes the transaction price is calculated as the fair value as of September 30, 2021 for those investments, are as follows:

<u>Component (USD thousands)</u>	<u>Balance as of September 30, 2021</u>
Land	\$ 23,800
Building	175,238
Furniture, Fixtures & Equipment	4,062
Total	\$203,100

- (G) The balances in Cash and cash equivalents, Restricted cash and Accounts and other receivables, net, represent the property-specific amounts that will be acquired as part of the Brookfield Portfolio acquisition.
- (H) Equity accounted investments and other assets includes the acquisition of a 20% interest in Principal Place, an office asset in London, United Kingdom, at the fair value of the total equity in the asset as of March 31, 2021, which represents \$99,284 of the balance. On a pro forma basis, Principal Place will be accounted for as an equity method investment at fair value.
- (I) Represents refinancing of the multifamily assets anticipated to be completed on or within a reasonable time following the date of the contribution, of which we expect the terms to be \$48,700 at SOFR plus 1.50% for Domain and \$83,850 at LIBOR plus 1.95% for The Burnham.
- (J) Includes transaction costs of \$3.5 million.
- (K) The presentation above assumes the issuance of 14,622,673 shares of common stock of the Company to be issued to Brookfield in consideration for the contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio, which is based on the fair value of the Brookfield Portfolio and NAV of the Company, each as of September 30, 2021. The actual number of shares or OP Units, or a combination thereof, at Brookfield's election to be issued in

consideration for the contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio will be calculated by using the fair value of the Brookfield Portfolio as of a current date prior to the completion of the contributions, as determined by an independent appraiser, and the most recently determined NAV of the Company or the Operating Partnership, as applicable, immediately prior to the completion of the contributions.

UNAUDITED PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED STATEMENT OF INCOME OF BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC
Six Months Ended June 30, 2021
(In US\$ thousands)

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and Subsidiaries Pro Forma Consolidated Statements of Income For the Six Months Ended June 30, 2021 (in thousands, except per share amounts)	Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (A)	Dispositions (B)	Acquisition of Brookfield Portfolio (C)	Proforma Adjustments	Proforma
Revenues					
Rental revenues	\$ 14,667	\$(2,696)	\$ 25,748	\$(18,602)	\$ 19,117
Other revenues	865	(182)	1,166	(354)	1,495
Total revenues	15,532	(2,878)	26,914	(18,956)(D)	20,612
Expenses					
Rental property operating	6,744	(865)	5,159	(1,337)(E)	9,701
General and administrative expenses	2,068	(15)	—	5	2,058
Management fee	1,123	—	—	—	1,123
Performance fee	1,261	—	—	—	1,261
Depreciation and amortization	8,113	(1,238)	—	3,326(G)	10,201
Total expenses	19,309	(2,118)	5,159	1,994	24,344
Fees waived	—	—	—	—	—
Net expenses	19,309	(2,118)	5,159	1,994	24,344
Other income (expense)					
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	2,555	(895)	—	—	1,660
Interest expense	(2,775)	924	—	(1,560)(H)	(3,411)
Realized gain on investments . .	981	(290)	—	—	691
Unrealized gain on investments	320	(844)	—	7,760(I)	7,236
Total other income (expense)	1,081	(1,105)	—	6,200	6,176
Net income (loss)	(2,696)	(1,865)	21,755	(14,750)	(2,444)
Net income (loss) attributable to non-controlling interests	189	16	—	—	205
Net income (loss) attributable to stockholders	\$ (2,507)	\$(1,849)	\$ 21,755	\$(14,750)	\$ 2,649
Per common share data:					
Net income (loss) per share of common stock					
Basic	\$ (0.12)				\$ 0.07
Diluted	\$ (0.12)				\$ 0.07
Weighted average number of shares outstanding					
Basic	21,742,068		14,622,673(K)		36,364,741
Diluted	21,742,068		14,622,673(K)		36,364,741

UNAUDITED PRO FORMA CONSOLIDATED STATEMENT OF INCOME OF BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC
Year Ended December 31, 2020
(In US\$ thousands)

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and Subsidiaries Pro Forma Consolidated Statements of Income For the Year Ended December 31, 2020 (in thousands, except per share amounts)	Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. (A)	Dispositions (B)	Acquisition of Brookfield Portfolio (C)	Proforma Adjustments	Proforma
Revenues					
Rental revenues	\$ 24,145	\$ (5,378)	\$ 46,537	\$(34,363)	\$ 30,941
Other revenues	1,141	(277)	2,110	(619)	2,355
Total revenues	25,286	(5,655)	48,647	(34,982)(D)	33,296
Expenses					
Rental property operating	10,211	(1,789)	10,477	(2,814)(E)	16,085
General and administrative expenses	3,474	(88)	—	3,591(F)	6,977
Management fee	1,920	—	—	—	1,920
Performance fee	2,215	—	—	—	2,215
Depreciation and amortization	13,481	(3,735)	—	6,653(G)	16,399
Total expenses	31,301	(5,612)	10,477	7,430	43,596
Fees waived	(749)	—	—	—	(749)
Net expenses	30,552	(5,612)	10,477	7,430	42,847
Other income (expense)					
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	4,908	(1,928)	—	—	2,980
Interest expense	(4,948)	1,868	—	(3,119)(H)	(6,199)
Realized gain on investments ...	144	25,219(J)	—	—	25,363
Unrealized gain on investments	2,417	(1,064)	—	13,845(I)	15,198
Total other income (expense)	2,521	24,095	—	10,726	37,342
Net income (loss)	(2,745)	24,052	38,170	(31,686)	27,791
Net income (loss) attributable to non-controlling interests	307	(5,332)(K)	—	—	(5,025)
Net income (loss) attributable to stockholders	\$ (2,438)	\$ 18,720	\$ 38,170	\$(31,686)	\$ 22,766
Per common share data:					
Net income (loss) per share of common stock					
Basic	\$ (0.13)				\$ 0.68
Diluted	\$ (0.13)				\$ 0.68
Weighted average number of shares outstanding					
Basic	18,895,893		14,622,673(L)		33,518,566
Diluted	18,895,893		14,622,673(L)		33,518,566

NOTES TO THE UNAUDITED PRO FORMA CONDENSED CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF INCOME

- (A) Reflects the historical Consolidated Statements of Income for the six months ended June 30, 2021, as presented in the Form 10-Q and the year ended December 31, 2020, as presented in the Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2020 (the "Form 10-K").
- (B) Reflects the historical Consolidated Statements of Income for the six months ended June 30, 2021 as presented in the Form 10-Q and the year ended December 31, 2020, as presented in the Form 10-K for the Dispositions.
- (C) Reflects the combined statements of revenue and certain operating expenses of the Brookfield Portfolio for the six months ended June 30, 2021 and the year ended December 31, 2020.
- (D) Revenue pro forma adjustments of \$18,956 and \$34,982 for the six months ended June 30, 2021, and the year ended December 31, 2020, respectively, relate entirely to the removal of the revenue associated with Principal Place, which on a pro forma basis will be accounted for as an equity method investment at fair value.
- (E) Property operating expense pro forma adjustments include \$1,337 and \$2,814 for the six months ended June 30, 2021, and the year ended December 31, 2020, respectively, relate to the removal of the expense associated with Principal Place, which on a pro forma basis will be accounted for as an equity method investment at fair value. Additionally, the multifamily assets that are being contributed are subject to a property management agreement with Brookfield Properties Multifamily LLC ("BPM"). Under the terms of the property management agreement, BPM is entitled to a fee equal to 3% of gross rentals collected each month for each rental property for property management services. The pro forma adjustment reflects the property management fee that would be contractually payable to BPM, assuming the acquisition of the multifamily assets included in the Brookfield Portfolio occurred on January 1, 2020 and that the Company will become a party to such property management agreement, which amounted to \$207 and \$458 for the six months ended June 30, 2021, and the year ended December 31, 2020, respectively.
- (F) Includes \$3,500 of transaction costs that represent one-time costs and are not anticipated to recur.
- (G) Reflects depreciation expense associated with the acquisition of the multifamily assets included in the Brookfield Portfolio assuming that the acquisition of the multifamily assets included in the Brookfield Portfolio had been acquired as of January 1, 2020. Depreciation is computed using the straight-line method over the estimated useful lives of the related assets including 30 years for buildings and five years for furniture, fixtures and equipment.
- (H) The pro forma adjustment reflects interest expense associated with expected refinancing of the multifamily assets included in the Brookfield Portfolio, of which the terms are expected to be \$48,700 at SOFR plus 1.50% for Domain and \$83,850M at LIBOR plus 1.95% for The Burnham.
- (I) Reflects the change in fair value of Principal Place of \$7,760 and \$13,845 for the six months ended June 30, 2021, and the year ended December 31, 2020, respectively, based on the movement in value of the asset and the respective debt during such periods.
- (J) Realized gain on investments relates to the sale of Ezlyn, a 332-unit multifamily asset in Colorado along with the sale of two real estate-related securities and a mezzanine loan associated with the Atlantis Paradise Island Resort; the gain amounts represented in the periods presented are one-time gains associated with these sales and will not recur and are calculated assuming the transaction price is calculated as the fair value as of September 30, 2021 for those investments.
- (K) Represents the other partner's share in the Ezlyn Joint Venture of the net gain upon the disposition of the Company's investment in the Ezlyn Joint Venture.
- (L) The presentation above assumes the issuance of 14,622,673 shares of common stock of the Company to be issued to Brookfield in consideration for the contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio, which is based on the fair value of the Brookfield Portfolio and NAV of the Company, each as of September 30, 2021. The actual number of shares, or OP Units, or a combination thereof, at Brookfield's election to be issued in consideration for the contribution of the Brookfield Portfolio will be calculated by using the fair value of the Brookfield Portfolio as of a current date prior to the completion of the contributions, as determined by an independent appraiser, and the most recently determined NAV of the Company or Operating Partnership, as applicable, immediately prior to the completion of the contributions.

**HISTORICAL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS OF BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST
INC. (FORMERLY, OAKTREE REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST, INC.) (AUDITED)**

Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm

To the Board of Directors of Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.

Opinion on the Financial Statements

We have audited the accompanying consolidated balance sheets of Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc. (the Company) as of December 31, 2020 and 2019, the related consolidated statements of operations, changes in stockholders' equity (deficit) and cash flows for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019 and the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018, and the related notes (collectively referred to as the "consolidated financial statements"). In our opinion, the consolidated financial statements present fairly, in all material respects, the financial position of the Company at December 31, 2020 and 2019, and the results of its operations and its cash flows for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019 and the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018, in conformity with U.S. generally accepted accounting principles.

Basis for Opinion

These financial statements are the responsibility of the Company's management. Our responsibility is to express an opinion on the Company's financial statements based on our audits. We are a public accounting firm registered with the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (United States) (PCAOB) and are required to be independent with respect to the Company in accordance with the U.S. federal securities laws and the applicable rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission and the PCAOB.

We conducted our audits in accordance with the standards of the PCAOB. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements are free of material misstatement, whether due to error or fraud. The Company is not required to have, nor were we engaged to perform, an audit of its internal control over financial reporting. As part of our audits we are required to obtain an understanding of internal control over financial reporting but not for the purpose of expressing an opinion on the effectiveness of the Company's internal control over financial reporting. Accordingly, we express no such opinion.

Our audits included performing procedures to assess the risks of material misstatement of the financial statements, whether due to error or fraud, and performing procedures that respond to those risks. Such procedures included examining, on a test basis, evidence regarding the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. Our audits also included evaluating the accounting principles used and significant estimates made by management, as well as evaluating the overall presentation of the financial statements. We believe that our audits provide a reasonable basis for our opinion.

We have served as the Company's auditor since 2018.

/s/ Ernst & Young LLP

Los Angeles, California
March 30, 2021

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.

Consolidated Balance Sheets

	December 31 2020	2019
Assets		
Investments in real estate, net	\$315,308,436	\$223,344,431
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities, net	74,464,566	49,297,799
Intangible assets, net	10,901,176	7,453,487
Cash and cash equivalents	32,740,150	30,308,600
Restricted cash	3,279,075	741,604
Accounts and other receivables, net	3,074,459	1,769,446
Other assets	1,105,747	570,625
Total Assets	<u>\$440,873,609</u>	<u>\$313,485,992</u>
Liabilities and Equity		
Mortgage loans, net	\$229,186,956	\$158,476,854
Due to affiliates	12,123,459	5,953,312
Intangible liabilities, net	69,864	57,159
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	6,309,381	3,580,729
Commitments and contingencies (Note 12)	—	—
Total Liabilities	<u>247,689,660</u>	<u>168,068,054</u>
Stockholders' Equity		
Preferred stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 50,000,000 shares authorized; no shares issued nor outstanding at December 31, 2020 and 2019, respectively	—	—
Common stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 1,000,000,000 shares authorized; 20,510,001 and 14,997,217 shares issued and outstanding at December 31, 2020 and 2019, respectively	205,099	149,972
Additional paid-in capital	200,440,567	145,350,064
Accumulated deficit	(15,179,566)	(5,430,110)
Total Stockholders' Equity	<u>185,466,100</u>	<u>140,069,926</u>
Non-controlling interests attributable to third party joint ventures	7,717,849	5,348,012
Total Equity	<u>193,183,949</u>	<u>145,417,938</u>
Total Liabilities and Stockholders' Equity	<u>\$440,873,609</u>	<u>\$313,485,992</u>

See accompanying notes to the financial statements

The following table presents the assets and liabilities of investments consolidated as variable interest entities for which the Company is determined to be the primary beneficiary.

	December 31	
	2020	2019
Assets		
Investments in real estate, net	\$315,308,436	\$223,344,431
Intangible assets, net	10,901,176	7,453,487
Cash and cash equivalents	3,060,611	1,629,776
Restricted cash	3,279,075	741,604
Accounts and other receivables, net	2,778,108	1,097,447
Other assets	1,010,972	133,795
Total Assets	\$336,338,378	\$234,400,540
Liabilities		
Mortgage loans, net	\$229,186,956	\$158,476,854
Intangible liabilities, net	69,864	57,159
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	4,761,810	2,802,865
Total Liabilities	\$234,018,630	\$161,336,878

See accompanying notes to the financial statements

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Consolidated Statements of Operations

	For the year ended December 31, 2020	For the year ended December 31, 2019	For the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018
Revenues			
Rental revenues	\$ 24,145,212	\$ 7,128,209	\$ —
Other revenues	1,141,058	411,698	—
Total revenues	25,286,270	7,539,907	—
Expenses			
Rental property operating	10,211,237	3,071,766	—
General and administrative expenses	3,473,954	1,616,252	369,870
Organizational expenses	—	885,061	—
Management fee	1,919,888	107,563	—
Performance fee	2,215,134	200,649	—
Depreciation and amortization	13,481,013	5,012,259	—
Total expenses	31,301,226	10,893,550	369,870
Fees waived	(749,171)	(107,563)	—
Net expenses	30,552,055	10,785,987	369,870
Other income (expense)			
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	4,908,074	2,305,721	1,975
Interest expense	(4,948,496)	(4,048,089)	—
Realized gain on investments	144,484	—	—
Unrealized gain on investments	2,416,703	—	—
Total other income (expense)	2,520,765	(1,742,368)	1,975
Net loss	(2,745,020)	(4,988,448)	(367,895)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests	307,169	265,570	—
Net loss attributable to stockholders	\$ (2,437,851)	\$ (4,722,878)	\$(367,895)
Per common share data:			
Net loss per share of common stock			
Basic	\$ (0.13)	\$ (4.49)	\$ (18.39)
Diluted	\$ (0.13)	\$ (4.49)	\$ (18.39)
Weighted average number of shares outstanding			
Basic	18,895,893	1,050,861	20,000
Diluted	18,895,893	1,050,861	20,000

See accompanying notes to the financial statements

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.

Consolidated Statements of Changes in Stockholders' Equity (Deficit)

	Shares	Par Value					Additional Paid-In Capital	Accumulated Deficit	Total Stockholders' (Deficit) Equity	Non- controlling Interests	Total Equity
		Common Stock Class I	Common Stock Class S	Common Stock Class T	Common Stock Class D	Common Stock Class S					
Balance at January 10, 2018	20,000	\$ 200	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 199,800	\$ —	\$ 200,000	\$ —	\$ 200,000
Share-based compensation	—	—	—	—	—	—	50,238	—	50,238	—	50,238
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(367,895)	(367,895)	—	(367,895)
Balance at December 31, 2018	20,000	200	—	—	—	—	250,038	(367,895)	(117,657)	—	(117,657)
Share-based compensation	7,000	70	—	—	—	—	74,806	—	74,876	—	74,876
Class I common stock issued	9,118,617	91,186	—	—	—	—	91,094,979	—	91,186,165	—	91,186,165
Class S common stock issued	5,851,600	—	58,516	—	—	—	58,805,319	—	58,863,835	—	58,863,835
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,744,728	5,744,728
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(339,337)	(339,337)	(131,146)	(470,483)
Offering costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	(4,875,078)	—	(4,875,078)	—	(4,875,078)
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(4,722,878)	(4,722,878)	(265,570)	(4,988,448)
Balance at December 31, 2019	14,997,217	91,456	58,516	—	—	—	145,350,064	(5,430,110)	140,069,926	5,348,012	145,417,938
Share-based compensation	5,749	57	—	—	—	—	72,390	—	72,447	—	72,447
Distribution reinvestments	215,561	98	2,058	—	—	—	2,211,865	—	2,214,021	—	2,214,021
Class I common stock issued	837,843	8,378	—	—	—	—	8,713,726	—	8,722,104	—	8,722,104
Class S common stock issued	7,040,895	—	70,408	—	—	—	72,177,477	—	72,247,885	—	72,247,885
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3,122,858	3,122,858
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(7,311,605)	(7,311,605)	(445,852)	(7,757,457)
Repurchases	(2,587,264)	(25,216)	(656)	—	—	—	(25,829,015)	—	(25,854,887)	—	(25,854,887)
Offering costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2,255,940)	—	(2,255,940)	—	(2,255,940)
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2,437,851)	(2,437,851)	(307,169)	(2,745,020)
Balance at December 31, 2020	20,510,001	\$ 74,773	\$130,326	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$200,440,567	\$(15,179,566)	\$185,466,100	\$7,717,849	\$193,183,949

See accompanying notes to the financial statements

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows

	For the Year Ended December 31, 2020	For the Year Ended December 31, 2019	For the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018
Cash flows from operating activities:			
Net loss	\$ (2,745,020)	\$ (4,988,448)	\$(367,895)
Adjustments to reconcile net loss to net cash used in operating activities:			
Depreciation and amortization	13,481,013	5,012,259	—
Management fees	1,170,717	—	—
Performance fees	2,215,134	200,649	—
Amortization of above and below market leases	(102,839)	70,028	—
Amortization of restricted stock grants	72,447	74,876	—
Amortization of deferred financing costs	211,615	50,313	50,238
Amortization of discount	(453,172)	(416,639)	—
Realized gain on investments	(144,484)	—	—
Unrealized gain on investments	(2,416,703)	—	—
Changes in assets and liabilities:			
Increase in lease inducements and origination costs ...	—	(1,657,402)	—
Increase in other assets	(794,273)	(570,625)	—
Increase in accounts and other receivables	(1,305,011)	(1,769,446)	—
Increase in accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	(163,025)	2,937,813	102,930
Increase in due to affiliates	295,771	880,053	198,181
Net cash provided by (used in) operating activities	9,322,170	(176,569)	(16,546)
Cash flows from investing activities			
Acquisition of real estate	(105,136,975)	(233,193,194)	—
Purchase of real estate-related loans and securities	(33,297,470)	(48,881,160)	—
Proceeds from sale of real estate-related loans and securities	11,771,286	—	—
Building improvements	(1,980,484)	(972,450)	—
Net cash used in investing activities	(128,643,643)	(283,046,804)	—
Cash flows from financing activities:			
Borrowings from mortgage loans	71,152,380	159,411,000	—
Proceeds from affiliate line of credit	—	106,391,162	—
Repayments of affiliate line of credit	—	(19,510,997)	—
Payment of deferred financing costs	(653,893)	(984,459)	—
Proceeds from issuance of common stock	80,159,885	68,009,105	—
Repurchase of common stock	(23,217,389)	—	—
Payment of offering costs	(1,498,429)	(4,839,270)	—
Distributions to non-controlling interests	(445,852)	(131,146)	—
Contributions from non-controlling interests	3,122,858	5,744,728	—
Distributions	(4,329,066)	—	—
Net cash provided by financing activities	124,290,494	314,090,123	—
Net change in cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash	4,969,021	30,866,750	(16,546)
Cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash, beginning of period	31,050,204	183,454	200,000
Cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash, end of period	<u>\$ 36,019,225</u>	<u>\$ 31,050,204</u>	<u>\$ 183,454</u>

See accompanying notes to the financial statements

	For the Year Ended December 31, 2020	For the Year Ended December 31, 2019	For the period from January 10, 2018 through December 31, 2018
Reconciliation of cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash to the consolidated balance sheets:			
Cash and cash equivalents	\$32,740,150	\$ 30,308,600	\$183,454
Restricted cash	3,279,075	741,604	—
Total cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash	<u>\$36,019,225</u>	<u>\$ 31,050,204</u>	<u>\$183,454</u>
Supplemental disclosures:			
Interest paid	<u>\$ 4,709,835</u>	<u>\$ 1,819,688</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Non-cash investing and financing activities:			
Line of credit repayment through issuance of Class I shares	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$(86,880,165)</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued distributions	<u>\$ 768,519</u>	<u>\$ 339,337</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued stockholder servicing fee	<u>\$ 96,381</u>	<u>\$ 35,809</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Distributions reinvested	<u>\$ 2,214,021</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued management fee in due to affiliates	<u>\$ 360,617</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Management fees paid in shares	<u>\$ 810,098</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued building improvements and lease inducements	<u>\$ 980,018</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued repurchases in due to affiliates	<u>\$ 2,637,500</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued offering costs	<u>\$ 661,127</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Additions of furniture, fixtures and equipment in lieu of rent	<u>\$ 420,533</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ —</u>

See accompanying notes to the financial statements

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

1. Organization and Business Purpose

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc. (the “Company”) was formed on July 27, 2017 as a Maryland corporation and intends to maintain its qualification as a real estate investment trust (“REIT”) for U.S. federal income tax purposes. The Company seeks to invest primarily in well-located, high quality commercial real estate assets that generate strong current cash flow and could further appreciate in value through moderate leasing and repositioning strategies. Moreover, to a lesser extent, the Company invests in real estate-related investments, including private loans and traded real estate-related securities that will help maintain liquidity. The Company is externally managed by Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Adviser”), an affiliate of Oaktree Capital Management, L.P. On January 9, 2018, the Company was capitalized with a \$200,000 investment by an affiliate of the Adviser.

The Company has registered with the Securities and Exchange Commission, (the “SEC”), an offering of up to \$1,600,000,000 in shares in its primary offering and up to \$400,000,000 in shares pursuant to its distribution reinvestment plan (the “Offering”). The Company is selling any combination of the four classes of shares of its common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares, with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. The Company also engages in private offerings of its shares. The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and ongoing stockholder servicing fees.

As of December 6, 2019, the Company had satisfied the minimum offering requirement and the Company’s board of directors had authorized the release of proceeds from escrow. As of such date, the escrow agent released gross proceeds of approximately \$150.0 million (including approximately \$86.9 million that was funded by Oaktree) to the Company in connection with the sale of shares of the Company’s common stock. The purchase price per share for each class of common stock in the Offering will vary and will generally equal the Company’s prior month’s net asset value (“NAV”) per share, as determined monthly, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees.

As of December 31, 2020, the Company owned five investments in real estate, two investments in real estate-related loans and eight investments in floating-rate commercial mortgage backed securities (“CMBS”).

2. Capitalization

As of December 31, 2020 the Company was authorized to issue up to 1,000,000,000 shares of common stock. On April 11, 2018, the Company amended and restated its charter to authorize the following classes of common stock:

<u>Classification</u>	<u>No. of Authorized Shares</u>	<u>Par Value Per Share</u>
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$0.01
Class T common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class S common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class D common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

3. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies

Basis of Presentation

The accompanying financial statements include the accounts of the Company and have been prepared in accordance with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America (GAAP).

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

The Company consolidates entities in which it retains a controlling financial interest or entities that meet the definition of a variable interest entity (“VIE”) for which it is deemed to be the primary beneficiary. In performing an analysis of whether it is the primary beneficiary, at initial investment and at each quarterly reporting period, the Company considers whether it individually has the power to direct the activities of the VIE that most significantly affect the entity’s economic performance and also has the obligation to absorb losses or the right to receive benefits of the VIE that could potentially be significant to the VIE. The determination of whether an entity is a VIE, and whether the Company is the primary beneficiary, involves significant judgments, including the determination of which activities most significantly affect the entity’s performance, estimates about the current and future fair values and performance of assets held by the entity and/or general market conditions.

If an entity is determined to be a VIE, the Company evaluates whether it is the primary beneficiary. The primary beneficiary analysis is a qualitative analysis based on power and benefits. The Company consolidates a VIE if it has both power and benefits—that is, (i) the power to direct the activities of a VIE that most significantly influence the VIE’s economic performance, and (ii) the obligation to absorb losses of the VIE that could potentially be significant to the VIE, or the right to receive benefits from the VIE that potentially could be significant to the VIE. The Company consolidates all VIEs for which it is the primary beneficiary, including the Company’s joint ventures with TruAmerica Multifamily, LLC (“TruAmerica”), Hines Interests Limited Partnership (“Hines”), Holland Partner Group (“Holland”) and Waterford Property Company (“Waterford”) to hold the Anzio Apartments/Arbors, Two Liberty, Ezlyn and Lakes properties, respectively (see Note 4). As of December 31, 2020, the total assets and liabilities of the Company’s consolidated VIEs, were \$336.3 million and \$234.0 million, respectively. Such amounts are included on the Company’s Consolidated Balance Sheets. For each of our Company’s consolidated VIEs, certain assets are pledged as collateral for specific obligations of the VIE. There are no creditors or other partners of the Company’s consolidated VIEs that have recourse to its general credit. The Company’s maximum exposure to the Company’s consolidated VIEs is limited to the Company’s variable interests in each VIE.

If a legal entity fails to meet any of the three characteristics of a VIE (due to insufficiency of equity, existence of non-substantive voting rights, or lack of a controlling financial interest), the Company then evaluates such entity under the voting model. Under the voting model, the Company consolidates the entity if it determines that it, directly or indirectly, has greater than 50% of the voting rights and that other equity holders do not have substantive participating rights.

If the Company has a variable interest in a VIE but is not the primary beneficiary, or if the Company has the ability to exercise significant influence over a voting interest entity but does not have control, it accounts for its investment using the equity method of accounting.

COVID-19

During the year ended December 31, 2020, the global outbreak of a new strain of coronavirus known as COVID-19 was declared a pandemic. This outbreak continues to adversely impact global commercial activity and has contributed to significant uncertainty and volatility in financial markets. The global impact of the outbreak has been rapidly evolving, and has spread around the world with many countries and other jurisdictions instituting quarantines, shelter in place orders, restrictions on travel, and limiting significantly operations of non-essential businesses in an effort to reduce the spread of infection. Among other effects, these actions have created a disruption in global supply chains, a reduction in purchases by consumers, significantly increased unemployment, a demand shock in oil prices and have adversely impacted a number of industries directly, such as transportation, hospitality and entertainment as well as economic stimulus and other government intervention. The outbreak is expected to have a continued adverse impact on economic and market conditions and has triggered a period of global economic slowdown with no known duration.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

The rapid development and fluidity of this situation is without precedent in modern history and the ultimate adverse impact of the novel coronavirus at this time is unknown. Nevertheless, the novel coronavirus presents material uncertainty and risk with respect to the Company's performance and financial results, such as negative impact to occupancy, rent collections, results of operations or market values of the Company's properties, increased costs of operations, increased risk of defaults in its portfolio of real estate debt investments, decreased availability of financing arrangements, changes in law and/or regulation, and uncertainty regarding government and regulatory policy. The Company is unable to estimate the impact the novel coronavirus will have on its financial results at this time.

Investments in Real Estate

The Company evaluates each real estate acquisition to determine whether the integrated set of acquired assets and activities meets the definition of a business. Generally, acquisitions of real estate or in-substance real estate are not expected to meet the definition of a business because substantially all of the fair value is concentrated in a single identifiable asset or group of similar identifiable assets (i.e. land, buildings and related intangible assets) or because the acquisition does not include a substantive process in the form of an acquired workforce or an acquired contract that cannot be replaced without significant cost, effort or delay. When evaluating acquired service or management contracts, the Company considers the nature of the services performed, the terms of the contract relative to similar arm's length contracts, and the availability of comparable service providers in evaluating whether the acquired contract constitutes a substantive process. The acquisitions of Anzio Apartments, Two Liberty, Ezlyn, Lakes and Arbors properties were accounted for as asset acquisitions because substantially all of the fair value was concentrated in the land, buildings and related intangible assets.

For acquisitions of real estate and in-substance real estate that are accounted for as business combinations, the Company recognizes the assets acquired (including the intangible value of acquired above- or below-market leases, acquired in-place leases, tenant relationships and other intangible assets or liabilities), liabilities assumed, noncontrolling interests, and previously existing ownership interests, if any, at fair value as of the acquisition date. Any excess (deficit) of the consideration transferred relative to the fair value of the net assets acquired is recognized as goodwill (bargain purchase gain). In business combinations, the preliminary purchase price allocation may be subject to change based upon additional information about facts and circumstances that existed as of the acquisition date, with such measurement period extending no later than 12 months from the acquisition date. Acquisition costs related to business combinations are expensed as incurred.

Acquisitions of real estate and in-substance real estate that do not meet the definition of a business are accounted for as asset acquisitions. The accounting model for asset acquisitions is similar to the accounting model for business combinations except that the consideration transferred (including acquisition costs) is allocated to the acquired assets and assumed liabilities on a relative fair value basis. As a result, asset acquisitions do not result in the recognition of goodwill or a bargain purchase gain. The results of operations of acquired properties are included in the Company's results of operations from the respective dates of acquisition. Estimates of future cash flows used to estimate the fair values of identifiable assets acquired and liabilities assumed are based upon a number of factors including the property's historical operating results, known and anticipated trends, and market and economic conditions. Values of buildings and improvements are determined on an as-if-vacant basis.

The estimated fair value of acquired in-place leases include the costs the Company would have incurred to lease the properties to their occupancy levels at the date of acquisition. Such estimates include the fair value of leasing commissions, legal costs and other direct costs that would be incurred to lease the properties to such occupancy levels. The Company evaluates avoided costs over the time period over which occupancy levels at the date of acquisition would be achieved had the property been acquired vacant. Such evaluation includes an estimate of the net market-based rental revenues and net operating costs (primarily consisting of real estate taxes, insurance and

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

utilities) that would be incurred during the lease-up period. Acquired in-place leases are amortized over the remaining lease terms as a component of depreciation and amortization expense.

For acquired in-place leases, above- and below-market lease values are recorded based on the present value (using an interest rate that reflects the risks associated with the lease acquired) of the difference between the contractual amounts to be paid pursuant to the in-place leases and management's estimate of fair market value lease rates for the corresponding in-place leases. The values of acquired above- and below-market leases are amortized over the terms of the related leases and recognized as either increases (for below-market leases) or decreases (for above-market leases) to rental revenue. Should a tenant terminate its lease, the unamortized portion of the in-place lease value is charged to amortization expense and the unamortized portion of the above- or below-market lease value is charged to rental revenue.

Expenditures that improve or extend the life of an acquired property are capitalized and depreciated over their estimated useful life. Expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs are expensed as incurred.

The cost of buildings and improvements includes the purchase price of the Company's properties and any acquisition-related costs, along with any subsequent improvements to such properties. The Company's investments in real estate are stated at cost and are generally depreciated on a straight-line basis over the estimated useful lives of the assets as follows:

<u>Description</u>	<u>Depreciable Life</u>
Building	30-40 years
Building and site improvements	5-10 years
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	1-7 years
Tenant improvements	Shorter of estimated useful life or lease term
In-place lease intangibles	Over lease term
Above and below market leases	Over lease term
Lease origination costs	Over lease term

The Company reviews its real estate portfolio on a periodic basis to ascertain if there are any indicators of impairment in the carrying values of any of its real estate assets, including deferred costs and intangibles, in order to determine if there is any need for an impairment charge. In reviewing the portfolio, the Company examines the type of asset, the economic situation in the area in which the asset is located, the economic situation in the industry in which the tenant is involved and the timeliness of the payments made by the tenant under its lease, as well as any current correspondence that may have been had with the tenant, including property inspection reports. For each real estate asset for which indicators of impairment are identified, the Company performs a recoverability analysis that compares future undiscounted cash flows expected to result from the use and eventual disposition of the asset to its carrying value. If the undiscounted cash flow analysis yields an amount which is less than the assets' carrying amount, an impairment loss will be recorded equal to the amount by which the carrying value of the asset exceeds its estimated fair value. The estimated fair value is determined using a discounted cash flow model of the expected future cash flows through the useful life of the property. Real estate assets that are expected to be disposed of are valued at the lower of carrying amount or fair value less costs to sell on an individual asset basis. As of December 31, 2020, the Company had not identified any indicators of impairment with respect to its real estate portfolio.

Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities

Loans that the Company has the intent and ability to hold for the foreseeable future are classified as held for investment. Originated loans are recorded at amortized cost, or outstanding unpaid principal balance less net

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

deferred loan fees. Net deferred loan fees include unamortized origination and other fees charged to the borrower less direct incremental loan origination costs incurred by the Company. Purchased loans are recorded at amortized cost, or unpaid principal balance plus purchase premium or less unamortized discount. Costs to purchase loans are expensed as incurred.

Interest income is recognized based upon contractual interest rate and unpaid principal balance of the loans. Net deferred loan fees on originated loans are deferred and amortized as adjustments to interest income over the expected life of the loans using the effective yield method. Premium or discount on purchased loans are amortized as adjustments to interest income over the expected life of the loans using the effective yield method. When a loan is prepaid, prepayment fees and any excess of proceeds over the carrying amount of the loan are recognized as additional interest income.

Loans that are past due 90 days or more as to principal or interest, or where reasonable doubt exists as to timely collection, are generally considered nonperforming and placed on nonaccrual. Interest receivable is reversed against interest income when loans are placed on nonaccrual status. Interest collected on a nonaccrual loan is either recognized as income on a cash basis or applied as a reduction to the loan's carrying value, depending on the ultimate collectability of the loan. Loans may be restored to accrual status when all principal and interest are current and full repayment of the remaining contractual principal and interest are reasonably assured.

Unrealized gain/loss on floating rate debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

Loans are considered to be impaired when it is probable that the Company will not be able to collect all amounts due in accordance with contractual terms, including consideration of the underlying collateral value. As of December 31, 2020, each of the Company's real-estate related loans was performing in accordance with its contractual terms and management has not established an allowance for loan losses.

Use of Estimates

The preparation of the financial statements in conformity with GAAP requires management to make estimates and assumptions that affect the reported amounts of assets and liabilities and disclosures of contingent assets and liabilities and accrued expenses at the date of the balance sheet. The Company believes the estimates and assumptions underlying the consolidated financial statements are reasonable and supportable based on the information available as of December 31, 2020. However, uncertainty over the ultimate impact COVID-19 will have on the global economy and the Company's business makes any estimates and assumptions as of December 31, 2020 inherently less certain than they would be absent the current and potential impacts of COVID-19. Actual results could differ from those estimates.

Revenue Recognition

Rental revenue primarily consists of base rent arising from tenant leases at the Company's properties. Rental revenue is recognized on a straight-line basis over the life of the lease, including any rent steps or abatement provisions. The Company begins to recognize revenue upon the acquisition of the related property or when a tenant takes possession of the leased space. Other rental revenues include amounts due from tenants for costs related to common area maintenance, real estate taxes, and other recoverable costs included in lease agreements. The Company recognizes the reimbursement of such costs incurred as tenant reimbursement income.

The Company periodically reviews tenant receivables and unbilled rent receivables to determine whether they are collectible. In making this determination, the Company considers each tenant's payment history and financial

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

condition. If a receivable is deemed to be uncollectible, the Company will either reserve for the receivable through an allowance, or write-off the receivable.

On April 10, 2020, the Financial Accounting Standards Board (FASB) staff issued a question-and-answer document to address stakeholder questions on the application of the lease accounting guidance for lease concessions related to the effects of the COVID-19 pandemic.

Many lessors are, or will be, providing lease concessions to tenants impacted by the economic disruptions caused by the pandemic. For concessions related to the effects of the COVID-19 pandemic, an entity will not have to analyze each contract to determine whether enforceable rights and obligations for concessions exist in the contract and can elect to apply or not apply the accounting for a change in lease provisions guidance in Accounting Standard Codification 840, Leases, to those contracts.

The Company has provided rent deferrals as concessions to tenants impacted by the pandemic. The Company has concluded that each concession does not represent a substantial increase in the rights of the lessor or the obligations of the lessee.

Accordingly, the Company has elected to not account for each concession as a change in the provisions of the lease and rather, has assumed each concession was always contemplated by the contract.

Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash and cash equivalents represent cash held in banks, cash on hand, and liquid investments with original maturities of three months or less. The Company may have bank balances in excess of federally insured amounts; however, the Company deposits its cash and cash equivalents with high credit-quality institutions to minimize credit risk exposure.

Restricted Cash

As of December 31, 2020, restricted cash of \$3.3 million consisted of \$2.4 million for construction reserves, \$0.4 million of security deposits and \$0.5 million for real estate taxes. As of December 31, 2019, restricted cash of \$0.7 million consisted of \$0.1 million for construction reserves, \$0.2 million of security deposits and \$0.4 million for real estate taxes.

Deferred Charges

The Company's deferred charges include financing and leasing costs. Deferred financing costs include legal, structuring, and other loan costs incurred by the Company for its financing agreements. Deferred financing costs related to the Company's mortgage notes and term loans are recorded as an offset to the related liability and amortized over the term of the applicable financing instruments. Deferred financing costs related to the Company's revolving credit facilities and affiliate line of credit are recorded as a component of Other Assets on the Company's Consolidated Balance Sheets and amortized over the term of the applicable financing agreements. Deferred leasing costs incurred in connection with new leases, which consist primarily of brokerage and legal fees, are recorded as a component of Other Assets on the Company's Consolidated Balance Sheets and amortized over the life of the related lease.

Derivative Instruments

In the normal course of business, the Company is exposed to the effect of interest rate changes. The Company seeks to manage these risks by following established risk management policies and procedures including the use

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

of derivatives to hedge interest rate risk on debt instruments. The Company recognizes all derivatives as either assets or liabilities in the Consolidated Balance Sheets and measures those instruments at fair value. When the Company enters into a derivative contract, it may or may not elect to designate the derivative as a hedging instrument and apply hedge accounting as part of its overall risk management strategy. In other situations, when a derivative does not qualify for hedge accounting or when the derivative and the hedged item are both recorded in current-period earnings and thus deemed to be economic hedges, hedge accounting is not applied. Freestanding derivatives are financial instruments that the Company enters into as part of its overall risk management strategy but do not utilize hedge accounting. These financial instruments may include interest-rate swaps and other derivative contracts. As of December 31, 2020, the Company had one interest-rate cap and one interest-rate swap contract. The derivatives are accounted for as freestanding and changes in fair value are recorded in current-period earnings.

Non-Controlling Interests

Non-controlling interests of \$7.7 million as of December 31, 2020 represent interests held by TruAmerica, Hines, Holland and Waterford, our joint venture partners in Anzio Apartments, Two Liberty, Ezlyn, Lakes and Arbors properties, respectively. Non-controlling interests of \$5.3 million as of December 31, 2019 represent interests held by TruAmerica, Hines and Holland, our joint venture partners in Anzio Apartments, Two Liberty Center and Ezlyn, respectively.

Fair Value Measurement

Under normal market conditions, the fair value of an investment is the amount that would be received to sell an asset or transfer a liability in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date (i.e., the exit price). Additionally, there is a hierarchal framework that prioritizes and ranks the level of market price observability used in measuring investments at fair value. Market price observability is impacted by a number of factors, including the type of investment and the characteristics specific to the investment and the state of the marketplace, including the existence and transparency of transactions between market participants. Investments with readily available active quoted prices or for which fair value can be measured from actively quoted prices generally will have a higher degree of market price observability and a lesser degree of judgment used in measuring fair value. Investments measured and reported at fair value are classified and disclosed in one of the following levels within the fair value hierarchy:

Level 1 — quoted prices are available in active markets for identical investments as of the measurement date. The Company does not adjust the quoted price for these investments.

Level 2 — quoted prices are available in markets that are not active or model inputs are based on inputs that are either directly or indirectly observable as of the measurement date.

Level 3 — pricing inputs are unobservable and include instances where there is minimal, if any, market activity for the investment. These inputs require significant judgment or estimation by management or third parties when determining fair value and generally represent anything that does not meet the criteria of Levels 1 and 2. Due to the inherent uncertainty of these estimates, these values may differ materially from the values that would have been used had a ready market for these investments existed.

The carrying values of cash and cash equivalents, restricted cash, accounts receivable and other receivables, accounts payable, accrued liabilities and other liabilities approximate fair value because of the short-term nature of these instruments and falls under the Level 2 hierarchy. The estimated fair values of the Company's real estate-related loan, mortgage loan and line of credit approximate their fair values since they bear interest at floating rates and were recently originated and falls under the Level 2 hierarchy. The Company's derivative is classified as Level 2 and its fair value is derived from estimated values obtained from observable market data for similar instruments.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

The Company uses significant judgement to estimate fair values of investments in real estate, and other intangible assets. In estimating their values, the Company considers significant unobservable inputs such as estimated cash flow projections that utilize appropriate discount and capitalization rates and available comparable market information. Estimates of future cash flows are based on a number of factors, including the historical operating results, known and anticipated trends, and market/economic conditions that may affect the property. These inputs are Level 3 inputs.

Valuation of assets measured at fair value

The Company elected the fair value option for its investments in commercial mortgage backed securities ("CMBS"). As such, any unrealized gains or losses on its investments in CMBS are recorded as a component of unrealized gains or losses on the investments on the Consolidated Statements of Operations. The Company determines the fair value of its CMBS utilizing third-party pricing service providers and broker-dealer quotations on the basis of last available bid price.

In determining the fair value of a particular investment, pricing service providers may use broker-dealer quotations, reported trades or valuation estimates from their internal pricing models to determine the reported price. The pricing service providers' internal models for securities such as real estate debt generally consider the attributes applicable to a particular class of the security (e.g., credit rating, seniority), current market data, and estimated cash flows for each class and incorporate deal collateral performance such as prepayment speeds and default rates, as available.

As of December 31, 2020, the Company's \$24.7 million of investments in CMBS were classified as Level 3. All CMBS positions held by the Company have been transferred into Level 3 due to the lack of market quote depth during the year ended December 31, 2020. There were no transfers of investments into or from Level 3 during the year ended December 31, 2019.

Income Taxes

The Company has elected to be taxed as a REIT under Sections 856 through 860 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, commencing with its taxable year ending December 31, 2019. As a REIT, the Company does not incur federal corporate income tax if it distributes 90% of its taxable income to its stockholders each year. Any deferred tax assets arising from the Company's taxable loss carryforwards during periods prior to making a REIT election have been fully reserved, since it is unlikely such benefits will be realized. REITs are subject to a number of other organizational and operational requirements. Even if the Company qualifies for taxation as a REIT, it may be subject to certain state and local taxes on its income and property, and federal income and excise taxes on its undistributed income.

Organization and Offering Expenses

As of December 31, 2020 and December 31, 2019, the Adviser and its affiliates had incurred approximately \$5.7 million and \$5.2 million, respectively, of organization and offering expenses on our behalf, which will be reimbursed ratably over a 60 month period following July 6, 2022. Under the previous terms, these costs would have begun reimbursement in December 2020. On December 6, 2019, the date on which we broke escrow for our Offering, the Company accrued approximately \$0.9 million of organization expenses and \$4.3 million of offering expenses.

Organizational expenses are expensed as incurred and offering expenses are reflected as a reduction of additional paid-in capital as such amounts will be reimbursed to the Adviser or its affiliates from the gross proceeds of the Offering. Any amount due to the Adviser but not paid are recognized as a liability on the balance sheet.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

Earnings Per Share

The Company uses the two-class method in calculating earnings per share (“EPS”) when it issues securities other than common stock that contractually entitle the holder to participate in dividends and earnings of the Company when, and if, the Company declares dividends on its common stock. Basic earnings per share (“Basic EPS”) for the Company’s common stock are computed by dividing net income allocable to common shareholders by the weighted average number of shares of common stock outstanding for the period, respectively. Diluted earnings per share (“Diluted EPS”) is calculated similarly, however, it reflects the potential dilution that could occur if securities or other contracts to issue common stock were exercised or converted into common stock, where such exercise or conversion would result in a lower earnings per share amount.

We include unvested shares of restricted stock in the computation of diluted EPS by using the more dilutive of the two-class method or treasury stock method. Any anti-dilutive securities are excluded from the diluted EPS calculation. For the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019, there were no dilutive participating securities.

Segment Reporting

The Company operates in three reportable segments: multifamily properties, office properties and real estate-related loans and securities. The Company allocates resources and evaluates results based on the performance of each segment individually. The Company believes that segment net operating income is the key performance metric that captures the unique operating characteristics of each segment.

Share-Based Compensation

Equity-classified stock awards granted to employees and non-employees that have a service condition are measured at fair value at date of grant and re-measured at fair value only upon a modification of the award.

The Company recognizes compensation expense on a straight-line basis over the requisite service period of each award, with the amount of compensation expense recognized at the end of a reporting period at least equal to the portion of fair value of the respective award at grant date or modification date, as applicable, that has vested through that date. Compensation expense, which is adjusted for actual forfeitures upon occurrence, is included as a component of general and administrative expense on the statements of operations.

Recent Accounting Pronouncements

In March 2020, the Financial Accounting Standards Board (“FASB”) issued guidance which provides temporary optional expedients and exceptions to the U.S. GAAP guidance on contract modifications and hedge accounting to ease the financial reporting burdens of the expected market transition from LIBOR and other interbank offered rates to alternative reference rates. The guidance is effective upon issuance and generally may be elected over time through December 31, 2022. The Company has not adopted any of the optional expedients or exceptions through December 31, 2020, but will continue to evaluate the possible adoption (including potential impact) of any such expedients or exceptions during the effective period as circumstances evolve.

In February 2016, the FASB issued a new leasing standard which requires lessees to clarify leases as either finance or operating leases based on certain criteria and record a right-of-use asset and a lease liability for all leases with a term of greater than 12 months regardless of their classification. The new standard requires lessors to account for leases using an approach that is substantially equivalent to existing guidance for sales-type leases, direct financing leases and operating leases. The standard also eliminates current real estate-specific provisions and changes initial direct costs and lease executory costs for all entities. The new guidance will require lessees and lessors to capitalize, as initial direct costs, only those costs that are incurred due to the execution of a lease,

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

with any other costs incurred, including allocated indirect costs, expensed as incurred. In addition, the new standard requires that lease and nonlease components of a contract be bifurcated, with nonlease components (including reimbursements for real estate taxes, utilities, insurance and other common area maintenance and other executory costs) subject to the new revenue recognition standard effective upon adoption of the new leasing standard. In July 2018, the FASB issued an amendment to the leasing standard that allows lessors to elect, as a practical expedient, not to allocate the total consideration in a contract to lease and non-lease components based on their relative standalone selling prices. Rather, this practical expedient allows lessors to elect to account for the combined component as an operating lease if (i) the timing and pattern of transfer of the lease component and nonlease component(s) are the same; (ii) the lease component would be classified as an operating lease if accounted for separately; and (iii) the lease component is the predominant component of the arrangement. If we elect this practical expedient subsequent to adoption, tenant recoveries and other components that would otherwise qualify as non-lease components would be accounted for as lease components and recognized in rental revenues. The amendment also provided an optional transition method to make the initial application date of the new lease standard the date of adoption, with a cumulative-effect adjustment recognized to the opening balance of retained earnings. Consequently, for an entity that elects the optional transition method, the entity's reporting and disclosures for comparative historical periods presented in the financial statements will continue to be in accordance with current GAAP. In December 2018, the FASB made a narrow-scope amendment that would preclude a lessor from having to recognize lessor costs paid by a lessee directly to a third-party when the lessor cannot reasonably estimate such costs. The Company expects to elect the package of practical expedients to not reassess (i) whether existing arrangements are or contain a lease, (ii) the classification of an operating or financing lease in a period prior to adoption, and (iii) any initial direct costs for existing leases. Additionally, the Company expects to elect to not use hindsight and carry forward its lease term assumptions when adopting Topic 842 and not recognize lease liabilities and lease assets for leases with a term of 12 months or less. The Company will adopt the new leasing standard effective January 1, 2022. The Company is currently evaluating the impact of adopting this ASU on its consolidated financial statements.

In June 2016, the FASB issued guidance on the measurement of credit losses on financial instruments. The standard will replace the incurred loss impairment methodology pursuant to GAAP with a methodology that reflects expected credit losses and requires consideration of a broader range of reasonable and supportable information to inform credit loss estimates. The guidance is effective for the Company beginning after December 15, 2022, including interim periods within that reporting period, with early adoption permitted after December 15, 2018, including interim periods within that reporting period. The Company is currently evaluating the impact of adopting this ASU on its consolidated financial statements.

4. Investments in Real Estate

As of December 31, 2020 and 2019, investments in real estate, net, consisted of the following:

	<u>December 31, 2020</u>	<u>December 31, 2019</u>
Building and building improvements	\$272,602,885	\$199,478,457
Land	40,397,114	19,667,140
Tenant improvements	9,551,645	4,314,057
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	4,822,680	2,749,914
Accumulated depreciation	(12,065,888)	(2,865,137)
Investments in real estate, net	<u>\$315,308,436</u>	<u>\$223,344,431</u>

On December 9, 2020, the Company partnered with TruAmerica, through a joint venture (the "Arbors Joint Venture") to acquire a fee simple interest in Arbors of Las Colinas (the "Arbors"), a multifamily asset located in

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

Dallas, Texas for \$63.5 million (excluding closing costs). The Arbors Joint Venture acquired the property through a combination of \$46.0 million of property-level debt from the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation and equity of \$21.3 million funded from the Arbors Joint Venture (consisting of \$19.2 million funded by the Company and \$2.1 million funded by TruAmerica). The Company owns a 90% interest in the Arbors Joint Venture and TruAmerica owns a 10% interest in the Arbors Joint Venture. The Company has control of the Arbors Joint Venture and TruAmerica acts as the day-to-day property manager. Neither TruAmerica nor the seller of Arbors are affiliates of the Company or its sponsor.

On February 14, 2020, the Company partnered with Waterford Property Company (“Waterford”) through a joint venture (the “Lakes Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee simple interest in Lakes at West Covina (the “Lakes”), a four story, two building office complex located in West Covina, California, for \$40.9 million (exclusive of closing costs). The Lakes Joint Venture acquired the Lakes through a combination of \$27.9 million of property-level debt from Wells Fargo Bank, N.A. and equity of \$16.6 million funded from the Lakes Joint Venture (consisting of \$15.7 million funded by the Company and \$0.8 million funded by Waterford). The Company owns a 95% interest in the Lakes Joint Venture and Waterford owns a 5% interest in the Lakes Joint Venture. The Company has control of the Lakes Joint Venture and a third party firm is employed to perform the day-to-day property management services. Neither Waterford nor the seller of the Lakes are affiliates of the Company or its sponsor.

On December 10, 2019, the Company partnered with Holland Partner Group (“Holland”) through a joint venture (the “Ezlyn Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee simple interest in Ezlyn (the “Ezlyn”), a multifamily asset located in Westminster, Colorado for \$81.3 million (exclusive of closing costs). The Ezlyn Joint Venture acquired Ezlyn and paid related closing costs through a combination of \$53.0 million of property-level debt from the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation, \$26.2 million funded to the Ezlyn Joint Venture by the Company and \$2.9 million funded by Holland. The Company owns a 90% interest in the Ezlyn Joint Venture and Holland owns a 10% interest in the Ezlyn Joint Venture. The Company has control of the Ezlyn Joint Venture and Holland acts as the day-to-day property manager. Neither Holland nor the seller of Ezlyn are affiliates of the Company or its sponsor.

On August 20, 2019, the Company partnered with Hines Interests Limited Partnership (“Hines”) through a joint venture (the “Liberty Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee simple interest in Two Liberty Center (the “Two Liberty Center”), a class “A” office asset located in Ballston, Virginia, for \$91.2 million (excluding closing costs). The Liberty Joint Venture acquired Two Liberty Center through a combination of \$62.0 million of property-level debt from Bank of America Merrill Lynch and equity of \$33.5 million funded from the Liberty Joint Venture (consisting of \$32.3 million funded by the Company using borrowings under the Line of Credit and \$1.1 million funded by Hines). The Company owns a 96.5% interest in the Liberty Joint Venture and Hines owns a 3.5% interest in the Liberty Joint Venture. The Company has control of the Liberty Joint Venture and Hines acts as the day-to-day property manager. Neither Hines nor the seller of Two Liberty Center are affiliates of the Company or its sponsor.

On April 11, 2019, the Company partnered with TruAmerica, through a joint venture (the “Anzio Joint Venture”) to acquire a fee simple interest in Anzio Apartments (the Anzio Apartments), a multifamily asset located in Lawrenceville, Georgia, for \$59.2 million (excluding closing costs). The Anzio Joint Venture acquired the property through a combination of \$44.4 million of property-level debt from the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation, \$14.9 million of borrowings under a Line of Credit with an affiliate of Oaktree (the Line of Credit) which were funded as an equity contribution into the Anzio Joint Venture and \$1.7 million funded by TruAmerica. The Company owns a 90% interest in the Anzio Joint Venture and TruAmerica owns a 10% interest in the Anzio Joint Venture. The Company has control of the Anzio Joint Venture and TruAmerica acts as the day-to-day property manager. Neither TruAmerica nor the seller of Anzio Apartments are affiliates of the Company or its sponsor.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

The following table provides details of the Company's properties:

Description	Initial Cost		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition	Gross Carrying Amount ⁽¹⁾			Accumulated Depreciation ⁽²⁾	Encumbrance	Construction Date
	Land	Building and Building Improvements	Building and Building Improvements	Land	Building and Building Improvements	Total			
Anzio Apartments . . .	\$6,105,370	\$ 52,195,304	\$2,040,601	\$ 6,105,370	\$ 54,235,905	\$ 60,341,275	\$ (3,978,450)	\$ 44,400,000	1986
Two liberty Center . . .	3,074,700	84,117,456	343,420	3,074,700	84,460,876	87,535,576	(3,900,899)	61,971,000	2007
Ezlyn	10,487,070	69,227,189	1,326,995	10,487,070	70,554,184	81,041,254	(2,547,352)	53,040,000	1986
lakes	4,414,576	31,011,962	401,039	4,414,576	31,413,001	35,827,577	(1,569,056)	25,202,380	1990
Arbors	16,315,398	46,313,244	—	16,315,398	46,313,244	62,628,642	(70,131)	45,950,000	1984
Total	<u>\$40,397,114</u>	<u>\$282,865,155</u>	<u>\$4,112,055</u>	<u>\$40,397,114</u>	<u>\$286,977,210</u>	<u>\$327,374,324</u>	<u>\$(12,065,888)</u>	<u>\$230,563,380</u>	

- (1) As of December 31, 2020 and 2019, the aggregated cost basis for tax purposes was \$327,374,324 and \$226,209,568, respectively.
- (2) Refer to Note 3 for details of depreciable lives.

The following table provides a rollforward of the Company's investments in real estate for the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019:

Real estate	For the year ended December 31, 2020	For the year ended December 31, 2019
Balance at the beginning of year	\$226,209,568	\$ —
Additions during the year:		
Building and building improvements	73,124,428	199,478,457
Land	20,729,974	19,667,140
Tenant improvements	5,237,588	4,314,057
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	2,072,766	2,749,914
Balance at the end of year	<u>\$327,374,324</u>	<u>\$226,209,568</u>
Accumulated depreciation		
Balance at the beginning of year	\$ (2,865,137)	\$ —
Depreciation expense	(9,200,751)	(2,865,137)
Balance at the end of year	<u>\$(12,065,888)</u>	<u>\$ (2,865,137)</u>
Investments in real estate, net	<u>\$315,308,436</u>	<u>\$223,344,431</u>

The following table summarizes the purchase price allocations of properties acquired during the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019:

	2019 Acquisitions			2020 Acquisitions	
	Anzio Apartments	Two Liberty	Ezlyn	Lakes	Arbors
Building and building improvements	\$50,820,175	\$80,305,740	\$67,860,509	\$26,806,026	\$44,885,252
Land	6,105,370	3,074,700	10,487,070	4,414,576	16,315,398
Tenant improvements	—	3,811,716	21,923	4,205,936	—
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	1,405,157	—	1,344,757	—	1,427,992
In-place lease intangibles	1,455,254	3,523,143	1,489,264	3,909,726	1,483,614
Lease origination costs	—	1,501,429	—	1,726,732	—
Above-market lease intangibles	—	58,585	—	5,753	—
Below-market lease intangibles	—	(71,598)	—	(44,030)	—
Total purchase price ⁽¹⁾	<u>\$59,785,956</u>	<u>\$92,203,715</u>	<u>\$81,203,523</u>	<u>\$41,024,719</u>	<u>\$64,112,256</u>

- (1) Purchase price is inclusive of closing costs.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

5. Intangibles

The Company recorded in-place lease and above and below market lease intangibles as a result of its property acquisitions during the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019. The gross carrying amount and accumulated amortization of the Company's intangible assets consisted of the following as of December 31, 2020 and 2019:

<u>Intangible assets:</u>	<u>December 31, 2020</u>	<u>December 31, 2019</u>
In-place lease intangibles	\$11,635,323	\$ 6,467,661
Lease origination costs	3,946,636	1,867,804
Lease inducements	1,708,038	1,291,027
Above-market lease intangibles	5,753	58,585
Total intangible assets	17,295,750	9,685,077
Accumulated amortization:		
In-place lease intangibles	(5,586,764)	(2,015,770)
Lease origination costs	(521,929)	(131,353)
Lease inducements	(280,128)	(59,820)
Above-market lease intangibles	(5,753)	(24,647)
Total accumulated amortization	(6,394,574)	(2,231,590)
Intangible assets, net	\$10,901,176	\$ 7,453,487
Intangible liabilities:		
Below-market lease intangibles	\$ (94,501)	\$ (71,598)
Accumulated amortization	24,637	14,439
Intangible liabilities, net	\$ (69,864)	\$ (57,159)

The weighted average amortization periods of the acquired in-place lease intangibles, above-market lease intangibles and below-market lease intangibles is 34 months.

The following table details the Company's future amortization of intangible assets:

<u>For the year ended:</u>	<u>Amortization</u>
2021	\$ 3,716,018
2022	2,116,706
2023	1,673,913
2024	1,228,606
2025	1,011,148
Thereafter	1,154,785
Total	\$10,901,176

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

6. Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities

The following table details the Company's commercial mortgage backed securities activity for the year ended December 31, 2020:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms	Trade Date	Face Amount	Beginning Balance 12/31/19	Purchases	Sales	Unrealized Gain / (Loss) ⁽²⁾	Ending Balance 12/31/20	Realized Gain / (Loss) ⁽³⁾
BX 2020 BXLP G	Industrial Paper	L+2.50%	12/15/29	Principal due at maturity	01/23/20	\$10,827,000	\$—	\$10,784,627	\$ (5,000,000)	\$ (57,266)	\$ 5,727,361	\$(154,435)
CGDB 2019 MOB F	Medical Office Mortgage Loans	L+2.55%	11/15/36	Principal due at maturity	02/04/20	4,000,000	—	4,005,000	—	(143,800)	3,861,200	—
BXMT 2020 FL 2	Commercial Real Estate Collateralized Loan Obligation	L+1.95%	2/16/37	Principal due at maturity	01/31/20	4,000,000	—	4,000,000	(4,000,000)	—	—	(130,000)
BX 2019 IMC G	International Markets Center and AmericasMart Atlanta	L+3.60%	4/15/34	Principal due at maturity	03/19/20	3,700,000	—	2,511,539	—	808,841	3,320,380	—
BHMS 2018 ATLS D	Paradise Island Resort	L+2.25%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/20/20	1,998,000	—	1,408,342	—	552,495	1,960,837	—
BHMS 2018 ATLS E	Paradise Island Resort	L+3.00%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/30/20	1,550,000	—	1,006,970	—	499,010	1,505,980	—
BX 2020 VIVA D	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	4,680,982	—	3,905,526	(1,160,567)	540,443	3,285,402	220,595
BX 2020 VIVA E	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino Las Vegas	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	2,319,018	—	1,790,168	—	402,927	2,193,095	—
CGCMT 2020-WSS E	WoodSpring Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.41%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	1,839,000	—	1,466,235	(1,466,235)	—	—	208,324
CGCMT 2020-WSS F	WoodSpring Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.71%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	3,160,000	—	2,419,063	—	440,277	2,859,340	—
						\$38,074,000	\$—	\$33,297,470	\$(11,626,802)	\$3,042,927	\$24,713,595	\$ 144,484

- (1) The term “L” refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate (“LIBOR”). As of December 31, 2020 and 2019, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.14% and 1.76%, respectively.
- (2) Unrealized gains/(losses) on investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.
- (3) Realized gains on investments are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

The Company did not have any commercial mortgage backed securities activity for the year ended December 31, 2019.

The following table details the Company's real estate-related loan investments as of December 31, 2020 and 2019:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of December 31, 2020		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2021	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽³⁾	\$25,000,000	\$ —	\$25,000,000
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽⁴⁾	25,000,000	(249,029)	24,750,971
						<u>\$50,000,000</u>	<u>\$(249,029)</u>	<u>\$49,750,971</u>
Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of December 31, 2019		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2021	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽³⁾	\$25,000,000	\$(367,510)	\$24,632,490
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽⁴⁾	25,000,000	(334,691)	24,665,309
						<u>\$50,000,000</u>	<u>\$(702,201)</u>	<u>\$49,297,799</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate ("LIBOR"). As of December 31, 2020 and 2019, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.14% and 1.76%, respectively.
- (2) Neither investment is subject to delinquent principal or interest as of December 31, 2020 or December 31, 2019.
- (3) The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to a first mortgage loan of \$1.20 billion and a \$325 million senior mezzanine loan.
- (4) The IMC / AMC Bond Investment is subordinate to a \$1.15 billion first mortgage on properties owned by IMC and a \$493 million first mortgage on properties owned by AMC.

On June 14, 2019, the Company acquired a \$25 million principal amount of a second loss mezzanine loan (the "Atlantis Mezzanine Loan") by assuming ownership of a special purpose vehicle from an affiliate of Oaktree and contemporaneously borrowed under the Company's Line of Credit to finance the investment. The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is secured by the equity interests of the entity owning Atlantis Paradise Island Resort, a 2,917 room oceanfront resort located on Paradise Island in the Bahamas.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

On July 9, 2020, the borrower on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan exercised the option to extend the initial maturity of the loan by 12 months from July 2020 to July 2021. The borrower continues to have the option to extend the maturity of the loan by four additional 12-month periods, provided there has not been an event of default. The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan bears interest at a floating rate of 6.67% over the one-month London Interbank Offered Rate (“LIBOR”), subject to an interest rate increase in the event the borrower exercises its fourth 12-month extension option.

On September 4, 2019, the Company acquired a \$25 million principal amount of bonds (the “IMC/AMC Bond Investment”) collateralized by a term loan (the “Term Loan”) by assuming ownership of a special purpose vehicle from an affiliate of Oaktree and contemporaneously borrowed \$25 million under the Company’s Line of Credit to finance the investment. The Term Loan is cross-collateralized by and senior to equity interests of the owners in International Markets Center (“IMC”) and AmericasMart Atlanta (“AMC”). IMC and AMC are two of the leading national furniture showroom companies with a combined 14.4 million square feet of showroom space located in Las Vegas, Nevada, High Point, North Carolina and Atlanta, Georgia.

The Term Loan matures in December 2023. The IMC/AMC Bond Investment bears interest at a floating rate of 6.15% over the one-month London Interbank Offered Rate.

7. Accounts and Other Receivables and Other Assets

The following table summarizes the components of accounts and other receivables and other assets as of December 31, 2020 and 2019:

Receivables	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2019
Accounts receivable	\$ 949,714	\$1,097,446
Straight-line rent receivable	1,954,662	407,475
Interest receivable	325,602	264,525
Allowance for doubtful accounts	(155,519)	—
Total accounts and other receivables, net	<u>\$3,074,459</u>	<u>\$1,769,446</u>
Other assets	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2019
Deposits	\$ 474,306	\$500,000
Prepaid expenses	545,441	70,625
Interest rate cap	86,000	—
Total other assets	<u>\$1,105,747</u>	<u>\$570,625</u>

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

8. Accounts Payable, Accrued Expenses and Other Liabilities

The following table summarizes the components of accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities as of December 31, 2020 and 2019:

	<u>December 31, 2020</u>	<u>December 31, 2019</u>
Subscriptions received in advance	\$ —	\$ 70,000
Real estate taxes payable	624,961	391,519
Accounts payable and accrued expenses	2,322,523	1,222,942
Prepaid rent	1,007,729	637,233
Accrued interest expense	326,586	298,884
Tenant security deposits	632,837	620,814
Derivative ⁽¹⁾	626,224	—
Distribution payable	<u>768,521</u>	<u>339,337</u>
Total accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	<u>\$6,309,381</u>	<u>\$3,580,729</u>

- (1) This derivative relates to an interest rate swap on the Two Liberty mortgage loan. The notional amount of the swap is \$33,800,000 and expires in August 2024. Two Liberty receives a floating rate of one-month USD LIBOR and pays a fixed rate of 0.7225%.

9. Mortgage Loans

The following table summarizes the components of mortgage loans as of December 31, 2020 and 2019:

<u>Indebtedness</u>	<u>Interest Rate⁽¹⁾</u>	<u>Maturity Date</u>	<u>Principal Balance Outstanding</u> <u>December 31, 2020</u>	<u>December 31, 2019</u>
Anzio Apartments mortgage loan	L + 1.59%	April 2029	\$ 44,400,000	\$ 44,400,000
Two Liberty Center mortgage loan ⁽²⁾ ..	L + 1.50%	August 2024	61,971,000	61,971,000
Ezlyn mortgage loan	3.38%	December 2026	53,040,000	53,040,000
Lakes mortgage loan ⁽²⁾	L + 1.55%	February 2025	25,202,380	—
Arbors mortgage loan ⁽³⁾	<u>SOFR + 2.24%</u>	<u>January 2031</u>	45,950,000	—
Total mortgage loans			230,563,380	159,411,000
Less: deferred financing costs, net			<u>(1,376,424)</u>	<u>(934,146)</u>
Mortgage loans, net			<u>\$229,186,956</u>	<u>\$158,476,854</u>

- (1) The term “L” refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of December 31, 2020 and 2019, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.14% and 1.76%, respectively.
- (2) The mortgage loans are subject to customary terms and conditions, and the respective joint venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of December 31, 2020.
- (3) The term “SOFR” refers to the Secured Overnight Financing Rate. As of December 31, 2020, the SOFR was 0.08%.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

The following table presents the future principal payments due under the Company's mortgage loans as of December 31, 2020:

<u>Year</u>	<u>Amount</u>
2021	—
2022	—
2023	—
2024	61,971,000
2025	25,202,380
Thereafter	143,390,000
Total	<u>\$230,563,380</u>

In connection with the acquisition of the Anzio Apartments, the Anzio Joint Venture obtained a \$44.4 million mortgage loan from the Federal Home Loan Mortgage Corporation (Freddie Mac). The mortgage loan is secured by the Anzio Apartments and bears interest at a rate of LIBOR plus a spread of 159 basis points, payable as interest-only for the first 60 months, then principal and interest payable for the remaining term based on a 360 month amortization period. The term of the mortgage loan is 120 months. Amounts prepaid under the mortgage loan are subject to a 1% penalty following a one year lockout period. The mortgage loan is subject to customary terms and conditions.

In connection with the acquisition of Two Liberty Center, the Liberty Joint Venture obtained a \$62.0 million mortgage loan from Bank of America Merrill Lynch (BAML). The mortgage loan is secured by Two Liberty Center and bears interest at a rate of LIBOR plus a spread of 150 basis points, payable as interest-only for the initial term of 60 months. The term of the mortgage loan is 60 months with two one-year extension options. The mortgage loan is subject to customary terms and conditions, and the Liberty Joint Venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of December 31, 2020.

In connection with the acquisition of Ezlyn, the Ezlyn Joint Venture obtained a \$53.0 million mortgage loan from Freddie Mac. The mortgage loan is secured by Ezlyn and bears interest at a fixed rate of 3.38%, payable as interest-only throughout the full 84 month term. The mortgage loan has a prepayment lockout of two years followed by a defeasance penalty until the last 90 days of the loan term. The mortgage loan is subject to customary terms and conditions.

In connection with the acquisition of the Lakes property, the Lakes Joint Venture obtained a \$27.9 million mortgage loan from Bank of America, N.A. (Bank of America). The mortgage loan is secured by the Lakes and bears interest at a rate of LIBOR plus a spread of 155 basis points, payable as interest-only. The term of the mortgage loan is 60 months and amounts prepaid under the mortgage loan are not subject to penalty. The mortgage loan is subject to customary terms and conditions, and the Lakes Joint Venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of December 31, 2020.

In connection with the acquisition of Arbors, the Arbors Joint Venture obtained a \$46.0 million mortgage loan from Freddie Mac. The mortgage loan is secured by Arbors and bears interest at a variable rate equal to the Secured Overnight Financing Rate, "SOFR" plus a spread of 224 basis points, payable as interest-only for the first 60 months, then principal and interest payable for the remaining term based on a 360 month amortization period. The term of the mortgage loan is 120 months. Amounts prepaid under the mortgage loan are subject to a 1% penalty following a one year lockout period. The mortgage loan is subject to customary terms and conditions.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

10. Related Party Transactions

The Company has entered into an advisory agreement with the Adviser. Pursuant to the advisory agreement between the Company and the Adviser, the Adviser is responsible for sourcing, evaluating and monitoring the Company's investment opportunities and making decisions related to the acquisition, management, financing and disposition of the Company's assets, in accordance with the Company's investment objectives, guidelines, policies and limitations, subject to oversight by the Company's board of directors.

Credit Agreement

On June 5, 2020, the Company entered into a line of credit (the "Credit Agreement") with Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. ("Lender"), an affiliate of the Company's sponsor, Oaktree, providing for a discretionary, unsecured, uncommitted credit facility in a maximum aggregate principal amount of \$125 million. The Credit Agreement expires on June 30, 2021, subject to one-year extension options requiring Lender approval. Borrowings under the Credit Agreement will bear interest at a rate of the then-current rate offered by a third-party lender, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%. Each advance under the Credit Agreement is repayable on the earliest of (i) Lender's demand, (ii) the stated expiration of the Credit Agreement, and (iii) the date on which Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC or an affiliate thereof no longer acts as the Company's investment adviser; provided that the Company will have 180 days to make such repayment in the event of clauses (i) and (ii) and 45 days to make such repayment in the event of clause (iii). To the extent the Company has not repaid all loans and other obligations under the Credit Agreement after a repayment event has occurred, the Company is obligated to apply the net cash proceeds from its public offering and any sale or other disposition of assets to the repayment of such loans and other obligations; provided that the Company will be permitted to (x) make payments to fulfill any repurchase requests pursuant to its share repurchase plan, (y) use funds to close any acquisition of property which the Company committed to prior to receiving a demand notice and (z) make quarterly distributions to its stockholders at per share levels consistent with the immediately preceding fiscal quarter and as otherwise required for it to maintain its REIT status. The Credit Agreement also permits voluntary prepayment of principal and accrued interest without any penalty other than customary LIBOR breakage costs. The Credit Agreement contains customary events of default. As is customary in such financings, if an event of default occurs under the Credit Agreement, Lender may accelerate the repayment of amounts outstanding under the Credit Agreement and exercise other remedies subject, in certain instances, to the expiration of an applicable cure period. As of December 31, 2020, the Company did not have any borrowings outstanding under the Credit Agreement.

Management Fee

Certain affiliates of the Company, including the Adviser, will receive fees and compensation in connection with the offering and ongoing management of the assets of the Company. The Adviser agreed to waive its management fee from December 6, 2019 through June 6, 2020. Beginning June 7, 2020, the Adviser has been paid a management fee equal to 1.00% of NAV per annum, payable monthly in arrears. The management fee is payable, at the Adviser's election, in cash or Class I shares. For the year ended December 31, 2020, the Company recorded \$1.2 million in Adviser management fees, all of which the Adviser elected to receive in Class I shares. Since the Adviser agreed to waive its management fee until six months following escrow break, the Company waived management fees of \$107,563 and \$749,171 for the years ended December 31, 2019 and 2020, respectively.

The Company may retain certain of the Adviser's affiliates for necessary services relating to the Company's investments or its operations, including any administrative services, construction, special servicing, leasing, development, property oversight and other property management services, as well as services related to group purchasing, healthcare, consulting/brokerage, capital markets/credit origination, loan servicing, property, title

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

and/or other types of insurance, management consulting and other similar operational matters. Any such arrangements will be at market terms and rates. As of December 31, 2020, the Company had not retained an affiliate of the Adviser for any such services.

Performance Fee

The Company pays the Adviser a performance fee equal to 12.5% of the annual Total Return, subject to a 5% annual Hurdle Amount (each term as defined in the advisory agreement) and a high water mark, with a catch-up. Such performance fee is made annually and accrues monthly. For the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019, the Company accrued performance fees of \$2.2 million and \$0.2 million, respectively.

Due to Affiliates

Due to affiliates of \$12.1 million as of December 31, 2020 consisted primarily of \$0.9 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of operating expenses, \$5.7 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of organizational and offering costs, \$0.4 million due to the Adviser for management fees, \$2.7 million due to Oaktree for share repurchases and \$2.4 million due to the Adviser for performance fees (which includes \$0.2 million of performance fee with respect to the period ended December 31, 2019, which the Adviser has deferred receipt until 2021). Due to affiliates of \$6.0 million as of December 31, 2019 consisted of \$0.6 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of operating expenses, \$5.2 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of organizational and offering costs, and \$0.2 million due to Oaktree for performance fees.

Repurchase Arrangement for Oaktree Investor

On September 11, 2019, the board of directors of the Company, including a majority of the independent directors, adopted an arrangement to repurchase shares of the Company's Class I common stock that Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. (the "Oaktree Investor"), an affiliate of the Company's sponsor, acquired in the Company's initial public offering. The board of directors approved the repurchase arrangement in recognition of the Oaktree Investor's subscription for shares of the Company's Class I common stock in an amount such that, together with all other subscriptions for the Company's common stock, met the escrow minimum offering amount.

As of December 6, 2019, the Company satisfied the minimum offering requirement and the Company's board of directors authorized the release of proceeds from escrow. As of such date, the escrow agent released gross proceeds of approximately \$150.0 million (including approximately \$86.9 million that was funded by Oaktree) to the Company in connection with the sale of shares of the Company's common stock.

Under the repurchase arrangement, subject to certain limitations, on the last calendar day of each month the Company will offer to repurchase shares of its common stock from the Oaktree Investor in an aggregate dollar amount (the "Monthly Repurchase Amount") equal to (i) the net proceeds from new subscriptions that month less (ii) the aggregate repurchase price (excluding any amount of the aggregate repurchase price paid using cash flow from operations not used to pay distributions) of shares repurchased by the Company that month from investors pursuant to the Company's existing share repurchase plan. In addition to the Monthly Repurchase Amount for the applicable month, the Company will offer to repurchase any Monthly Repurchase Amounts from prior months that have not yet been repurchased. The price per share for each repurchase from the Oaktree Investor will be the lesser of (a) the \$10.00 per share initial cost of the shares and (b) the transaction price in effect for the Class I shares at the time of repurchase. The repurchase arrangement is not subject to any time limit and will continue until the Company has repurchased all of the Oaktree Investor's shares. During the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2019, the Company repurchased 2,521,620 and 0 Class I shares, respectively, from the Oaktree Investor at a price of \$10.00 per share. As of December 31, 2020, the Oaktree Investor held 6,186,397 of the Company's outstanding Class I shares.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

Other than the Monthly Repurchase Amount limitation, the share repurchase arrangement for the Oaktree Investor is not subject to any volume limitations, including those in the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Notwithstanding the foregoing, no repurchase offer will be made to the Oaktree Investor for any month in which (1) the 2% monthly or 5% quarterly repurchase limitations in the Company's existing share repurchase plan have been decreased or (2) the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan is not repurchased. Additionally, the Company may elect not to offer to repurchase shares from the Oaktree Investor, or may offer to purchase less than the Monthly Repurchase Amount, if, in its judgment, the Company determines that offering to repurchase the full Monthly Repurchase Amount would place an undue burden on its liquidity, adversely affect its operations or risk having an adverse impact on the Company as a whole. Further, the Company's board of directors may modify, suspend or terminate this share repurchase arrangement if it deems such action to be in the Company's best interests and the best interests of the Company's stockholders. The Oaktree Investor will not request that its shares be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Under the Company's charter, the Oaktree Investor may not vote on the removal of any of its affiliates (including the Adviser), and may not vote regarding any transaction between the Company and Oaktree or any of its affiliates.

11. Stockholders' Equity

Authorized Capital

The Company is authorized to issue up to \$1,050,000,000 in shares in its primary offering. The Company is selling any combination of the four classes of shares of its common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares, with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. See Note 2 for a further description of such items. Other than the differences in upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and ongoing stockholder servicing fees, each class of common stock has the same economic and voting rights.

As of December 31, 2020 and 2019, the Company had authority to issue 1,050,000,000 shares, consisting of the following:

<u>Classification</u>	<u>No. of Authorized Shares</u>	<u>Par Value Per Share</u>
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$0.01
Class T common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class S common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class D common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

Common Stock

The following tables detail the movement in the Company's outstanding shares of common stock:

	<u>Class S</u>	<u>Class I</u>	<u>Class T</u>	<u>Class D</u>	<u>Total</u>
December 31, 2019	<u>5,851,600</u>	<u>9,145,617</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>14,997,217</u>
Common stock issued	7,040,896	759,820	—	—	7,800,716
Distribution reinvestments	205,798	9,763	—	—	215,561
Independent directors' restricted stock vested ⁽¹⁾	—	5,749	—	—	5,749
Management fees	—	78,022	—	—	78,022
Stock redemptions	<u>(65,644)</u>	<u>(2,521,620)</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>(2,587,264)</u>
December 31, 2020	<u>13,032,650</u>	<u>7,477,351</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>20,510,001</u>

- (1) The directors' vested restricted stock represents \$127,500 of the annual compensation paid to the independent directors since inception. The restricted stock is amortized over the one-year service period of such stock grants.

Distributions

Beginning December 31, 2019, the Company declared monthly distributions for each class of its common stock, which are generally paid approximately 20 days after month-end. Each class of the Company's common stock received the same aggregate gross distribution per share, which was \$0.4573 per share since inception through December 31, 2020. The net distribution varies for each class based on the applicable stockholder servicing fee, which is deducted from the monthly distribution per share and paid directly to the applicable distributor. All 2019 and 2020 distributions represent a return of capital.

The Company generally intends to distribute substantially all of its taxable income, which does not necessarily equal net income as calculated in accordance with GAAP, to its stockholders each year to comply with the REIT provisions of the Internal Revenue Code. Each class of our common stock receives the same gross distribution per share. The net distribution varies for each class based on the applicable stockholder servicing fee, which is deducted from the monthly distribution per share and paid directly to the applicable distributor.

The following table details the net distribution for each of our share classes as of December 31, 2020:

<u>Declaration Date</u>	<u>Class S Shares</u>	<u>Class I Shares</u>	<u>Class T Shares</u>	<u>Class D Shares</u>
December 31, 2019	\$0.0189	\$0.0250	\$—	\$—
January 30, 2020	\$0.0222	\$0.0294	\$—	\$—
February 27, 2020	\$0.0272	\$0.0341	\$—	\$—
March 30, 2020	\$0.0267	\$0.0341	\$—	\$—
April 30, 2020	\$0.0272	\$0.0344	\$—	\$—
May 29, 2020	\$0.0288	\$0.0361	\$—	\$—
June 30, 2020	\$0.0293	\$0.0365	\$—	\$—
July 30, 2020	\$0.0291	\$0.0365	\$—	\$—
August 28, 2020	\$0.0293	\$0.0367	\$—	\$—
September 29, 2020	\$0.0295	\$0.0367	\$—	\$—
October 29, 2020	\$0.0294	\$0.0369	\$—	\$—
November 25, 2020	\$0.0320	\$0.0392	\$—	\$—
December 30, 2020	<u>\$0.0342</u>	<u>\$0.0417</u>	<u>\$—</u>	<u>\$—</u>
Total	<u>\$0.3638</u>	<u>\$0.4573</u>	<u>\$—</u>	<u>\$—</u>

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

Distribution Reinvestment Plan

The Company has adopted a distribution reinvestment plan whereby stockholders (other than Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, Ohio, Oregon, Vermont and Washington investors) will have their cash distributions automatically reinvested in additional shares of common stock unless they elect to receive their distributions in cash. Alabama, Idaho, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nebraska, New Jersey, Ohio, Oregon, Vermont and Washington investors will automatically receive their distributions in cash unless they elect to have their cash distributions reinvested in additional shares of the Company's common stock. The per share purchase price for shares purchased pursuant to the distribution reinvestment plan will be equal to the offering price before upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees (the "transaction price") at the time the distribution is payable, which will generally be equal to the Company's prior month's NAV per share for that share class. Stockholders will not pay upfront selling commissions or dealer manager fees when purchasing shares pursuant to the distribution reinvestment plan. The stockholder servicing fees with respect to shares of the Company's Class T shares, Class S shares and Class D shares are calculated based on the NAV for those shares and may reduce the NAV or, alternatively, the distributions payable with respect to shares of each such class, including shares issued in respect of distributions on such shares under the distribution reinvestment plan. For the year ended December 31, 2020, the Company reinvested \$2.2 million of distributions. There were no distributions reinvested during the year December 31, 2019.

Share Repurchase Plan

The Company has adopted a share repurchase plan, whereby on a monthly basis, stockholders may request that the Company repurchase all or any portion of their shares. The Company may choose to repurchase all, some or none of the shares that have been requested to be repurchased at the end of any particular month, in its discretion, subject to any limitations in the share repurchase plan. The total amount of aggregate repurchases of Class T, Class S, Class D, and Class I shares will be limited to 2% of the aggregate NAV per month and 5% of the aggregate NAV per calendar quarter. Shares would be repurchased at a price equal to the transaction price on the applicable repurchase date, subject to any early repurchase deduction. Shares that have not been outstanding for at least one year would be repurchased at 95% of the transaction price. Due to the illiquid nature of investments in real estate, the Company may not have sufficient liquid resources to fund repurchase requests and has established limitations on the amount of funds the Company may use for repurchases during any calendar month and quarter. Further, the Company's board of directors may modify, suspend or terminate the share repurchase plan. For the year ended December 31, 2020, the Company repurchased 2,587,264 shares including 2,521,620 shares repurchased from Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. (the "Oaktree Investor"). There were no share repurchases as of December 31, 2019.

12. Commitments and Contingencies

From time to time, the Company may be involved in various claims and legal actions arising in the ordinary course of business. As of December 31, 2020, the Company is not subject to any material litigation nor is the Company aware of any material litigation threatened against it.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

13. Five Year Minimum Rental Payments

The following table presents the future minimum rents the Company expects to receive from its office properties. Leases at the Company's multifamily investments are short term, generally 12 months or less, and are not included.

<u>Year</u>	<u>Future Minimum Rents</u>
2021	\$11,157,656
2022	10,794,379
2023	9,620,248
2024	6,857,286
2025	5,744,018
Thereafter	6,560,171
Total	<u><u>\$50,733,758</u></u>

14. Segment Reporting

The Company operates in three reportable segments: multifamily properties, office properties and real estate-related loans and securities. The Company allocates resources and evaluates results based on the performance of each segment individually. The Company believes that segment net operating income is the key performance metric that captures the unique operating characteristics of each segment.

The following table sets forth the total assets by segment:

	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2019
Multifamily	\$204,408,015	\$140,841,295
Office	134,521,921	93,629,245
Real estate-related loans and securities	74,464,566	49,297,799
Other (Corporate)	27,479,107	29,717,653
Total assets	<u><u>\$440,873,609</u></u>	<u><u>\$313,485,992</u></u>

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the year ended December 31, 2020:

	<u>Multifamily</u>	<u>Office</u>	<u>Real estate-related loans and securities</u>	<u>Total</u>
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$11,681,669	\$12,463,543	\$ —	\$24,145,212
Other revenues	496,052	645,006	—	1,141,058
Total revenues	12,177,721	13,108,549	—	25,286,270
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	4,859,445	5,351,792	—	10,211,237
Total expenses	4,859,445	5,351,792	—	10,211,237
Income from real-estate related loans and securities . .	—	—	4,908,074	4,908,074
Realized gain on investments	—	—	144,484	144,484
Unrealized gain on investments	—	(626,224)	3,042,927	2,416,703
Segment net operating income	<u>\$ 7,318,276</u>	<u>\$ 7,130,533</u>	<u>\$8,095,485</u>	<u>\$22,544,294</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$ 6,372,127	\$ 7,108,886	\$ —	\$13,481,013
General and administrative expenses				3,473,954
Management fee				1,170,717
Performance fee				2,215,134
Interest expense				4,948,496
Net loss				(2,745,020)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				307,169
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u><u>\$(2,437,851)</u></u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the year ended December 31, 2019:

	<u>Multifamily</u>	<u>Office</u>	<u>Real estate-related loans and securities</u>	<u>Total</u>
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$4,245,057	\$2,883,152	\$ —	\$ 7,128,209
Other revenues	164,948	246,750	—	411,698
Total revenues	4,410,005	3,129,902	—	7,539,907
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	2,009,938	1,061,828	—	3,071,766
Total expenses	2,009,938	1,061,828	—	3,071,766
Income from real estate-related loans	—	—	2,305,721	2,305,721
Segment net operating income	<u>\$2,400,067</u>	<u>\$2,068,074</u>	<u>\$2,305,721</u>	<u>\$ 6,773,862</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$3,381,811	\$1,630,448	\$ —	\$ 5,012,259
General and administrative expenses				1,616,252
Management fee				—
Performance fee				200,649
Organizational expenses				885,061
Interest expense				4,048,089
Net loss				\$(4,988,448)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests . . .				265,570
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u><u>\$(4,722,878)</u></u>

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to the Financial Statements

15. Subsequent Events

The Company has evaluated events from December 31, 2020 through the date the financial statements were issued.

Investments

Subsequent to December 31, 2020, the Company sold an aggregate of \$4.9 million of floating-rate commercial mortgage backed securities.

On February 2, 2021, the Company had an initial funding of \$4.1 million for a first mortgage loan secured by a condominium development in Brooklyn, New York.

On February 17, 2021, the Company had an initial funding of \$12.7 million for a first mortgage loan secured by a condominium and apartment development in San Francisco, California.

Status of the Offering

As of March 30, 2021, the Company had sold an aggregate of 21,614,752 shares, net of repurchases, of its common stock (consisting of 14,411,775 Class S shares, 7,129,017 Class I shares and 73,960 Class C shares) in the Offering resulting in net proceeds of \$218.9 million to the Company as payment for such shares.

Class C Shares Private Offering

Subsequent to December 31, 2020, the Company created a new Class C share class and began conducting a private offering of Class C shares to a feeder vehicle primarily created to hold the Company's Class C shares, which in turn will offer interests in itself to investors.

Distributions

Subsequent to December 31, 2020, the Company declared distributions as follows:

<u>Record Date</u>	<u>Class S</u>	<u>Class I</u>	<u>Class T</u>	<u>Class D</u>
January 28, 2021	\$0.0344	\$0.0420	N/A	N/A
February 25, 2021	\$0.0352	\$0.0420	N/A	N/A
March 30, 2021	\$0.0346	\$0.0422	N/A	N/A

**HISTORICAL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS OF BROOKFIELD REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST INC.
(FORMERLY, OAKTREE REAL ESTATE INCOME TRUST, INC.) (UNAUDITED)**

PART I. FINANCIAL INFORMATION

ITEM 1. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.

Consolidated Balance Sheets

	June 30, 2021 (Unaudited)	December 31, 2020
Assets		
Investments in real estate, net	\$310,693,892	\$315,308,436
Investments in real estate-related loans and securities, net	83,963,828	74,464,566
Intangible assets, net	8,425,990	10,901,176
Cash and cash equivalents	35,892,048	32,740,150
Restricted cash	4,022,320	3,279,075
Accounts and other receivables, net	3,435,212	3,074,459
Other assets	1,165,898	1,105,747
Total Assets	\$447,599,188	\$440,873,609
Liabilities and Equity		
Mortgage loans, net	\$229,453,975	\$229,186,956
Due to affiliates	17,491,977	12,123,459
Intangible liabilities, net	57,441	69,864
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	6,178,483	6,309,381
Commitments and contingencies (Note 12)	—	—
Total Liabilities	253,181,876	247,689,660
Stockholders' Equity		
Preferred stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 50,000,000 shares authorized; no shares issued nor outstanding at June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, respectively	—	—
Common stock, \$0.01 par value per share, 1,000,000,000 shares authorized; 21,237,215 and 20,510,001 shares issued and outstanding at June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, respectively	212,372	205,099
Additional paid-in capital	209,543,729	200,440,567
Accumulated deficit	(22,558,358)	(15,179,566)
Total Stockholders' Equity	187,197,743	185,466,100
Non-controlling interests attributable to third party joint ventures	7,219,569	7,717,849
Total Equity	194,417,312	193,183,949
Total Liabilities and Stockholders' Equity	\$447,599,188	\$440,873,609

See accompanying notes to financial statements.

The following table presents the assets and liabilities of investments consolidated as a variable interest entities for which the Company is determined to be the primary beneficiary.

	<u>June 30, 2021</u>	<u>December 31, 2020</u>
Assets		
Investments in real estate, net	\$310,693,892	\$315,308,436
Intangible assets, net	8,425,990	10,901,176
Cash and cash equivalents	2,983,026	3,060,611
Restricted cash	4,022,320	3,279,075
Accounts and other receivables, net	2,825,965	2,778,108
Other assets	848,552	1,010,972
Total Assets	<u>\$329,799,745</u>	<u>\$336,338,378</u>
Liabilities		
Mortgage loans, net	\$229,453,975	\$229,186,956
Intangible liabilities, net	57,441	69,864
Accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	4,567,816	4,761,810
Total Liabilities	<u>\$234,079,232</u>	<u>\$234,018,630</u>

See accompanying notes to financial statements.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.

Consolidated Statements of Operations (unaudited)

	For the Three Months Ended		For the Six Months Ended	
	June 30, 2021	June 30, 2020	June 30, 2021	June 30, 2020
Revenues				
Rental revenues	\$ 7,435,941	\$ 5,945,332	\$14,666,989	\$11,359,393
Other revenues	483,499	258,688	864,943	585,438
Total revenues	<u>7,919,440</u>	<u>6,204,020</u>	<u>15,531,932</u>	<u>11,944,831</u>
Expenses				
Rental property operating	3,428,816	2,470,155	6,743,843	4,486,759
General and administrative expenses	1,051,762	739,397	2,067,560	1,389,976
Management fee	569,389	130,990	1,123,438	130,990
Performance fee	687,265	186,679	1,261,088	998,328
Depreciation and amortization	3,788,243	3,776,152	8,112,729	7,165,817
Total expenses	<u>9,525,475</u>	<u>7,303,373</u>	<u>19,308,658</u>	<u>14,171,870</u>
Other income (expense)				
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	1,352,252	1,338,053	2,554,585	2,691,680
Interest expense	(1,402,408)	(1,206,036)	(2,774,865)	(2,622,323)
Realized gains on investments	—	—	980,665	—
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments	332,410	1,537,626	319,983	(263,067)
Total other income (expense)	<u>282,254</u>	<u>1,669,643</u>	<u>1,080,368</u>	<u>(193,710)</u>
Net (loss) income	<u>(1,323,781)</u>	<u>570,290</u>	<u>(2,696,358)</u>	<u>(2,420,749)</u>
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests	<u>63,992</u>	<u>110,054</u>	<u>189,270</u>	<u>214,648</u>
Net (loss) income attributable to stockholders	<u><u>\$ (1,259,789)</u></u>	<u><u>\$ 680,344</u></u>	<u><u>\$ (2,507,088)</u></u>	<u><u>\$ (2,206,101)</u></u>
Per common share data:				
Net (loss) income per share of common stock				
Basic	\$ (0.06)	\$ 0.04	\$ (0.12)	\$ (0.12)
Diluted	\$ (0.06)	\$ 0.04	\$ (0.12)	\$ (0.12)
Weighted average number of shares outstanding				
Basic	22,201,697	18,788,608	21,742,068	17,811,014
Diluted	22,201,697	18,788,608	21,742,068	17,811,014

See accompanying notes to financial statements.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.

Consolidated Statements of Changes in Stockholders' Equity (Deficit) (unaudited)

	For the Three Months Ended June 30, 2021										
	Par Value										
	Shares	Common Stock Class I	Common Stock Class S	Common Stock Class C	Common Stock Class T	Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital	Accumulated Deficit	Total Stockholders' (Deficit) Equity	Non-controlling Interests	Total Equity
Balance at March 31, 2021	20,662,400	\$ 62,497	\$143,387	\$ 740	\$—	\$—	\$201,847,118	\$(18,811,831)	\$183,241,911	7,437,441	\$190,679,352
Share-based compensation	—	—	—	—	—	—	17,452	—	17,452	—	17,452
Distribution reinvestments	103,363	56	978	—	—	—	1,096,265	—	1,097,299	—	1,097,299
Class I common stock issued	1,124,000	11,240	—	—	—	—	12,077,496	—	12,088,736	—	12,088,736
Class S common stock issued	2,531,264	—	25,312	—	—	—	26,945,463	—	26,970,775	—	26,970,775
Class C common stock issued	840,441	—	—	8,404	—	—	8,965,065	—	8,973,469	—	8,973,469
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26,821	26,821
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2,486,738)	(2,486,738)	(180,701)	(2,667,439)
Repurchases	(4,024,253)	(39,312)	(930)	—	—	—	(40,415,315)	—	(40,455,557)	—	(40,455,557)
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	(989,815)	—	(989,815)	—	(989,815)
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1,259,789)	(1,259,789)	(63,992)	(1,323,781)
Balance at June 30, 2021	21,237,215	\$ 34,481	\$168,747	\$9,144	\$—	\$—	\$209,543,729	\$(22,558,358)	\$187,197,743	\$7,219,569	\$194,417,312

For the Three Months Ended June 30, 2020											
Par Value											
	Shares	Common Stock Class I	Common Stock Class S	Common Stock Class C	Common Stock Class T	Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital	Accumulated Deficit	Total Stockholders' (Deficit) Equity	Non-controlling Interests	Total Equity
Balance at March 31, 2020	18,031,302	\$ 91,855	\$ 88,458	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$175,698,998	\$ (9,802,148)	\$166,077,163	\$6,299,046	\$172,376,209
Share-based compensation	—	—	—	—	—	—	18,239	—	18,239	—	18,239
Distribution reinvestments	51,548	23	492	—	—	—	526,388	—	526,903	—	526,903
Class I common stock issued	19,541	195	—	—	—	—	199,805	—	200,000	—	200,000
Class S common stock issued	1,743,322	—	17,433	—	—	—	17,926,992	—	17,944,425	—	17,944,425
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	31,196	31,196
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1,797,090)	(1,797,090)	(358,019)	(2,155,109)
Repurchases	(928,718)	(9,033)	(254)	—	—	—	(9,271,914)	—	(9,281,201)	—	(9,281,201)
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	(405,334)	—	(405,334)	—	(405,334)
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	680,344	680,344	(110,054)	570,290
Balance at June 30, 2020	18,916,995	\$ 83,040	\$106,129	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$184,693,174	\$ (10,918,894)	\$173,963,449	\$5,862,169	\$179,825,618

For the Six Months Ended June 30, 2021

	Par Value							Total Stockholders' Equity	Non-controlling Interests	Total Equity	
	Shares	Common Stock Class I	Common Stock Class S	Common Stock Class C	Common Stock Class T	Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital				Accumulated Deficit
Balance at December 31, 2020	20,510,001	\$ 74,773	\$130,326	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$200,440,567	\$(15,179,566)	\$185,466,100	\$193,183,949	
Share-based compensation	6,840	68	—	—	—	—	35,240	—	35,308	35,308	
Distribution reinvestments	192,376	101	1,823	—	—	—	2,028,948	—	2,030,872	2,030,872	
Class I common stock issued	1,265,412	12,655	—	—	—	—	13,569,805	—	13,582,460	13,582,460	
Class S common stock issued	3,947,443	—	39,474	—	—	—	41,857,571	—	41,897,045	41,897,045	
Class C common stock issued	914,401	—	—	9,144	—	—	9,749,933	—	9,759,077	9,759,077	
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	58,065	58,065	
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(4,871,704)	(4,871,704)	(5,238,779)	
Repurchases	(5,599,258)	(53,116)	(2,876)	—	—	—	(56,206,253)	—	(56,262,245)	(56,262,245)	
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	(1,932,082)	—	(1,932,082)	(1,932,082)	
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2,507,088)	(2,507,088)	(2,696,358)	
Balance at June 30, 2021	21,237,215	\$ 34,481	\$168,747	\$9,144	\$ —	\$ —	\$209,543,729	\$(22,558,358)	\$187,197,743	\$194,417,312	

For the Six Months Ended June 30, 2020

	Par Value							Total Stockholders' Equity	Non-controlling Interests	Total Equity	
	Shares	Common Stock Class I	Common Stock Class S	Common Stock Class C	Common Stock Class T	Common Stock Class D	Additional Paid-In Capital				Accumulated Deficit
Balance at December 31, 2019	14,997,217	\$ 91,456	\$ 58,516	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$145,350,064	\$ (5,430,110)	\$140,069,926	\$5,348,012	\$145,417,938
Share-based compensation	5,750	58	—	—	—	—	35,952	—	36,010	—	36,010
Distribution reinvestments	81,886	41	777	—	—	—	833,352	—	834,170	—	834,170
Class I common stock issued	51,850	518	—	—	—	—	524,482	—	525,000	—	525,000
Class S common stock issued	4,749,281	—	47,493	—	—	—	48,468,017	—	48,515,510	—	48,515,510
Contributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,178,383	1,178,383
Distributions	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(3,282,683)	(3,282,683)	(449,578)	(3,732,261)
Repurchases	(968,989)	(9,033)	(657)	—	—	—	(9,662,448)	—	(9,672,138)	—	(9,672,138)
Offering Costs	—	—	—	—	—	—	(856,245)	—	(856,245)	—	(856,245)
Net loss	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2,206,101)	(2,206,101)	(214,648)	(2,420,749)
Balance at June 30, 2020	18,916,995	\$ 83,040	\$106,129	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$184,693,174	\$ (10,918,894)	\$173,963,449	\$5,862,169	\$179,825,618

See accompanying notes to financial statements.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.

Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows (unaudited)

	For the Six Months Ended	
	June 30, 2021	June 30, 2020
Cash flows from operating activities:		
Net loss	\$ (2,696,358)	\$ (2,420,749)
Adjustments to reconcile net loss to net cash used in operating activities:		
Depreciation and amortization	8,112,729	7,165,817
Management fees	1,123,438	—
Amortization of above and below market leases and lease inducements	114,711	146,652
Amortization of restricted stock grants	35,308	36,010
Amortization of deferred financing costs	158,681	100,762
Amortization of origination fees and discount	(83,466)	(394,633)
Capitalized interest from the real-estate loans	(380,299)	—
Realized (gain) loss on investments in real estate-related loans and securities	(980,665)	—
Unrealized (gain) loss on investments in real estate-related loans and securities	(319,983)	263,067
Changes in assets and liabilities:		
(Increase) decrease in lease inducements and origination costs	(81,820)	—
Decrease (increase) in other assets	(60,151)	(645,326)
(Increase) decrease in accounts and other receivables	(161,157)	(270,132)
(Decrease) increase in accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	140,322	2,412,936
(Decrease) increase in due to affiliates	(2,320,634)	1,056,900
Net cash provided by operating activities	2,600,656	7,451,304
Cash flows from investing activities		
Acquisition of real estate	—	(41,024,719)
Purchase and funding of real estate-related loans and securities	(17,067,418)	(29,413,318)
Proceeds from sale of real estate-related loans and securities	5,039,313	—
Principal repayments from real estate-related loans	3,689,978	—
Building improvements	(1,023,447)	(2,095,032)
Net cash used in investing activities	(9,361,574)	(72,533,069)
Cash flows from financing activities:		
Proceeds from mortgage loans	108,338	27,900,000
Payment of deferred financing costs	—	(356,450)
Proceeds from issuance of common stock	64,138,625	49,040,510
Repurchases of common stock	(48,981,939)	(9,672,139)
Payment of offering costs	(1,519,218)	(822,612)
Distributions to non-controlling interests	(367,075)	(191,274)
Contributions from non-controlling interests	58,065	920,079
Distributions	(2,780,735)	(2,166,964)
Net cash provided by financing activities	10,656,061	64,651,150
Net change in cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash	3,895,143	(430,615)
Cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash, beginning of period	36,019,225	31,050,204
Cash and cash-equivalents and restricted cash, end of period	\$ 39,914,368	\$ 30,619,589

	For the Six Months Ended	
	June 30, 2021	June 30, 2020
Reconciliation of cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash to the consolidated balance sheets:		
Cash and cash equivalents	\$35,892,048	\$26,642,097
Restricted cash	4,022,320	3,977,492
Total cash and cash equivalents and restricted cash	<u>\$39,914,368</u>	<u>\$30,619,589</u>
Supplemental disclosures:		
Interest paid	<u>\$ 2,554,956</u>	<u>\$ 2,503,190</u>
Non-cash investing and financing activities:		
Accrued distributions	<u>\$ 828,618</u>	<u>\$ 620,886</u>
Accrued stockholder servicing fee	<u>\$ 123,880</u>	<u>\$ 75,626</u>
Accrued offering costs	<u>\$ 385,365</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Distributions reinvested	<u>\$ 2,030,872</u>	<u>\$ 834,170</u>
Management fees paid in shares	<u>\$ 1,099,957</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued building improvements	<u>\$ 44,866</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Real estate related loan repayment in accounts receivable	<u>\$ 199,596</u>	<u>\$ —</u>
Accrued repurchases in accounts payable	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ 247,752</u>
Accrued repurchases in due to affiliates	<u>\$ 9,917,806</u>	<u>\$ —</u>

See accompanying notes to financial statements.

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.
Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements
(Unaudited)

1. Organization and Business Purpose

Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc. (the “Company”) was formed on July 27, 2017 as a Maryland corporation and intends to maintain its qualification as a real estate investment trust (“REIT”) for U.S. federal income tax purposes. The Company seeks to invest primarily in well-located, high quality commercial real estate assets that generate strong current cash flow and could further appreciate in value through moderate leasing and repositioning strategies. Moreover, to a lesser extent, the Company invests in real estate-related investments, including private loans and traded real estate-related securities that will help maintain liquidity. The Company is externally managed by Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Adviser”), an affiliate of Oaktree Capital Management, L.P. On January 9, 2018, the Company was capitalized with a \$200,000 investment by an affiliate of the Adviser. The Company has registered with the Securities and Exchange Commission, (the “SEC”), an offering of up to \$1,600,000,000 in shares in its primary offering and up to \$400,000,000 in shares pursuant to its distribution reinvestment plan (the “Offering”). The Company is selling any combination of the four classes of shares of its common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares, with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. The Company has registered in a follow-on offering with the SEC an offering of up to \$6,000,000,000 in shares in its primary offering and up to \$1,500,000,000 in shares pursuant to its distribution reinvestment plan (the “Follow-On Offering”). The SEC has not yet declared the Follow-On Offering effective. As of December 6, 2019, the Company had satisfied the minimum offering requirement and the Company’s board of directors had authorized the release of proceeds from escrow. As of such date, the escrow agent released gross proceeds of approximately \$150.0 million (including approximately \$86.9 million that was funded by Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P.) to the Company in connection with the sale of shares of the Company’s common stock. The purchase price per share for each class of common stock in the Offering will vary and will generally equal the Company’s prior month’s net asset value (“NAV”) per share, as determined monthly, plus applicable upfront selling commissions and dealer manager fees.

As of June 30, 2021, the Company owned five investments in real estate, five investments in real estate-related loans and seven investments in floating-rate commercial mortgage backed securities (“CMBS”).

2. Capitalization

As of June 30, 2021, the Company was authorized to issue up to \$1,747,644,300 of common stock. On April 11, 2018, the Company amended and restated its charter to authorize the following classes of stock:

<u>Classification</u>	<u>No. of Authorized Shares</u>	<u>Par Value Per Share</u>
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$0.01
Class T common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class S common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class D common stock	125,000,000	\$0.01
Class C common stock	125,000,000	\$0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

3. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies

Basis of Presentation

The accompanying unaudited interim financial statements have been prepared in accordance with the instructions to Form 10-Q and Article 10 of Regulation S-X. Accordingly, they do not include all information and footnotes required by accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America (“GAAP”) for complete financial statements. These statements reflect all normal and recurring adjustments which, in the opinion of management, are necessary to present fairly the financial position, results of operations and cash flows of the Company for the interim periods presented. However, the results of operations for the interim period presented are not necessarily indicative of the results that may be expected for the year ending December 31, 2021, or any other future period.

The Company consolidates entities in which it retains a controlling financial interest or entities that meet the definition of a variable interest entity (“VIE”) for which it is deemed to be the primary beneficiary. In performing an analysis of whether it is the primary beneficiary, at initial investment and at each quarterly reporting period, the Company considers whether it individually has the power to direct the activities of the VIE that most significantly affect the entity’s economic performance and also has the obligation to absorb losses or the right to receive benefits of the VIE that could potentially be significant to the VIE. The determination of whether an entity is a VIE, and whether the Company is the primary beneficiary, involves significant judgments, including the determination of which activities most significantly affect the entity’s performance, estimates about the current and future fair values and performance of assets held by the entity and/or general market conditions.

If an entity is determined to be a VIE, the Company evaluates whether it is the primary beneficiary. The primary beneficiary analysis is a qualitative analysis based on power and benefits. The Company consolidates a VIE if it has both power and benefits—that is, (i) the power to direct the activities of a VIE that most significantly influence the VIE’s economic performance, and (ii) the obligation to absorb losses of the VIE that could potentially be significant to the VIE, or the right to receive benefits from the VIE that potentially could be significant to the VIE. The Company consolidates all VIEs for which it is the primary beneficiary, including the Company’s joint ventures with TruAmerica Multifamily, LLC (“TruAmerica”), Hines Interests Limited Partnership (“Hines”), Holland Partner Group (“Holland”) and Waterford Property Company (“Waterford”) to hold the Anzio Apartments/Arbors, Two Liberty, Ezlyn and Lakes properties, respectively (see Note 4). As of June 30, 2021, the total assets and liabilities of the Company’s consolidated VIEs, were \$329.8 million and \$234.1 million, respectively. Such amounts are included on the Company’s Consolidated Balance Sheets. For each of our Company’s consolidated VIEs, certain assets are pledged as collateral for specific obligations of the VIE. There are no creditors or other partners of the Company’s consolidated VIEs that have recourse to its general credit. The Company’s maximum exposure to the Company’s consolidated VIEs is limited to the Company’s variable interests in each VIE.

If a legal entity fails to meet any of the three characteristics of a VIE (due to insufficiency of equity, existence of non-substantive voting rights, or lack of a controlling financial interest), the Company then evaluates such entity under the voting model. Under the voting model, the Company consolidates the entity if it determines that it, directly or indirectly, has greater than 50% of the voting rights and that other equity holders do not have substantive participating rights.

If the Company has a variable interest in a VIE but is not the primary beneficiary, or if the Company has the ability to exercise significant influence over a voting interest entity but does not have control, it accounts for its investment using the equity method of accounting.

COVID-19

The global pandemic of a new strain of coronavirus known as COVID-19 continues to adversely impact global commercial activity and has contributed to significant uncertainty and volatility in financial markets. The global

impact of the outbreak has been rapidly evolving, and has spread around the world with many countries and other jurisdictions instituting quarantines, shelter in place orders, restrictions on travel, and limiting significantly operations of non-essential businesses in an effort to reduce the spread of infection. Among other effects, these actions have created a disruption in global supply chains, a reduction in purchases by consumers, significantly increased unemployment, a demand shock in oil prices and have adversely impacted a number of industries directly, such as transportation, hospitality and entertainment as well as economic stimulus and other government intervention.

The rapid development and fluidity of this situation is without precedent in modern history and the ultimate adverse impact of the novel coronavirus at this time is unknown. Nevertheless, the novel coronavirus presents material uncertainty and risk with respect to the Company's performance and financial results, such as negative impact to occupancy, rent collections, results of operations or market values of the Company's properties, increased costs of operations, increased risk of defaults in its portfolio of real estate debt investments, decreased availability of financing arrangements, changes in law and/or regulation, and uncertainty regarding government and regulatory policy.

As of August 16, 2021, approximately half of the population in the United States of America had received a coronavirus vaccination. Federal, state and city governments continue to lift coronavirus-related restrictions to varying levels. As jurisdictions and businesses reopen, economic activity is expected to improve, but there is no certainty that this will be the case. The Company is unable to estimate the impact the changing situation will have on its financial results at this time.

Investments in Real Estate

The Company evaluates each real estate acquisition to determine whether the integrated set of acquired assets and activities meets the definition of a business. Generally, acquisitions of real estate or in-substance real estate are not expected to meet the definition of a business because substantially all of the fair value is concentrated in a single identifiable asset or group of similar identifiable assets (i.e. land, buildings and related intangible assets) or because the acquisition does not include a substantive process in the form of an acquired workforce or an acquired contract that cannot be replaced without significant cost, effort or delay. When evaluating acquired service or management contracts, the Company considers the nature of the services performed, the terms of the contract relative to similar arm's length contracts, and the availability of comparable service providers in evaluating whether the acquired contract constitutes a substantive process. The acquisitions of Anzio Apartments, Two Liberty, Ezlyn, Lakes and Arbors properties were accounted for as asset acquisitions because substantially all of the fair value was concentrated in the land, buildings and related intangible assets.

For acquisitions of real estate and in-substance real estate that are accounted for as business combinations, the Company recognizes the assets acquired (including the intangible value of acquired above- or below-market leases, acquired in-place leases, tenant relationships and other intangible assets or liabilities), liabilities assumed, noncontrolling interests, and previously existing ownership interests, if any, at fair value as of the acquisition date. Any excess (deficit) of the consideration transferred relative to the fair value of the net assets acquired is recognized as goodwill (bargain purchase gain). In business combinations, the preliminary purchase price allocation may be subject to change based upon additional information about facts and circumstances that existed as of the acquisition date, with such measurement period extending no later than 12 months from the acquisition date. Acquisition costs related to business combinations are expensed as incurred.

Acquisitions of real estate and in-substance real estate that do not meet the definition of a business are accounted for as asset acquisitions. The accounting model for asset acquisitions is similar to the accounting model for business combinations except that the consideration transferred (including acquisition costs) is allocated to the acquired assets and assumed liabilities on a relative fair value basis. As a result, asset acquisitions do not result in the recognition of goodwill or a bargain purchase gain. The results of operations of acquired properties are

included in the Company's results of operations from the respective dates of acquisition. Estimates of future cash flows used to estimate the fair values of identifiable assets acquired and liabilities assumed are based upon a number of factors including the property's historical operating results, known and anticipated trends, and market and economic conditions. Values of buildings and improvements are determined on an as-if-vacant basis.

The estimated fair value of acquired in-place leases include the costs the Company would have incurred to lease the properties to their occupancy levels at the date of acquisition. Such estimates include the fair value of leasing commissions, legal costs and other direct costs that would be incurred to lease the properties to such occupancy levels. The Company evaluates avoided costs over the time period over which occupancy levels at the date of acquisition would be achieved had the property been acquired vacant. Such evaluation includes an estimate of the net market-based rental revenues and net operating costs (primarily consisting of real estate taxes, insurance and utilities) that would be incurred during the lease-up period. Acquired in-place leases are amortized over the remaining lease terms as a component of depreciation and amortization expense.

For acquired in-place leases, above- and below-market lease values are recorded based on the present value (using an interest rate that reflects the risks associated with the lease acquired) of the difference between the contractual amounts to be paid pursuant to the in-place leases and management's estimate of fair market value lease rates for the corresponding in-place leases. The values of acquired above- and below-market leases are amortized over the terms of the related leases and recognized as either increases (for below-market leases) or decreases (for above-market leases) to rental revenue. Should a tenant terminate its lease, the unamortized portion of the in-place lease value is charged to amortization expense and the unamortized portion of the above- or below-market lease value is charged to rental revenue.

Expenditures that improve or extend the life of an acquired property are capitalized and depreciated over their estimated useful life. Expenditures for ordinary maintenance and repairs are expensed as incurred. The cost of buildings and improvements includes the purchase price of the Company's properties and any acquisition-related costs, along with any subsequent improvements to such properties. The Company's investments in real estate are stated at cost and are generally depreciated on a straight-line basis over the estimated useful lives of the assets as follows:

<u>Description</u>	<u>Depreciable Life</u>
Building	30-40 years
Building and site improvements	5-10 years
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	1-7 years
Tenant improvements	Shorter of estimated useful life or lease term
In-place lease intangibles	Over lease term
Above and below market leases	Over lease term
Lease origination costs	Over lease term

The Company reviews its real estate portfolio on a periodic basis to ascertain if there are any indicators of impairment in the carrying values of any of its real estate assets, including deferred costs and intangibles, in order to determine if there is any need for an impairment charge. In reviewing the portfolio, the Company examines the type of asset, the economic situation in the area in which the asset is located, the economic situation in the industry in which the tenant is involved and the timeliness of the payments made by the tenant under its lease, as well as any current correspondence that may have been had with the tenant, including property inspection reports. For each real estate asset for which indicators of impairment are identified, the Company performs a recoverability analysis that compares future undiscounted cash flows expected to result from the use and eventual disposition of the asset to its carrying value. If the undiscounted cash flow analysis yields an amount which is less than the assets' carrying amount, an impairment loss will be recorded equal to the amount by which the carrying value of the asset exceeds its estimated fair value. The estimated fair value is determined using a discounted cash flow model of the expected future cash flows through the useful life of the property. Real estate

assets that are expected to be disposed of are valued at the lower of carrying amount or fair value less costs to sell on an individual asset basis. As of June 30, 2021, the Company had not identified any indicators of impairment with respect to its real estate portfolio.

Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities

Loans that the Company has the intent and ability to hold for the foreseeable future are classified as held for investment. Originated loans are recorded at amortized cost, or outstanding unpaid principal balance less net deferred loan fees. Net deferred loan fees include unamortized origination and other fees charged to the borrower less direct incremental loan origination costs incurred by the Company. Purchased loans are recorded at amortized cost, or unpaid principal balance plus purchase premium or less unamortized discount. Costs to purchase loans are expensed as incurred.

Interest income is recognized based upon contractual interest rate and unpaid principal balance of the loans. Net deferred loan fees on originated loans are deferred and amortized as adjustments to interest income over the expected life of the loans using the effective yield method. Premium or discount on purchased loans are amortized as adjustments to interest income over the expected life of the loans using the effective yield method. When a loan is prepaid, prepayment fees and any excess of proceeds over the carrying amount of the loan are recognized as additional interest income.

Loans that are past due 90 days or more as to principal or interest, or where reasonable doubt exists as to timely collection, are generally considered nonperforming and placed on nonaccrual. Interest receivable is reversed against interest income when loans are placed on nonaccrual status. Interest collected on a nonaccrual loan is either recognized as income on a cash basis or applied as a reduction to the loan's carrying value, depending on the ultimate collectability of the loan. Loans may be restored to accrual status when all principal and interest are current and full repayment of the remaining contractual principal and interest are reasonably assured.

Unrealized gain/loss on floating rate debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

Loans are considered to be impaired when it is probable that the Company will not be able to collect all amounts due in accordance with contractual terms, including consideration of the underlying collateral value. As of June 30, 2021, each of the Company's real-estate related loans was performing in accordance with its contractual terms and management has not established an allowance for loan losses.

Use of Estimates

The preparation of the financial statements in conformity with GAAP requires management to make estimates and assumptions that affect the reported amounts of assets and liabilities and disclosures of contingent assets and liabilities and accrued expenses at the date of the balance sheet. The Company believes the estimates and assumptions underlying the consolidated financial statements are reasonable and supportable based on the information available as of June 30, 2021. However, uncertainty over the ultimate impact COVID-19 will have on the global economy and the Company's business makes any estimates and assumptions as of June 30, 2021 inherently less certain than they would be absent the current and potential impacts of COVID-19. Actual results could differ from those estimates.

Revenue Recognition

Rental revenue primarily consists of base rent arising from tenant leases at the Company's properties. Rental revenue is recognized on a straight-line basis over the life of the lease, including any rent steps or abatement

provisions. The Company begins to recognize revenue upon the acquisition of the related property or when a tenant takes possession of the leased space. Other rental revenues include amounts due from tenants for costs related to common area maintenance, real estate taxes, and other recoverable costs included in lease agreements. The Company recognizes the reimbursement of such costs incurred as tenant reimbursement income.

The Company periodically reviews tenant receivables and unbilled rent receivables to determine whether they are collectible. In making this determination, the Company considers each tenant's payment history and financial condition. If a receivable is deemed to be uncollectible, the Company will either reserve for the receivable through an allowance, or write-off the receivable.

On April 10, 2020, the Financial Accounting Standards Board (FASB) staff issued a question-and-answer document to address stakeholder questions on the application of the lease accounting guidance for lease concessions related to the effects of the COVID-19 pandemic.

Many lessors are, or will be, providing lease concessions to tenants impacted by the economic disruptions caused by the pandemic. For concessions related to the effects of the COVID-19 pandemic, an entity will not have to analyze each contract to determine whether enforceable rights and obligations for concessions exist in the contract and can elect to apply or not apply the accounting for a change in lease provisions guidance in Accounting Standard Codification 840, Leases, to those contracts.

The Company has provided rent deferrals as concessions to tenants impacted by the pandemic. The Company has concluded that each concession does not represent a substantial increase in the rights of the lessor or the obligations of the lessee. Accordingly, the Company has elected to not account for each concession as a change in the provisions of the lease and rather, has assumed each concession was always contemplated by the contract. During the six months ended June 30, 2021, the Company provided a rent deferral to one tenant for an immaterial amount.

Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash and cash equivalents represent cash held in banks, cash on hand, and liquid investments with original maturities of three months or less. The Company may have bank balances in excess of federally insured amounts; however, the Company deposits its cash and cash equivalents with high credit-quality institutions to minimize credit risk exposure.

Restricted Cash

As of June 30, 2021, restricted cash of \$4.0 million consisted of \$0.4 million for construction reserves, \$0.4 million of security deposits, \$0.3 million of escrow reserves, \$1.7 million of escrow loan deposits and \$1.2 million for real estate taxes. As of December 31, 2020, restricted cash of \$3.3 million consisted of \$2.4 million for construction reserves, \$0.4 million of security deposits and \$0.5 million for real estate taxes.

Deferred Charges

The Company's deferred charges include financing and leasing costs. Deferred financing costs include legal, structuring, and other loan costs incurred by the Company for its financing agreements. Deferred financing costs related to the Company's mortgage notes and term loans are recorded as an offset to the related liability and amortized over the term of the applicable financing instruments. Deferred financing costs related to the Company's revolving credit facilities and affiliate line of credit are recorded as a component of Other Assets on the Company's Consolidated Balance Sheets and amortized over the term of the applicable financing agreements. Deferred leasing costs incurred in connection with new leases, which consist primarily of brokerage and legal fees, are recorded as a component of Other Assets on the Company's Consolidated Balance Sheets and amortized over the life of the related lease.

Derivative Instruments

In the normal course of business, the Company is exposed to the effect of interest rate changes. The Company seeks to manage these risks by following established risk management policies and procedures including the use of derivatives to hedge interest rate risk on debt instruments. The Company recognizes all derivatives as either assets or liabilities in the Consolidated Balance Sheets and measures those instruments at fair value. When the Company enters into a derivative contract, it may or may not elect to designate the derivative as a hedging instrument and apply hedge accounting as part of its overall risk management strategy. In other situations, when a derivative does not qualify for hedge accounting or when the derivative and the hedged item are both recorded in current-period earnings and thus deemed to be economic hedges, hedge accounting is not applied.

Freestanding derivatives are financial instruments that the Company enters into as part of its overall risk management strategy but do not utilize hedge accounting. These financial instruments may include interest-rate swaps and other derivative contracts. As of June 30, 2021, the Company had one interest-rate cap and one interest-rate swap contract. The derivatives are accounted for as freestanding instruments and changes in fair value are recorded in current-period earnings.

Non-Controlling Interests

Non-controlling interests of \$7.2 million as of June 30, 2021 and \$7.7 million as of December 31, 2020 represent interests held by TruAmerica, Hines, Holland and Waterford, our joint venture partners in Anzio Apartments/ Arbors, Two Liberty, Ezlyn and Lakes, respectively.

Fair Value Measurement

Under normal market conditions, the fair value of an investment is the amount that would be received to sell an asset or transfer a liability in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date (i.e., the exit price). Additionally, there is a hierarchal framework that prioritizes and ranks the level of market price observability used in measuring investments at fair value. Market price observability is impacted by a number of factors, including the type of investment and the characteristics specific to the investment and the state of the marketplace, including the existence and transparency of transactions between market participants. Investments with readily available active quoted prices or for which fair value can be measured from actively quoted prices generally will have a higher degree of market price observability and a lesser degree of judgment used in measuring fair value.

Investments measured and reported at fair value are classified and disclosed in one of the following levels within the fair value hierarchy:

Level 1 — quoted prices are available in active markets for identical investments as of the measurement date. The Company does not adjust the quoted price for these investments.

Level 2 — quoted prices are available in markets that are not active or model inputs are based on inputs that are either directly or indirectly observable as of the measurement date.

Level 3 — pricing inputs are unobservable and include instances where there is minimal, if any, market activity for the investment. These inputs require significant judgment or estimation by management or third parties when determining fair value and generally represent anything that does not meet the criteria of Levels 1 and 2. Due to the inherent uncertainty of these estimates, these values may differ materially from the values that would have been used had a ready market for these investments existed.

The carrying values of cash and cash equivalents, restricted cash, accounts receivable and other receivables, accounts payable, accrued liabilities and other liabilities approximate fair value because of the short-term nature of these instruments and falls under the Level 2 hierarchy. The estimated fair values of the Company's real

estate-related loan, mortgage loan and line of credit approximate their fair values since they bear interest at floating rates and were recently originated and falls under the Level 2 hierarchy. The Company's derivative is classified as Level 2 and its fair value is derived from estimated values obtained from observable market data for similar instruments.

The Company uses significant judgement to estimate fair values of investments in real estate, and other intangible assets. In estimating their values, the Company considers significant unobservable inputs such as estimated cash flow projections that utilize appropriate discount and capitalization rates and available comparable market information. Estimates of future cash flows are based on a number of factors, including the historical operating results, known and anticipated trends, and market/economic conditions that may affect the property. These inputs are Level 3 inputs.

Valuation of assets measured at fair value

The Company elected the fair value option for its investments in commercial mortgage backed securities ("CMBS"). As such, any unrealized gains or losses on its investments in CMBS are recorded as a component of unrealized gains or losses on the investments on the Consolidated Statements of Operations. The Company determines the fair value of its CMBS utilizing third-party pricing service providers and broker-dealer quotations on the basis of last available bid price.

In determining the fair value of a particular investment, pricing service providers may use broker-dealer quotations, reported trades or valuation estimates from their internal pricing models to determine the reported price. The pricing service providers' internal models for securities such as real estate debt generally consider the attributes applicable to a particular class of the security (e.g., credit rating, seniority), current market data, and estimated cash flows for each class and incorporate deal collateral performance such as prepayment speeds and default rates, as available.

As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the Company's \$20.6 million and \$24.7 million, respectively, of investments in CMBS were classified as Level 3.

Income Taxes

The Company has elected to be taxed as a REIT under Sections 856 through 860 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, commencing with its taxable year ending December 31, 2019. As a REIT, the Company does not incur federal corporate income tax if it distributes 90% of its taxable income to its stockholders each year. Any deferred tax assets arising from the Company's taxable loss carryforwards during periods prior to making a REIT election have been fully reserved, since it is unlikely such benefits will be realized. REITs are subject to a number of other organizational and operational requirements. Even if the Company qualifies for taxation as a REIT, it may be subject to certain state and local taxes on its income and property, and federal income and excise taxes on its undistributed income.

Organization and Offering Expenses

Organization expenses are expensed as incurred and offering expenses are reflected as a reduction of additional paid-in capital from the gross proceeds of the Offering. Any amounts due to the Adviser but not paid are recognized as a liability on the balance sheet.

As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, our Adviser and its affiliates had incurred approximately \$6.3 million and \$5.7 million, respectively, of organization and offering expenses on our behalf. The Company has agreed to reimburse these expenses ratably over a 60 month period beginning on July 6, 2022.

Earnings Per Share

The Company uses the two-class method in calculating earnings per share (“EPS”) when it issues securities other than common stock that contractually entitle the holder to participate in dividends and earnings of the Company when, and if, the Company declares dividends on its common stock. Basic earnings per share (“Basic EPS”) for the Company’s common stock are computed by dividing net income allocable to common shareholders by the weighted average number of shares of common stock outstanding for the period, respectively. Diluted earnings per share (“Diluted EPS”) is calculated similarly, however, it reflects the potential dilution that could occur if securities or other contracts to issue common stock were exercised or converted into common stock, where such exercise or conversion would result in a lower earnings per share amount.

We include unvested shares of restricted stock in the computation of diluted EPS by using the more dilutive of the two-class method or treasury stock method. Any anti-dilutive securities are excluded from the diluted EPS calculation. For each of the six months ended June 30, 2021 and 2020, there were no dilutive participating securities.

Segment Reporting

The Company operates in three reportable segments: multifamily properties, office properties and real estate-related loans and securities. The Company allocates resources and evaluates results based on the performance of each segment individually. The Company believes that segment net operating income is the key performance metric that captures the unique operating characteristics of each segment.

Share-Based Compensation

Equity-classified stock awards granted to employees and non-employees that have a service condition are measured at fair value at date of grant and re-measured at fair value only upon a modification of the award. The Company recognizes compensation expense on a straight-line basis over the requisite service period of each award, with the amount of compensation expense recognized at the end of a reporting period at least equal the portion of fair value of the respective award at grant date or modification date, as applicable, that has vested through that date. Compensation expense, which is adjusted for actual forfeitures upon occurrence, is included as a component of general and administrative expense on the statements of operations.

Recent Accounting Pronouncements

In March 2020, the Financial Accounting Standards Board (“FASB”) issued guidance which provides temporary optional expedients and exceptions to the U.S. GAAP guidance on contract modifications and hedge accounting to ease the financial reporting burdens of the expected market transition from LIBOR and other interbank offered rates to alternative reference rates. The guidance is effective upon issuance and generally may be elected over time through December 31, 2022. The Company has not adopted any of the optional expedients or exceptions through June 30, 2021, but will continue to evaluate the possible adoption (including potential impact) of any such expedients or exceptions during the effective period as circumstances evolve.

In February 2016, the FASB issued a new leasing standard which requires lessees to clarify leases as either finance or operating leases based on certain criteria and record a right-of-use asset and a lease liability for all leases with a term of greater than 12 months regardless of their classification. The new standard requires lessors to account for leases using an approach that is substantially equivalent to existing guidance for sales-type leases, direct financing leases and operating leases. The standard also eliminates current real estate-specific provisions and changes initial direct costs and lease executory costs for all entities. The new guidance will require lessees and lessors to capitalize, as initial direct costs, only those costs that are incurred due to the execution of a lease, with any other costs incurred, including allocated indirect costs, expensed as incurred. In addition, the new standard requires that lease and nonlease components of a contract be bifurcated, with nonlease components

(including reimbursements for real estate taxes, utilities, insurance and other common area maintenance and other executory costs) subject to the new revenue recognition standard effective upon adoption of the new leasing standard. In July 2018, the FASB issued an amendment to the leasing standard that allows lessors to elect, as a practical expedient, not to allocate the total consideration in a contract to lease and non-lease components based on their relative standalone selling prices. Rather, this practical expedient allows lessors to elect to account for the combined component as an operating lease if (i) the timing and pattern of transfer of the lease component and nonlease component(s) are the same; (ii) the lease component would be classified as an operating lease if accounted for separately; and (iii) the lease component is the predominant component of the arrangement. If we elect this practical expedient subsequent to adoption, tenant recoveries and other components that would otherwise qualify as non-lease components would be accounted for as lease components and recognized in rental revenues. The amendment also provided an optional transition method to make the initial application date of the new lease standard the date of adoption, with a cumulative- effect adjustment recognized to the opening balance of retained earnings. Consequently, for an entity that elects the optional transition method, the entity's reporting and disclosures for comparative historical periods presented in the financial statements will continue to be in accordance with current GAAP. In December 2018, the FASB made a narrow-scope amendment that would preclude a lessor from having to recognize lessor costs paid by a lessee directly to a third-party when the lessor cannot reasonably estimate such costs. The Company expects to elect the package of practical expedients to not reassess (i) whether existing arrangements are or contain a lease, (ii) the classification of an operating or financing lease in a period prior to adoption, and (iii) any initial direct costs for existing leases. Additionally, the Company expects to elect to not use hindsight and carry forward its lease term assumptions when adopting Topic 842 and not recognize lease liabilities and lease assets for leases with a term of 12 months or less. The Company will adopt the new leasing standard effective January 1, 2022. The Company is currently evaluating the impact of adopting this ASU on its consolidated financial statements.

In June 2016, the FASB issued guidance on the measurement of credit losses on financial instruments. The standard will replace the incurred loss impairment methodology pursuant to GAAP with a methodology that reflects expected credit losses and requires consideration of a broader range of reasonable and supportable information to inform credit loss estimates. The guidance is effective for the Company beginning after December 15, 2022, including interim periods within that reporting period, with early adoption permitted after December 15, 2018, including interim periods within that reporting period. The Company is currently evaluating the impact of adopting this ASU on its consolidated financial statements.

4. Investments in Real Estate

As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, investments in real estate, net, consisted of the following:

	<u>June 30, 2021</u>	<u>December 31, 2020</u>
Building and building improvements	\$272,915,691	\$272,602,885
Land	40,397,114	40,397,114
Tenant improvements	10,161,277	9,551,645
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	4,968,555	4,822,680
Accumulated depreciation	(17,748,745)	(12,065,888)
Investments in real estate, net	<u>\$310,693,892</u>	<u>\$315,308,436</u>

5. Intangibles

The gross carrying amount and accumulated amortization of the Company's intangible assets consisted of the following as of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Intangible assets:	June 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
In-place lease intangibles	\$10,180,070	\$11,635,323
Lease origination costs	3,997,823	3,946,636
Lease inducements	1,708,038	1,708,038
Above-market lease intangibles	5,753	5,753
Total intangible assets	15,891,684	17,295,750
Accumulated amortization:		
In-place lease intangibles	(6,362,579)	(5,586,764)
Lease origination costs	(690,462)	(521,929)
Lease inducements	(406,900)	(280,128)
Above-market lease intangibles	(5,753)	(5,753)
Total accumulated amortization	(7,465,694)	(6,394,574)
Intangible assets, net	\$ 8,425,990	\$10,901,176
Intangible liabilities:		
Below-market lease intangibles	\$ (100,466)	\$ (94,501)
Accumulated amortization	43,025	24,637
Intangible liabilities, net	\$ (57,441)	\$ (69,864)

The weighted average amortization periods of the acquired in-place lease intangibles, above-market lease intangibles and below-market lease intangibles is 30 months.

The following table details the Company's future amortization of intangible assets:

	Amortization
For the remainder of 2021	\$1,190,543
2022	2,135,090
2023	1,691,718
2024	1,244,582
2025	1,023,872
Thereafter	1,140,185
Total	<u>\$8,425,990</u>

6. Investments in Real Estate-Related Loans and Securities

During the six months ended June 30, 2021, the Company sold \$3.9 million of floating-rate CMBS, received principal payments of \$0.2 million on floating-rate CMBS and recognized a gain of \$1.0 million as a result of the sales. For the six months ended June 30, 2021, the Company recognized \$0.3 million of interest income related to such floating-rate CMBS.

During the six months ended June 30, 2020, the Company invested \$29.4 million into floating-rate CMBS and recognized \$0.4 million of interest income related to such floating-rate CMBS.

The following table details the Company's CMBS activity for the six months ended June 30, 2021:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms	Trade Date	Face Amount	Beginning Balance 12/31/20	Purchases	Sales / Principal Payments	Unrealized Gain / (Loss) ⁽²⁾	Ending Balance 6/30/21	Realized Gain / (Loss) ⁽³⁾
BX 2020 BXLP G	Industrial Paper	L+2.50%	12/15/29	Principal due at maturity	01/23/20	\$ 5,827,000	\$ 5,727,361	\$—	\$ (166,637)	\$ 126,545	\$ 5,687,269	—
CGDB 2019	Medical Office	L+2.55%	11/15/36	Principal due at maturity	02/04/20	4,000,000	3,861,200	—	—	87,200	3,948,400	—
MOB F	Mortgage Loans											
BX 2019 IMC G	International Markets Center and AmericasMart	L+3.60%	4/15/34	Principal due at maturity	03/19/20	3,700,000	3,320,380	—	—	328,930	3,649,310	—
BHMS 2018	Atlanta	L+2.25%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/20/20	1,998,000	1,960,837	—	(699,300)	(261,338)	1,000,199	289,710
ATLS D	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+3.00%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/30/20	1,550,000	1,505,980	—	—	41,075	1,547,055	—
BHMS 2018	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort											
ATLS E	Island Resort											
BX 2020 VIVA D	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	3,287,374	3,285,402	—	(2,745,925)	(539,477)	—	570,470
BX 2020 VIVA E	Las Vegas											
	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	2,319,018	2,193,095	—	(446,786)	8,684	1,754,993	120,485
CGCMT 2020-WSS F	Las Vegas											
	WoodSpring Suites Extended Stay Hotel	L+2.71%	2/16/27	Principal due at maturity	07/08/20	3,160,000	2,859,340	—	—	124,682	2,984,022	—
						\$25,841,392	\$24,713,595	\$—	\$(4,058,648)	\$ (83,699)	\$20,571,248	\$980,665

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate ("LIBOR"). As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.10% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) Unrealized gain/loss on debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.
- (3) Realized gain/loss is included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

The following table details the Company's CMBS activity for the six months ended June 30, 2020:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms	Trade Date	Face Amount	Beginning Balance 12/31/19	Purchases	Sales / Principal Payments	Unrealized Gain / (Loss) ⁽²⁾	Ending Balance 6/30/20	Realized Gain / (Loss) ⁽³⁾
BX 2020 BXLP G	Industrial Paper	L+2.50%	12/15/29	Principal due at maturity	01/23/20	\$10,827,000	\$—	\$10,827,000	\$—	\$(487,215)	\$10,339,785	—
CGDB 2019	Medical Office	L+2.55%	11/15/36	Principal due at maturity	02/04/20	4,000,000	—	4,005,000	—	(264,600)	3,740,400	—
MOB F	Mortgage Loans											
BXMT 2020 FL 2	Commercial Real Estate											
	Collateralized Loan Obligation	L+1.95%	2/16/37	Principal due at maturity	01/31/20	4,000,000	—	4,000,000	—	(359,168)	3,640,832	—
BX 2019 IMC G	International Markets Center and AmericasMart	L+3.60%	4/15/34	Principal due at maturity	03/19/20	3,700,000	—	2,493,923	—	493,841	2,987,764	—
BHMS 2018	Atlanta	L+2.25%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/20/20	1,998,000	—	1,399,098	—	347,526	1,746,624	—
ATLS D	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+3.00%	7/15/35	Principal due at maturity	03/30/20	1,550,000	—	999,750	—	314,259	1,314,009	—
BHMS 2018	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort											
ATLS E	Island Resort											
BX 2020 VIVA D	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	4,680,982	—	3,901,172	—	288,602	4,189,774	—
BX 2020 VIVA E	Las Vegas											
	MGM Grand and Mandalay Bay Resort and Casino	3.67%	3/9/44	Principal due at maturity	05/05/20	2,319,018	—	1,787,375	—	187,990	1,975,365	—
	Las Vegas					\$33,075,000	\$—	\$29,413,318	\$—	\$ 521,235	\$29,934,553	—

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate ("LIBOR"). As of June 30, 2020 and December 31, 2019, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.16% and 1.76%, respectively.
- (2) Unrealized gain/loss on debt security investments are determined using price quotations provided by independent third party valuation firms and are included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.
- (3) Realized gain/loss is included in other income (expense) on the consolidated statement of operations.

The following table details the Company's real estate-related loan investments as of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of June 30, 2021		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount/ Origination Fees	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2022	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽³⁾	\$25,000,000	\$ —	\$25,000,000
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽⁴⁾	25,000,000	(206,666)	24,793,334
111 Montgomery	The 111 Montgomery Street Condominium Brooklyn, New York	L+7.00%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	2,729,835	(39,575)	2,690,260
The Avery Senior Loan	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+7.30%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	none	8,981,021	(95,249)	8,885,772
The Avery Mezzanine Loan	The Avery Condominium San Francisco, California	L+12.50%	February 2024	Principal due at maturity	\$200.1 million ⁽⁵⁾	2,044,580	(21,366)	2,023,214
						<u>\$63,755,436</u>	<u>\$(362,856)</u>	<u>\$63,392,580</u>
Investment	Collateral	Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾	Maturity Date	Payment Terms ⁽²⁾	Prior Liens	As of December 31, 2020		
						Face Amount	Unamortized Discount	Carrying Amount
Atlantis Mezzanine Loan	Atlantis Paradise Island Resort	L+6.67%	July 2021	Principal due at maturity	\$1.525 billion ⁽³⁾	\$25,000,000	\$ —	\$25,000,000
IMC/AMC Bond Investment	International Markets Center AmericasMart Atlanta	L+6.15%	December 2023	Principal due at maturity	\$1.643 billion ⁽⁴⁾	25,000,000	(249,029)	24,750,971
						<u>\$50,000,000</u>	<u>\$(249,029)</u>	<u>\$49,750,971</u>

- (1) The term "L" refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated London Interbank Offer Rate ("LIBOR"). As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.10% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) Neither investment is subject to delinquent principal or interest as of June 30, 2021 or December 31, 2020.
- (3) The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to a first mortgage loan of \$1.20 billion and a \$325 million senior mezzanine loan.
- (4) The IMC / AMC Bond Investment is subordinate to a \$1.15 billion first mortgage on properties owned by IMC and a \$493 million first mortgage on properties owned by AMC.
- (5) The Avery Mezzanine Loan is subordinate to an Oaktree Capital Management first mortgage commitment of \$200.1 million.

On February 2, 2021, the Company funded \$4.1 million to acquire a first mortgage loan investment (the "Montgomery Loan") in the 111 Montgomery Condominium, a 156 unit condominium tower located in Brooklyn, New York. The Montgomery Loan is secured by the 111 Montgomery Condominium development and bears interest at a floating rate of 7.0% over the one-month LIBOR).

On February 21, 2021, the Company funded \$10.3 million to acquire a first mortgage loan investment (the "Avery Senior Loan") in the Avery Condominium, a 548 unit condominium and luxury apartment tower located in San Francisco, California. The Avery Senior Loan is secured by the Avery Condominium development and bears interest at a floating rate of 7.3% over the one-month LIBOR.

On February 21, 2021, the Company funded \$2.3 million to acquire a mezzanine mortgage loan investment (the “Avery Mezzanine Loan”) in the Avery Condominium, a 548 unit condominium and luxury apartment tower located in San Francisco, California. The Avery Mezzanine Loan is secured by the Avery Condominium development and bears interest at a floating rate of 12.5% over the one-month LIBOR.

On June 14, 2019, the Company acquired a \$25 million principal amount of a second loss mezzanine loan (the “Atlantis Mezzanine Loan”) by assuming ownership of a special purpose vehicle from an affiliate of Oaktree and contemporaneously borrowed under the Company’s Line of Credit to finance the investment. The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan is secured by the equity interests of the entity owning Atlantis Paradise Island Resort, a 2,917 room oceanfront resort located on Paradise Island in the Bahamas.

On July 8, 2021, the borrower on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan exercised the option to extend the initial maturity of the loan by 12 months from July 2021 to July 2022. The borrower continues to have the option to extend the maturity of the loan by three additional 12-month periods, provided there has not been an event of default. The Atlantis Mezzanine Loan bears interest at a floating rate of 6.67% over the one-month LIBOR, subject to an interest rate increase in the event the borrower exercises its fourth 12-month extension option.

On September 4, 2019, the Company acquired a \$25 million principal amount of bonds (the “IMC/AMC Bond Investment”) collateralized by a term loan (the “Term Loan”) by assuming ownership of a special purpose vehicle from an affiliate of Oaktree and contemporaneously borrowed \$25 million under the Company’s Line of Credit to finance the investment. The Term Loan is cross-collateralized by and senior to equity interests of the owners in International Markets Center (“IMC”) and AmericasMart Atlanta (“AMC”). IMC and AMC are two of the leading national furniture showroom companies with a combined 14.4 million square feet of showroom space located in Las Vegas, Nevada, High Point, North Carolina and Atlanta, Georgia. The Term Loan matures in December 2023. The IMC/AMC Bond Investment bears interest at a floating rate of 6.15% over the one-month London Interbank Offered Rate.

7. Accounts and Other Receivables and Other Assets

The following table summarizes the components of accounts and other receivables and other assets as of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

Receivables	June 30, 2021	December 31, 2020
Accounts receivable	\$1,181,033	\$ 949,714
Straight-line rent receivable	2,069,543	1,954,662
Interest receivable	403,073	325,602
Allowance for doubtful accounts	(218,437)	(155,519)
Total accounts and other receivables, net . . .	<u>\$3,435,212</u>	<u>\$3,074,459</u>
 Other assets	 June 30, 2021	 December 31, 2020
Deposits	\$ 472,380	\$ 474,306
Prepaid expenses	595,624	545,441
Capitalized fees, net	97,894	86,000
Total other assets	<u>\$1,165,898</u>	<u>\$1,105,747</u>

8. Accounts Payable, Accrued Expenses and Other Liabilities

The following table summarizes the components of accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities as of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

	<u>June 30, 2021</u>	<u>December 31, 2020</u>
Real estate taxes payable	\$1,179,872	\$ 624,961
Accounts payable and accrued expenses	2,138,750	2,322,523
Prepaid rent	752,215	1,007,729
Accrued interest expense	399,708	326,586
Tenant security deposits	656,778	632,837
Derivative ⁽¹⁾	222,542	626,224
Distribution payable	828,618	768,521
Total accounts payable, accrued expenses and other liabilities	<u>\$6,178,483</u>	<u>\$6,309,381</u>

- (1) This derivative relates to an interest rate swap on the Two Liberty mortgage loan. The notional amount of the swap is \$33,800,000 and the termination date is August 20, 2024. Two Liberty receives a floating rate of one-month USD LIBOR and pays a fixed rate of 0.7225%.

9. Mortgage Loans

The following table summarizes the components of mortgage loans as of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020:

<u>Indebtedness</u>	<u>Interest Rate⁽¹⁾</u>	<u>Maturity Date</u>	<u>Principal Balance Outstanding</u>	
			<u>June 30, 2021</u>	<u>December 31, 2020</u>
Anzio Apartments mortgage loan	L + 1.59%	April 2029	\$ 44,400,000	\$ 44,400,000
Two Liberty Center mortgage loan ⁽²⁾	L + 1.50%	August 2024	62,085,155	61,971,000
Ezlyn mortgage loan	3.38%	December 2026	53,040,000	53,040,000
Lakes mortgage loan ⁽²⁾	L + 1.55%	February 2025	25,196,563	25,202,380
Arbors mortgage loan ⁽³⁾	SOFR + 2.24%	January 2031	45,950,000	45,950,000
Total mortgage loans			230,671,718	230,563,380
Less: deferred financing costs, net			(1,217,743)	(1,376,424)
Mortgage loans, net			<u>\$229,453,975</u>	<u>\$229,186,956</u>

- (1) The term “L” refers to the one-month US dollar-denominated LIBOR. As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, one-month LIBOR was equal to 0.10% and 0.14%, respectively.
- (2) The mortgage loans are subject to customary terms and conditions, and the respective joint venture was in compliance with all financial covenants it is subject to under the mortgage loan as of June 30, 2021.
- (3) The term “SOFR” refers to the Secured Overnight Financing Rate. As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the SOFR was 0.05% and 0.08%, respectively.

The following table presents the future principal payments due under the Company’s mortgage loans as of June 30, 2021:

<u>Year</u>	<u>Amount</u>
For the remainder of 2021	\$ —
2022	—
2023	—
2024	62,085,155
2025	25,196,563
Thereafter	143,390,000
Total	<u>\$230,671,718</u>

10. Related Party Transactions

The Company has entered into an advisory agreement with the Adviser. Pursuant to the advisory agreement between the Company and the Adviser, the Adviser is responsible for sourcing, evaluating and monitoring the Company's investment opportunities and making decisions related to the acquisition, management, financing and disposition of the Company's assets, in accordance with the Company's investment objectives, guidelines, policies and limitations, subject to oversight by the Company's board of directors.

Related Party Investor

During the six months ended June 30, 2021, Oaktree Real Estate Income Corporation, an investment vehicle for non-U.S. investors managed by an affiliate of our Adviser, invested \$9.8 million in the Company utilizing a special fund vehicle. The investments were made in a private offering of Class C shares.

Credit Agreement

On June 5, 2020, the Company entered into a line of credit (the "Credit Agreement") with Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. ("Lender"), an affiliate of the Company's sponsor, Oaktree, providing for a discretionary, unsecured, uncommitted credit facility in a maximum aggregate principal amount of \$125 million. The Credit Agreement was set to expire on June 30, 2021 but was extended in June 2021 to June 30, 2022 with no other changes in terms. Borrowings under the Credit Agreement will bear interest at a rate of the then-current rate offered by a third-party lender, or, if no such rate is available, LIBOR plus 2.25%. Each advance under the Credit Agreement is repayable on the earliest of (i) Lender's demand, (ii) the stated expiration of the Credit Agreement, and (iii) the date on which Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC or an affiliate thereof no longer acts as the Company's investment adviser; provided that the Company will have 180 days to make such repayment in the event of clauses (i) and (ii) and 45 days to make such repayment in the event of clause (iii). To the extent the Company has not repaid all loans and other obligations under the Credit Agreement after a repayment event has occurred, the Company is obligated to apply the net cash proceeds from its public offering and any sale or other disposition of assets to the repayment of such loans and other obligations; provided that the Company will be permitted to (x) make payments to fulfill any repurchase requests pursuant to its share repurchase plan, (y) use funds to close any acquisition of property which the Company committed to prior to receiving a demand notice and (z) make quarterly distributions to its stockholders at per share levels consistent with the immediately preceding fiscal quarter and as otherwise required for it to maintain its REIT status. The Credit Agreement also permits voluntary prepayment of principal and accrued interest without any penalty other than customary LIBOR breakage costs. The Credit Agreement contains customary events of default. As is customary in such financings, if an event of default occurs under the Credit Agreement, Lender may accelerate the repayment of amounts outstanding under the Credit Agreement and exercise other remedies subject, in certain instances, to the expiration of an applicable cure period. As of June 30, 2021, the Company did not have any borrowings outstanding under the Credit Agreement.

On June 29, 2021, the Lender approved a 12-month extension of the expiration of the Credit Agreement to June 30, 2022.

Management Fee

Certain affiliates of the Company, including the Adviser, will receive fees and compensation in connection with the offering and ongoing management of the assets of the Company. The Adviser agreed to waive its management fee from December 6, 2019 through June 6, 2020. Beginning June 7, 2020, the Adviser has been paid a management fee equal to 1.00% of NAV per annum, payable monthly in arrears. The management fee is payable, at the Adviser's election, in cash or Class I shares. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2021, the Company recorded \$0.6 million and \$1.1 million, respectively, in Adviser management fees, all of which the Adviser elected to receive in Class I shares. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2020, the Company recorded \$0.1 million in Adviser management fees, all of which the Adviser elected to receive in Class I shares.

The Company may retain certain of the Adviser's affiliates for necessary services relating to the Company's investments or its operations, including any administrative services, construction, special servicing, leasing, development, property oversight and other property management services, as well as services related to mortgage servicing, group purchasing, healthcare, consulting/brokerage, capital markets/credit origination, loan servicing, property, title and/or other types of insurance, management consulting and other similar operational matters. Any such arrangements will be at market terms and rates. As of June 30, 2021, the Company had not retained an affiliate of the Adviser for any such services.

Performance Fee

The Company will pay the Adviser a performance fee equal to 12.5% of the annual Total Return, subject to a 5% annual Hurdle Amount (each term as defined in the advisory agreement) and a high water mark, with a catch-up. Such performance fee will be made annually and accrue monthly. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2021, the Company incurred performance fees of \$0.7 million and \$1.3 million, respectively. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2020, the Company accrued performance fees of \$0.2 million and \$1.0 million, respectively.

Due to Affiliates

Due to affiliates of \$17.5 million as of June 30, 2021 consisted primarily of \$5.9 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of organizational and offering costs, \$0.4 million due to the Adviser for management fees, \$9.9 million due to Oaktree for share repurchases and \$1.3 million due to the Adviser for performance fees. Due to affiliates of \$12.1 million as of December 31, 2020 consisted of \$0.9 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of operating expenses, \$5.7 million due to Oaktree for reimbursement of organizational and offering costs, \$0.4 million due to the Adviser for management fees, \$2.7 million due to Oaktree for share repurchases and \$2.4 million due to Oaktree for performance fees.

Repurchase Arrangement for Oaktree Investor

On September 11, 2019, the board of directors of the Company, including a majority of the independent directors, adopted an arrangement to repurchase shares of the Company's Class I common stock that Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P. (the "Oaktree Investor"), an affiliate of the Company's sponsor, acquired in the Company's initial public offering. The board of directors approved the repurchase arrangement in recognition of the Oaktree Investor's subscription for shares of the Company's Class I common stock in an amount such that, together with all other subscriptions for the Company's common stock, met the escrow minimum offering amount.

As of December 6, 2019, the Company satisfied the minimum offering requirement and the Company's board of directors authorized the release of proceeds from escrow. As of such date, the escrow agent released gross proceeds of approximately \$150.0 million (including approximately \$86.9 million that was funded by Oaktree) to the Company in connection with the sale of shares of the Company's common stock.

Under the repurchase arrangement, subject to certain limitations, on the last calendar day of each month the Company will offer to repurchase shares of its common stock from the Oaktree Investor in an aggregate dollar amount (the "Monthly Repurchase Amount") equal to (i) the net proceeds from new subscriptions that month less (ii) the aggregate repurchase price (excluding any amount of the aggregate repurchase price paid using cash flow from operations not used to pay distributions) of shares repurchased by the Company that month from investors pursuant to the Company's existing share repurchase plan. In addition to the Monthly Repurchase Amount for the applicable month, the Company will offer to repurchase any Monthly Repurchase Amounts from prior months that have not yet been repurchased. The price per share for each repurchase from the Oaktree Investor will be the lesser of (a) the \$10.00 per share initial cost of the shares and (b) the transaction price in effect for the Class I shares at the time of repurchase. The repurchase arrangement is not subject to any time limit and will continue until the Company has repurchased all of the Oaktree Investor's shares. During the six months ended June 30, 2021 and 2020, the Company repurchased 5,130,450 and 903,345 Class I shares, respectively, from the Oaktree Investor at a price of \$10.00 per share. As of June 30, 2021, the Oaktree Investor held 1,055,947 of the Company's outstanding Class I shares.

Other than the Monthly Repurchase Amount limitation, the share repurchase arrangement for the Oaktree Investor is not subject to any volume limitations, including those in the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Notwithstanding the foregoing, no repurchase offer will be made to the Oaktree Investor for any month in which (1) the 2% monthly or 5% quarterly repurchase limitations in the Company's existing share repurchase plan have been decreased or (2) the full amount of all shares requested to be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan is not repurchased. Additionally, the Company may elect not to offer to repurchase shares from the Oaktree Investor, or may offer to purchase less than the Monthly Repurchase Amount, if, in its judgment, the Company determines that offering to repurchase the full Monthly Repurchase Amount would place an undue burden on its liquidity, adversely affect its operations or risk having an adverse impact on the Company as a whole. Further, the Company's board of directors may modify, suspend or terminate this share repurchase arrangement if it deems such action to be in the Company's best interests and the best interests of the Company's stockholders. The Oaktree Investor will not request that its shares be repurchased under the Company's existing share repurchase plan. Under the Company's charter, the Oaktree Investor may not vote on the removal of any of its affiliates (including the Adviser), and may not vote regarding any transaction between the Company and Oaktree or any of its affiliates.

See Note 14, *Subsequent Events*, for a discussion of Entry into Adviser Transition Agreement.

11. Stockholder's Equity

Authorized Capital

The Company is authorized to issue up to \$1,747,644,300 in its primary offering. The Company is selling any combination of the four classes of shares of its common stock, Class T shares, Class S shares, Class D shares and Class I shares, with a dollar value up to the maximum offering amount. The share classes have different upfront selling commissions and ongoing stockholder servicing fees. The Company is also offering Class C shares in a private offering. Other than the differences in upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and ongoing stockholder servicing fees, each class of common stock has the same economic and voting rights.

As of June 30, 2021 and December 31, 2020, the Company had authority to issue 1,050,000,000 shares, consisting of the following:

<u>Classification</u>	<u>No. of Authorized Shares</u>	<u>Par Value Per Share</u>
Preferred stock	50,000,000	\$0.01
Class T common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class S common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
Class D common stock	125,000,000	\$0.01
Class C common stock	125,000,000	\$0.01
Class I common stock	250,000,000	\$0.01
	<u>1,050,000,000</u>	

Distributions

Beginning December 31, 2019, the Company declared monthly distributions for each class of its common stock, which are generally paid approximately 20 days after month-end. Class S shares and Class I shares received the same aggregate gross distribution per share, which was \$0.7114 per share since inception through June 30, 2021. The net distribution varies for each class based on the applicable stockholder servicing fee, which is deducted from the monthly distribution per share and paid directly to the applicable distributor.

The following table details the net distribution for each of our share classes as of June 30, 2021:

<u>Declaration Date</u>	<u>Class S Shares</u>	<u>Class I Shares</u>	<u>Class C Shares</u>	<u>Class T Shares</u>	<u>Class D Shares</u>
December 31, 2019	\$0.0189	\$0.0250	\$ —	\$—	\$—
January 30, 2020	0.0222	0.0294	—	—	—
February 27, 2020	0.0272	0.0341	—	—	—
March 30, 2020	0.0267	0.0341	—	—	—
April 30, 2020	0.0272	0.0344	—	—	—
May 29, 2020	0.0288	0.0361	—	—	—
June 30, 2020	0.0293	0.0365	—	—	—
July 30, 2020	0.0291	0.0365	—	—	—
August 28, 2020	0.0293	0.0367	—	—	—
September 29, 2020	0.0295	0.0367	—	—	—
October 29, 2020	0.0294	0.0369	—	—	—
November 25, 2020	0.0320	0.0392	—	—	—
December 30, 2020	0.0342	0.0417	—	—	—
January 28, 2021	0.0344	0.0420	—	—	—
February 25, 2021	0.0352	0.0420	—	—	—
March 30, 2021	0.0346	0.0422	0.0422	—	—
April 29, 2021	0.0348	0.0422	0.0422	—	—
May 27, 2021	0.0350	0.0427	0.0427	—	—
June 29, 2021	0.0355	0.0430	0.0430	—	—
Total	<u>\$0.5733</u>	<u>\$0.7114</u>	<u>\$0.1701</u>	<u>\$—</u>	<u>\$—</u>

12. Commitments and Contingencies

From time to time, the Company may be involved in various claims and legal actions arising in the ordinary course of business. As of June 30, 2021, the Company was not subject to any material litigation nor was the Company aware of any material litigation threatened against it.

13. Segment Reporting

The Company operates in three reportable segments: multifamily properties, office properties, real estate-related loans and securities. The Company allocates resources and evaluates results based on the performance of each segment individually. The Company believes that segment net operating income is the key performance metric that captures the unique operating characteristics of each segment.

The following table sets forth the total assets by segment:

	<u>June 30, 2021</u>	<u>December 31, 2020</u>
Multifamily	\$201,705,025	\$204,408,015
Office	128,094,720	134,521,921
Real estate-related loans and securities	83,963,828	74,464,566
Other (Corporate)	33,835,615	27,479,107
Total assets	<u>\$447,599,188</u>	<u>\$440,873,609</u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the three months ended June 30, 2021:

	<u>Multifamily</u>	<u>Office</u>	<u>Real Estate- Related Loans and Securities</u>	<u>Total</u>
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$4,343,804	\$3,092,137	\$ —	\$ 7,435,941
Other revenues	332,773	150,726	—	483,499
Total revenues	4,676,577	3,242,863	—	7,919,440
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	2,137,288	1,291,528	—	3,428,816
Total rental operating expenses	2,137,288	1,291,528	—	3,428,816
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	1,352,252	1,352,252
Realized gain on investments	—	—	—	—
Unrealized gain on investments	10,457	—	321,953	332,410
Segment net operating income	<u>\$2,549,746</u>	<u>\$1,951,335</u>	<u>\$1,674,205</u>	<u>\$ 6,175,286</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$2,089,587	\$1,698,656	\$ —	\$ 3,788,243
General and administrative expenses				1,051,762
Management fee				569,389
Performance fee				687,265
Interest expense				1,402,408
Net loss				(1,323,781)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				63,992
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u><u>\$ (1,259,789)</u></u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the six months ended June 30, 2021:

	<u>Multifamily</u>	<u>Office</u>	<u>Real Estate- Related Loans and Securities</u>	<u>Total</u>
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$8,585,211	\$6,081,778	\$ —	\$14,666,989
Other revenues	611,024	253,919	—	864,943
Total revenues	9,196,235	6,335,697	—	15,531,932
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	4,133,814	2,610,029	—	6,743,843
Total rental operating expenses	4,133,814	2,610,029	—	6,743,843
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	2,554,585	2,554,585
Realized gain on investments	—	—	980,665	980,665
Unrealized gain (loss) on investments	403,682	—	(83,699)	319,983
Segment net operating income	<u>\$5,466,103</u>	<u>\$3,725,668</u>	<u>\$3,451,551</u>	<u>\$12,643,322</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$4,673,736	\$3,438,993	\$ —	\$ 8,112,729
General and administrative expenses				2,067,560
Management fee				1,123,438
Performance fee				1,261,088
Interest expense				2,774,865
Net loss				(2,696,358)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				189,270
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u><u>\$ (2,507,088)</u></u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the three months ended June 30, 2020:

	<u>Multifamily</u>	<u>Office</u>	<u>Real Estate- Related Loans and Securities</u>	<u>Total</u>
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$2,729,859	\$3,215,473	\$ —	\$5,945,332
Other revenues	80,608	178,080	—	258,688
Total revenues	2,810,467	3,393,553	—	6,204,020
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	1,272,817	1,197,338	—	2,470,155
Total rental operating expenses	1,272,817	1,197,338	—	2,470,155
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	1,338,053	1,338,053
Unrealized (loss) gain on investments	—	(279,383)	1,817,009	1,537,626
Segment net operating income	<u>\$1,537,650</u>	<u>\$1,916,832</u>	<u>\$3,155,062</u>	<u>\$6,609,544</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$1,846,889	\$1,929,263	\$ —	\$3,776,152
General and administrative expenses				739,397
Management fee				130,990
Performance fee				186,679
Interest expense				1,206,036
Net income				570,290
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				110,054
Net income attributable to stockholders				<u>\$ 680,344</u>

The following table sets forth the financial results by segment for the six months ended June 30, 2020:

	<u>Multifamily</u>	<u>Office</u>	<u>Real Estate- Related Loans and Securities</u>	<u>Total</u>
Revenues:				
Rental revenues	\$5,396,680	\$5,962,713	\$ —	\$11,359,393
Other revenues	223,235	362,203	—	585,438
Total revenues	5,619,915	6,324,916	—	11,944,831
Expenses:				
Rental property operating	2,291,119	2,195,640	—	4,486,759
Total rental operating expenses	2,291,119	2,195,640	—	4,486,759
Income from real estate-related loans and securities	—	—	2,691,680	2,691,680
Unrealized (loss) gain on investments	—	(784,302)	521,235	(263,067)
Segment net operating income	<u>\$3,328,796</u>	<u>\$3,344,974</u>	<u>\$3,212,915</u>	<u>\$ 9,886,685</u>
Depreciation and amortization	\$3,699,891	\$3,465,926	\$ —	\$ 7,165,817
General and administrative expenses				1,389,976
Management fee				130,990
Performance fee				998,328
Interest expense				2,622,323
Net loss				(2,420,749)
Net loss attributable to non-controlling interests				214,648
Net loss attributable to stockholders				<u>\$ (2,206,101)</u>

14. Subsequent Events

The Company has evaluated events from June 30, 2021 through the date the financial statements were issued.

Entry into Adviser Transition Agreement

On July 15, 2021, Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc. (the “Company”) entered into an adviser transition agreement (the “Adviser Transition Agreement”) with Oaktree Fund Advisors, LLC (the “Oaktree Adviser”) and Brookfield REIT Adviser LLC (the “Brookfield Adviser”), an affiliate of Brookfield Asset Management Inc. (together with its affiliates, “Brookfield”), pursuant to which (i) the Company will accept the resignation of the Oaktree Adviser as its external adviser under the current advisory agreement between the Company and the Oaktree Adviser (the “Existing Advisory Agreement”), and (ii) the Company will enter into a new advisory agreement with the Brookfield Adviser (the “New Advisory Agreement”), in each case, subject to the conditions of the Adviser Transition Agreement, to become effective as of the date and time (the “Transaction Effective Date”) that the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission (the “SEC”) declares effective the Company’s registration statement on Form S-11 (File No. 333-255557) for its follow-on public offering (the “Follow-on Offering”) (together, with the related transactions authorized by the Company’s board of directors or otherwise contemplated in connection with the Company’s entry into the Adviser Transition Agreement, referred to collectively as the “Adviser Transition”). The Oaktree Adviser is expected to continue as sub-adviser with respect to certain of the Company’s existing investments as well as the Company’s liquid securities portfolio following the Adviser Transition, as more fully described below.

In addition, among other terms, the Adviser Transition Agreement contemplates:

- Name Change:** Changing the Company’s name from “Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc.” to “Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.” on the Transaction Effective Date;
- New Share Class:** The filing of Articles Supplementary to the Company’s charter designating a new class of common stock as Class E shares;
- Operating Partnership:** Converting from the Company’s current organizational structure into an Umbrella Partnership Real Estate Investment Trust (“UPREIT”) on or before the Transaction Effective Date, which means that the Company will own substantially all of its assets through Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust Holding, L.P. (the “Operating Partnership”), an existing subsidiary of the Company that will be governed by a new limited partnership agreement;
- New Advisory Agreement:** Entering into the New Advisory Agreement on the Transaction Effective Date, the terms of which will be generally consistent with the Existing Advisory Agreement, provided that (i) the management fee payable to the Brookfield Adviser will equal 1.25% of the net asset value (“NAV”) for the Company’s Class T, Class S, Class D, Class I and Class C shares per annum payable monthly (the Company will not pay the Brookfield Adviser a management fee with respect to the Class E shares), (ii) the performance fees currently payable to the Oaktree Adviser under the Existing Advisory Agreement will be replaced with a performance participation interest in the Operating Partnership held by a Brookfield affiliate and (iii) the Brookfield Adviser will be entitled to reimbursement for administrative service expenses on the Company’s behalf;
- Reimbursement of Expenses:** That the Brookfield Adviser purchase on the Transaction Effective Date the Oaktree Adviser’s receivables related to the organization and offering expenses previously incurred by the Oaktree Adviser on the Company’s behalf and thereafter advance all of the Company’s organization and offering expenses on the Company’s behalf (other than upfront selling commissions, dealer manager fees and stockholder servicing fees) through July 6, 2022. The Company will reimburse the Brookfield Adviser for all such advanced expenses ratably over the 60 months following July 6, 2022. In addition, the Brookfield Adviser will be entitled

to reimbursement of out-of-pocket expenses incurred by the Brookfield Adviser on behalf of the Company and the Operating Partnership prior to the Transaction Effective Date, subject to the same reimbursement schedule for organization and offering expenses described above;

•**Sub-Advisory Agreement:** Entering into a sub-advisory agreement with the Oaktree Adviser on the Transaction Effective Date, pursuant to which the Oaktree Adviser will manage certain of the Company's real estate properties (the "Equity Option Investments") and real estate-related debt investments (the "Debt Option Investments" and, together with the Equity Option Investments, the "Oaktree Option Investments") that the Company acquired prior to entering into the Adviser Transition Agreement;

•**Brookfield Contribution:** That Brookfield will use its commercially reasonable efforts to, on or within a reasonable period of time following the Transaction Effective Date, contribute to the Company interests in certain high quality, income-producing real property investments, including a multifamily property in Kissimmee, Florida, a multifamily property in Nashville, Tennessee, and a minority joint venture interest in an office property located in London, United Kingdom, which interests are expected to have a gross unlevered value of over \$400 million (with an expected equity contribution value of over \$180 million) (collectively the "Brookfield Portfolio"). The aggregate consideration payable for such assets will be equal to the value of the Brookfield Portfolio based on an appraisal from Altus Group U.S. Inc. to be obtained as of a recent date prior to the contribution, to be paid in the form of (i) the assumption of certain debt related to the Brookfield Portfolio and (ii) the issuance to Brookfield or one or more of its affiliates of a number of the Company's Class I shares, Class E shares or Operating Partnership units, or any combination thereof, equal to the appraised value minus the fair value of debt assumed by the Company or the Operating Partnership, with the value of such Class I shares, Class E shares or Operating Partnership units based on the Company's most recently determined NAV or the most recently determined NAV of the Operating Partnership, as applicable, immediately prior to the completion of the contributions. These proposed contributions are collectively referred to as the "Brookfield Contributions." However, Brookfield is not obligated to contribute any of the assets in the Brookfield Portfolio to the extent that Brookfield determines in good faith that making such contribution at such time and such valuation would not be in the Company's best interest or the best interest of the Brookfield affiliate that owns the applicable asset, and thus, there can be no assurance that the Brookfield Contributions will take place as contemplated or at all;

•**Certain Dispositions:** The sale (i) on the Transaction Effective Date to an investment vehicle managed by the Oaktree Adviser or one or more of its affiliates all of the Company's interests in the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan and the Ezlyn Joint Venture investments at a price equal to the aggregate fair value of such investments, as determined in connection with the Company's most recently determined NAV immediately prior to the closing of such purchase and (ii) on or prior to the Transaction Effective Date, of the Company's investments in Atlantis Paradise Island Resort commercial mortgage-backed securities (BHMS 2018 – ATLS D and BHMS 2018 – ATLS E) and the Company's debt investment in Woodspring (CGCMT 2020-WSS F) in their entirety (collectively, the "Dispositions");

•**Option Investments Purchase Agreement:** Entering into an Option Investments Purchase Agreement with the Oaktree Adviser or its affiliate on the Transaction Effective Date, pursuant to which the Oaktree Adviser or its affiliate will have the right to purchase the Operating Partnership's entire interest in all of the Equity Option Investments or all of the Debt Option Investments, or both, for a period of 12 months following the earlier of (i) 18 months after the date upon which the Adviser Transition is completed and (ii) the date on which the Company notifies the Oaktree Adviser that it has issued in the aggregate \$1 billion of its common stock to non-affiliates after the date the Adviser Transition is completed at a price equal to the fair value of the applicable Option Investments, as determined in connection with the Company's most recently determined NAV immediately prior to the closing of such purchase;

•**New Dealer Manager:** Entering into a new dealer manager agreement with Brookfield Oaktree Wealth Solutions, LLC ("BOWS"), an affiliate of Brookfield and the Brookfield Adviser, on the Transaction Effective Date, pursuant to which BOWS will serve as the dealer manager for the Follow-on Offering;

•**Waiver of Early Repurchase Deduction:** Waiving the early repurchase deduction with respect to the Company’s share repurchase plan from the date of the Adviser Transition Agreement through the Transaction Effective Date;

•**Tender Offer:** That the Company conduct a tender offer (the “Tender Offer”) for up to \$150 million of common stock only in the event that repurchase requests under the Company’s share repurchase plan exceed either (i) 5% of the Company’s NAV during either the July 2021 or August 2021 monthly repurchase periods, for which repurchase requests must be submitted by 4:00 p.m. ET on July 29, 2021 or August 30, 2021, respectively, or (ii) 8% of NAV for the July 2021 and August 2021 monthly repurchase periods combined, for which the same repurchase request deadlines apply (each, a “Trigger Event”);

•**Commitment Agreement:** Entering into a Commitment Agreement, which was entered into on July 15, 2021 (the “Commitment Agreement”), pursuant to which Brookfield agreed to purchase shares of common stock of the Company or units in the Operating Partnership, or a combination thereof, to fund the Tender Offer;

•**Line of Credit:** That Brookfield will enter into a line of credit with the Company on or within a reasonable time following the Transaction Effective Date on material terms substantially consistent with the Company’s current line of credit with Oaktree Fund GP I, L.P., which will terminate upon the completion of the Adviser Transition;

•**Changes in Directors:** The election of six new directors and the acceptance of the resignation of the seven existing directors, in each case, effective as of the Transaction Effective Date;

•**Removal of Officers:** The removal of the current officers of the Company, effective as of the Transaction Effective Date. It is separately contemplated that Manish Desai, the Company’s current President, will join Brookfield following the completion of the Adviser Transition and serve as the Company’s President and Chief Operating Officer; and

•**Interim Period Operations:** The operation of the Company in the ordinary course during the period from July 15, 2021 until the Transaction Effective Date, provided that the Company and the Oaktree Adviser will coordinate with the Brookfield Adviser on material decisions and not take certain actions (including the acquisition or disposition of investments) without the prior written consent of the Brookfield Adviser.

Status of the Offering

As of August 16, 2021, the Company had sold an aggregate of 22,215,003 shares of its common stock (consisting of 18,232,321 Class S shares, 2,694,932 Class I shares and 1,287,750 Class C shares) in the Offering resulting in net proceeds of \$229.4 million to the Company as payment for such shares.

Distributions

Subsequent to June 30, 2021, the Company declared gross distributions as follows:

<u>Record Date</u>	<u>Class S</u>	<u>Class I</u>	<u>Class C</u>	<u>Class T</u>	<u>Class D</u>
July 29, 2021	\$0.0355	\$0.0433	\$0.0433	\$—	\$—

Investments

On July 8, 2021, the borrower on the Atlantis Mezzanine Loan exercised the option to extend the initial maturity of the loan by 12 months from July 2021 to July 2022.

Subsequent to June 30, 2021, the Company sold an aggregate of \$2.4 million of floating-rate CMBS.

Subsequent to June 30, 2021, the Company deposited \$2.8 million for a potential real estate investment acquisition.



Deloitte & Touche LLP
30 Rockefeller Plaza
New York, NY 10112-0015
USA
Tel: +1 212 492 4000
Fax: +1 212 489 1687
www.deloitte.com

INDEPENDENT AUDITORS' REPORT

To Brookfield Property Partners L.P.:

We have audited the accompanying Combined Statement of Revenues and Certain Operating Expenses of the Brookfield Portfolio for the year ended December 31, 2020, and the related notes (the "Statement").

Management's Responsibility for the Statement

Management is responsible for the preparation and fair presentation of this Statement in accordance with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America; this includes the design, implementation, and maintenance of internal control relevant to the preparation and fair presentation of the Statement that is free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

Auditors' Responsibility

Our responsibility is to express an opinion on the Statement based on our audit. We conducted our audit in accordance with auditing standards generally accepted in the United States of America. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the Statement is free from material misstatement.

An audit involves performing procedures to obtain audit evidence about the amounts and disclosures in the Statement. The procedures selected depend on the auditor's judgment, including the assessment of the risks of material misstatement of the Statement, whether due to fraud or error. In making those risk assessments, the auditor considers internal control relevant to the entity's preparation and fair presentation of the Statement in order to design audit procedures that are appropriate in the circumstances, but not for the purpose of expressing an opinion on the effectiveness of the entity's internal control. Accordingly, we express no such opinion. An audit also includes evaluating the appropriateness of accounting policies used and the reasonableness of significant accounting estimates made by management, as well as evaluating the overall presentation of the Statement.

We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our audit opinion.

Opinion

In our opinion, the Statement referred to above presents fairly, in all material respects, the revenues and certain operating expenses of the Brookfield Portfolio described in Note 2 of the Statement for the year ended December 31, 2020, in accordance with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America.

Emphasis of Matter

We draw attention to Note 2 of the Statement, which describes that the accompanying Statement was prepared for the purpose of complying with the rules and regulations under Rule 3-14 of Regulation S-X of the Securities and Exchange Commission and is not intended to be a complete presentation of the Brookfield Portfolio's revenues and expenses. Our opinion is not modified with respect to this matter.

/s/ Deloitte & Touche LLP

July 15, 2021

ACQUIRED MULTIFAMILY AND OFFICE BROOKFIELD PORTFOLIO
COMBINED STATEMENTS OF REVENUES AND CERTAIN OPERATING EXPENSES
FOR THE SIX MONTHS ENDED JUNE 30, 2021 (UNAUDITED) AND THE YEAR ENDED
DECEMBER 31, 2020
(in USD thousands)

	Six Months Ended June 30, 2021 (Unaudited)	Year Ended December 31, 2020
Revenues		
Rental revenue	\$25,748	\$ 46,537
Other revenue	<u>1,166</u>	<u>2,110</u>
Total revenues	26,914	48,647
Certain Operating Expenses		
Rental property operating	<u>(5,159)</u>	<u>(10,477)</u>
Total certain operating expenses	(5,159)	(10,477)
Revenues in Excess of Certain Operating Expenses	<u>\$21,755</u>	<u>\$ 38,170</u>

See accompanying notes to Combined Statements of Revenues and Certain Operating Expenses.

NOTES TO COMBINED STATEMENTS OF REVENUES AND CERTAIN OPERATING EXPENSES

1. ORGANIZATION

In connection with the consummation of a planned adviser transition agreement, Oaktree Real Estate Income Trust, Inc. (the “REIT”) expects to enter into a contribution agreement, pursuant to which it will acquire interests in a portfolio comprised of one office property and two multifamily properties (collectively, the “Brookfield Portfolio”). The Brookfield Portfolio will be acquired in consideration for shares of common stock of the REIT or interest in a subsidiary operating partnership (the “Operating Partnership”). The multifamily properties are located across 2 states in the continental United States, with the office property located in London, United Kingdom. The Brookfield Portfolio is currently owned by Brookfield Property Partners L.P.

2. BASIS OF PRESENTATION

The combined statements of revenues and certain operating expenses (the “Statement”) for the Brookfield Portfolio have been prepared for the purpose of complying with the rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission (the “SEC”) for inclusion in this registration statement, and with the provisions of SEC Rule 3-14 of Regulation S-X, which require certain information with respect to real estate operations to be included with certain filings with the SEC. The Statement includes the combined historical revenues and certain operating expenses of the Brookfield Portfolio, exclusive of items which may not be comparable to the proposed future operations of the Brookfield Portfolio subsequent to its acquisition by the REIT. Material amounts that would not be directly attributable to future operating results of the Brookfield Portfolio are excluded, and the Statement is not intended to be a complete presentation of the Brookfield Portfolio’s revenues and expenses. Items excluded consist primarily of interest expense, depreciation and amortization expense, and the amortization of above or below market leases recorded in conjunction with the original purchase price accounting.

The Statement for the six months ended June 30, 2021 is unaudited. In the opinion of management, the unaudited interim period includes all adjustments, which are of a normal and recurring nature, necessary for a fair and consistent presentation of the Brookfield Portfolio’s results of operations. The results of operations for the unaudited interim period presented are not necessarily indicative of full year results of operations.

3. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES

Use of Estimates

The preparation of these Statements of Revenues and Certain Expenses in conformity with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America (“GAAP”) requires management to make estimates and assumptions that affect the reported amounts of revenues and certain expenses. Actual results could differ from those estimates.

Revenue Recognition

Rental revenue is recognized on a straight-line basis. As such, the rental revenue for those leases that contain rent abatements and contractual increases are recognized on a straight-line basis over the applicable terms of the related lease. Other revenue largely represents parking revenue, homesharing revenue, insurance revenue, storage fees and health club fees and other revenues.

Operating Expenses

Operating expenses represent the direct expenses of operating the properties and consist primarily of repairs and maintenance, real estate taxes, management fees, insurance, utilities and other operating expenses that are expected to continue in the proposed future operations of the properties.

Foreign Exchange

Revenues and expenses associated with Principal Place are originally denominated in GBP and have been converted to USD for reporting purposes using the weighted average foreign exchange rate for the respective periods presented.

Subsequent Events

Brookfield Property Partners L.P. has evaluated events through September 24, 2021, the date the Statement of Revenues and Certain Expenses for the six months ended June 30, 2021, was available to be issued and concluded that no subsequent events have occurred that would require recognition in the financial statements or disclosure in the notes to the Statements of Revenues and Certain Expenses.

Brookfield Property Partners L.P. has evaluated events through July 15, 2021, the date the Statement of Revenues and Certain Expenses for the year ended December 31, 2020, was issued and concluded that no subsequent events have occurred that would require recognition in the financial statements or disclosure in the notes to the Statements of Revenues and Certain Expenses.

4. OPERATING LEASES

The future minimum lease payments to be received under non-cancelable operating leases in effect as of December 31, 2020 are as follows (in USD thousands):

Years ending December 31:	
2021	\$ 49,133
2022	48,283
2023	48,387
2024	48,855
2025	49,329
Thereafter	348,294
Total	<u>\$592,281</u>

5. LEASE OBLIGATIONS

The future finance lease obligations related to a ground lease on the office property as of December 31, 2020 are as follows (in USD thousands):

Years ending December 31:	
2021	\$ 2,649
2022	2,967
2023	2,967
2024	2,967
2025	2,967
Thereafter	55,642
Total	<u>\$70,159</u>

6. COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES

Liabilities for loss contingencies arising from claims, assessments, litigation, fines, penalties and other sources are recorded when it is probable that a liability has been incurred and the amount of the assessment can be reasonably estimated. Legal costs incurred in connection with loss contingencies are expensed as incurred. There is no material litigation nor to management's knowledge is any material litigation currently threatened against the property other than routine litigation, claims and administrative proceedings arising in the ordinary course of business.

7. MANAGEMENT AGREEMENT

In connection with the management of the rental operations, a property management fee was paid to an unrelated third party, which was calculated as 3% of gross cash receipts per quarter. Property management fees of \$206,649 (unaudited) and \$458,079 were recorded for the six-month period ended June 30, 2021, and the year ended December 31, 2020, respectively.

8. CONCENTRATION OF RISK

There are two multifamily properties in the acquired Brookfield Portfolio; one is located in Nashville, TN and the other in Orlando, FL. These properties are subject to the risks of real property ownership and local and national economic growth trends.

There is one office property in the acquired Brookfield Portfolio; Principal Place in London in the United Kingdom. Principal Place earned approximately 97% of its rental revenue from its anchor tenant, Amazon, for both the year ended December 31, 2020 and for the six month period ended June 30, 2021 (unaudited). The lease with Amazon goes through 2032. The loss of this tenant could have a significant negative impact on operations.

Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc.

Maximum Offering of \$7,500,000,000

Common Stock

Prospectus

November 2, 2021

You should rely only on the information contained in this prospectus. No dealer, salesperson or other person is authorized to make any representations other than those contained in the prospectus and supplemental literature authorized by Brookfield Real Estate Income Trust Inc. and referred to in this prospectus, and, if given or made, such information and representations must not be relied upon. This prospectus is not an offer to sell nor is it seeking an offer to buy these securities in any jurisdiction where the offer or sale is not permitted. The information contained in this prospectus is accurate only as of the date of this prospectus, regardless of the time of delivery of this prospectus or any sale of these securities. You should not assume that the delivery of this prospectus or that any sale made pursuant to this prospectus implies that the information contained in this prospectus will remain fully accurate and correct as of any time subsequent to the date of this prospectus.